Stellar Transformation Book 12

Chapter 1

+Previously on Stellar Transformations…

Having accomplished the prerequisites to ascend, Qin Yu decided to spend the last three months with his family on Qian Long continent. Once there, he left his legacy – Stellar Transformations path of practice up to stage eight, with his father. His father was tasked to search for a worthy successor to his legacy. With a beam of holy light from heaven, Qin Yu left the mortal world where his loved ones reside…

…

The Immortal, Devil and Demon Realms makes up a vast space – Almost endless space. The entire region was filled with limitless holy elemental spirit. Its density was exponentially higher than energy equivalent of holy spiritual energy found in the mortal realm.

The massively large region is comprised of four major powers: the immortals at the East realm, the devils at the South realm, the demons in the West and North realms, and finally, the hidden and special power in the Northeast realm.

Though the four major powers may be allocated to their own realms, the boundaries for each realm is very much blurred, in particular the boundary of the mysterious and special region. The borders are usually complex, jagged and overlapping.

One of the largest cosmic domains that contain the immortals and devil realms – Indigo Bay.

The Indigo Bay, a cosmic domain with ten mega-galaxies. These ten galaxies span unimaginably large, each galaxy hold countless planets and stars, but in any case, the planets with life are far less than the total number there is.

One shouldn't assume that the weakest or the lowest of the food chain in the immortal plane, are immortals, devils and demons. It was just a place with worlds like the mortal world except there are countless Xiuzhenists (practitioners), but many couples give birth to children, whose children become Xiuzhenists, in turn, gives birth to more children, this is the cycle of life in the immortal plane. Being born under the pressure exerted by the transparent and gaseous form of holy elemental energy, infants are born to be at least at the Jindan stage.

Since at birth, the infants must be able to absorb holy elemental energy, while mortals cannot. Remember that these infants are the children of original Xiuzhenists at least at the Jindan stage. Even before birth, in the womb, these children can absorb holy elemental spirit already!

In the immortal plane, infants are born mostly at the boundary between mortals and immortals – Peak Houtian Stage! They are much more powerful than ordinary mortal ascendants, and with just a hundred years of serious training, they can immediately become Jindan Xiuzhenist.

Now compare that to martial practitioners of the mortal realm, the latter needs thousands of years of training to achieve the same stage of comprehending the way of heaven. They're simply incomparable; not at the same grade like pears versus apples.

Nevertheless……these infants may become immortals very quickly, but it does not mean all will survive those years, so even with the accelerated training, their numbers could not keep up with mortal ascendants.

The Indigo Bay cosmic domain, in a Silver Stream Star System. In there, are thousands upon thousands of planets with Xiuzhenists, but the Amber Moon star is only a mid-large Xiuzhenists' planet. On it, there are tens of millions of Xiuzhenists, immortals in the tens of thousands and only a few golden immortals.

Even a mid-size planet has so many immortals. Now imagine how many there will in the entire immortal plane?F

…

At the border of the immortal and devil realms, in the cosmic domain of Indigo Bay, within the silver stream system, and on the 'Amber Moon' star…

…

Lakeside of 'Liu Feng' city – one of the three largest cities of Amber Moon.

A youth in the twenties, was kneeling at the lake, tears glistened in the light like silver droplets.

'Sob' "Mother…'sniff'…I've been training for many years. At twenty five years old, I, my mother's son, is 25 years old now, but is still at the Jindan Stage. Only the Jindan Stage! 'Sob'…Of our clan, the oldest other is only sixteen years old!" the blue clothed youth sobbed to himself, resenting his own lack of talent. Amongst the inner sect of the clan, he's results was unprecedented.

"I've worked so hard, I've never slacken my diligence. But, but, no matter how hard I train, how long I train, it's no use!" the youth in blue bit down on his molars and pounded his right fist into the moist ground. "I don't have any low grade holy elemental stone. By simply absorbing the elemental spirits in the world, when will I be able to reach the Yuanying Stage?? My only chance….during the clan contest among the inner sect, my only chance was dashed when I fell to the hundredth rank…" His shoulders sagged, frustrated with his own helplessness.

The contest, it was a test of sorts, a contest between peers, an event to gain qualifications.

In his generation, all his peers were at the Yuanying stage, if he weren't at the last place, who else would it be? "Because I'm weak, I'm at the lowest rank of the contest within the clan, so none of the low grade holy elemental stones were given to me. While the higher ranks are treated as elite disciples with elite privileges. They are given the low grade holy elemental stones, while I'm not given any. I've declined, while they've

grown. The power gap gets larger with each coming year. This burden, this responsibility is getting heavier year on year. Now the gap is so large, that I……I am losing confidence in my abilities…I feel like I'm wandering in the darkness, lost…I can no longer carry on." The two salty streams fell from above, down the soft textured hills and splashed into the serene lake, causing ripples on the surface.

'Sniff', "I'm respectful towards all the older generations of the clan, and I train so hard. Bu…..it's useless, the results are fruitless. Without the strength, I cannot carry the burden. Without power, I cannot even dream to be…..to be an elite disciple, I will always be tread on as the loser at the bottom." The young man lamented to himself, his body trembled at this reality.

"Father, he….he is so strict with his demands, but…..I can't help it! Every day, 'Sniff', every day, I spent more than half the day training, but my potential is poor, much worse than my peers. My meridians – my spiritual channels, are weak and thin…..when will I be able to stand up? When will I be able to change my life for the better?" the youth wore a bleak expression, his lips – a grimace. "Liu Han Shu, I am a 'Liu' of the great 'Liu' Clan. But for me, it represents endless pressure. My heart and body are tired. I can no longer hold up the burdens."

The Liu Clan, one of three great houses on Amber Moon. The Liu Clan has been in existed for a number of thousands of years, naturally, its younger generations are numerous as well. In the Clan contest, the competition is fierce, and Liu Han Shu is the weakest among his peers.

New-borns are generally near the edge of the peak Houtain Stage. In general, at age five, they will reach early Jindan stage and at age ten, they'll reach early Yuanying stage. But Liu Han Shu? He was still at the Jindan stage at age twenty five! His peers were already at the Yuanying stage.

Poor aptitude, there's nothing more to say.

"Father, he originally had poor aptitude, but he was very respectful and treated everyone with care. One day, on that particular day, he met an

immortal stage expert who helped him widen his meridian channels, so that father could finally catch up to the average man. Now he is a Dongxu stage practitioner. Father said that towards experts, 'you must bowed and pay compliments'. But to do so for a lifetime, to live as a person at the will of another, I cannot withstand such humiliation." He laughed at himself, "Mother, I don't have the aptitude, the strength, the talents, and still desire to be the strongest, like the tallest pine in the forest. Are these only dreams?" Liu Han Shu wore a dreary expression.

He had become very tired over these passing years. A young adult at the Jindan stage, what was that? Every when walking down the street, one needs to look down and avoid eye contact and other's wrath. Children at the age of twelve years old would already be at the Yuanying stage, they could beat him blind-folded.

Being humiliated by others, being looked down at by his own clan members, being denounced by his father, and even despised by his peers……

This has all driven Liu Han Shu mad. Mad with grief.

He always wanted to be someone who was respected, someone praise-worthy, someone with a happy and warm home of a loving family. But…… in this world, a fiercely competitive world, only the strong is respected….

But Han Shu is the weak.

It's not because he doesn't work hard – he works harder than anyone, but his aptitude and potential were too poor, that is why he is failing so miserably.

Whenever he cannot withstand that pressure, that humiliation, he would come to this lakeside.

That year, his mother had perished at this same lake, killed by a Kongming stage expert. His mother was a strong practitioner at the Kongming stage. If his mother was still alive, maybe he would have live a better life.

But ————

That was only just a fantasy.

“This is how my days pass. Anyway, I should return. Amber Moon is only so big, where could I hide from the probing sense of a Xiuzhenist? Impossible, I can only face reality. Time to go back and train in earnest.” Liu Han Shu stood up, his face – a sour expression.

If Liu Han Shu would return normally with Qing Chang, then he would be subject to a lifetime of endless humiliation, and to live at the very bottom of the entire Amber Moon star.

However, this time it will be different from the first few times…

As Liu Han Shu turned, preparing to go back…

…

A voice echoed around the lake, a clear and aloof voice. “Hey, friend.”

Liu Han Shu was truly the weakest critter on Amber Moon. If someone called him, how could he dare not to listen? He immediately turned his body, his visage instantly changed from grim to ‘respectful and friendly’.

It was a notable skill to not insult the great powers out there and to live a good life.

He slowly looked upwards to the source of the voice.

The air above him blurred, a figure appeared in front of him.

“So fast. At least a Kongming expert.” He’s live for some time among Xiuzhenists so his judgement isn’t bad.

The expert was a man dressed in black robes. Robes the fluttered lightly with the wind. Eyes full of wisdom, but also piercing as if he could see through people’s souls.

The expert was…

It was Qin Yu.

…

Formerly, he had ascended with Shi Xin, his divine beast. He had thought that they would arrive at the same place, but after he came to Amber Moon, he could not find Shi Xin at all.

Even with his 'Soul link', he could barely feel Shi Xin in the western direction, but how far, he wasn't sure. Qin Yu couldn't imagine the distance between him and Shi Xin. Clearly, Shi Xin has ascended to another planet in the demon realm, while he was one this planet.

"Junior Liu Han Shu greets his senior." The blue robed youth bowed respectfully.

Qin Yu secretly nodded at the fellow, and using his immortal sense, he swept through the youth. He found that this Liu Han Shu was at the middle Jindan stage, but the fellow's meridians was actually very narrow.

"With such narrow meridian, he could still become a Jindan stage practitioner?" Qin Yu felt shocked at this information.

If the fellow was in the mortal plane, and with such narrow meridians, even reaching Xiantian would be near-impossible, let alone Jindan stage. But Qin Yu was mistaken, he had forgotten than practitioners in the immortal plane could not be compared to those in the mortal plane. This was because, in the immortal plane, the practitioners would be able to absorb the dense elemental energy.

"Hm, how old are you?" Qin Yu inquired. He wanted to know how long it takes to become a Jindan stage Xiuzhenist with such poor quality meridians.

Liu Han Shu could not help a trace of bitterness show on his face. An aged twenty-five middle Jindan stage practitioner was regarded as a joke.

"This junior is twenty-five this year. Because I have poor aptitude, I've spent such a long time to reach this stage." The fellow replied without hesitation, he couldn't dare not to answer.

Qin Yu was shocked. "Twenty-five years old? It took twenty-five years to reach middle Jindan stage? You aren't lying, right?" On the Qian Long continent, in general, for practitioners to reach early Jindan stage it takes an additional decade, and to reach middle Jindan stage, it will take over a century. At only twenty-five, the fellow was already at middle Jindan! He is a genius.

Qin Yu took close to twenty years to reach early Nebula stage.

"Junior dares not to lie to senior about such a shameful thing." Liu Han's face twisted into a grimace, but he felt that this expert was different from the resident experts of Amber Moon. The experts in the past were extremely arrogant, hardly giving a word, but this fellow was at least friendly with him.

"Shame?" Qin Yu felt startled at Liu Han's reply.

Prior to ascending, Qin Yu had investigated some things about the immortal plane such as information about golden immortals and immortal emperors, as well as geography and so on. As for immortal plane Xiuzhenists? Why would Qin Yu care about them?

That's why he wasn't very knowledgeable about immortal planes' Xiuzhenists.

Seeing Qin Yu undisguised surprise, Liu Han Shu continued in a self-mocking manner, "Usually around the age of 5-6, children will reach early Jindan stage, around 10-11, they will be at Yuanying stage. And around the twenties, they will be at the Dongxu stage, yet I'm still at the Jindan stage, how could I not be ashamed?"

Qin Yu inhaled a sharp breath. Jindan stage at ages 5 to 6? And that's normal?? Himself had only reach Nebula at twenty and was venerated and worship by countless descendants of the Qin clan. If these results were to be brought to the immortal plane, would it not be humiliating?

"Shuo Yan. Does immortal planes' Xiuzhenists train very quickly?" Qin Yu projected his inner voice into the Atlas of Ten Thousand Beasts.

Within the first layer world of the Atlas, Shuo Yan began to explain the situation to her master. Their conversation last a long time, but in reality, time had trickled by, by less than a split second.

"I see." Qin Yu nodded to himself. Thought he still has many grievances such as finding a complete map of the realms. For most golden immortals (devils and demons), they rarely venture out of a galaxy, in most case, they would just teleport within the galaxy to go about their businesses. Even the demons of the Atlas only have knowledge about a few demon systems in the demon realm. They wouldn't know of the overall geography of the realms.

"Liu Han Shu, which planet are we on now? And which territory does it belong to – demon, devil or immortal?" Qin Yu urged to the fellow to continue.

In spite of the expert's near 'dumb' questions, Liu Han Shu continued to explain politely: "This planet is called the Amber Moon planet. It is within the Indigo Bay domain that is within the Silver Stream galaxy. This galaxy is not in either immortal or devil controlled realms, it is on the boundary of both, and connect to either side. There are immortal controlled planets and devil controlled planets within this galaxy. This planet is under the control of the immortals."

Qin Yu finally gained a clear understanding. He ascended to a place not of immortal nor devil. To this day, he has only opened the first layer world of the Atlas, whose demons would not know anything about the devil or immortal realms, let alone this planet called Amber Moon.

An idea springs to his mind, "In this immortal plane, with powers lower than a golden immortals are incapable of interstellar travel. For now, I'll live here temporarily on this Amber Moon planet. Only when I've reached the golden immortal stage and able to open the second layer world of the Atlas, and at that time, I will go scour the universe!" He had made up his mind – first train then act.

Now, Qin Yu understood that this Liu Han Shu stood at the bottom level of all Xiuzhenists on this planet.

"Liu Han Shu, I am not very familiar with this Amber Moon planet, so advice where possible. Here." He retrieved a middle grade holy elemental stone from his inventory, "This is a middle grade holy elemental stone, and it will be a remuneration for your guidance."

Chapter 2

+Previously on Stellar Transformations…

A lone young man known as Liu Han Shu was lamenting his pitiful life at the lakeside near a large city – Feng Liu city. The man was suffering continuous humiliation from his peers as a poorly gifted Xiuzhenists who was at Jindan stage, while his peers were at least at the Yuanying stage. On that fateful day, he met a wandering expert. Unbeknownst to him, the expert was Qin Yu, a recent ascendant from the mortal plane…

…

A piece of middle grade holy elemental stone?

Something like that wasn't even worth much to Qin Yu. In his Nine Swords Immortal Mansion, the entire structure was made of one whole holy elemental stone. And within the allotted warehouses within the mansion, these stones are piled high like small mountains, even high grade stones were a common place. Aside from holy elemental stones, other treasures piled high are all ores used to refining immortal weapons, the downside is that there aren't any top grade elemental stone anywhere.

"Middle grade holy elemental stone? For being a…guide?" Liu Han Shu couldn't believe what his ears were telling him. For normal immortal stage expert, something like a middle grade elemental stone was to be

cherished, while poorer ones hold to them like their own precious children, and wealthy ones may gift them rarely.

But providing guidance….?

Guidance in exchange for a piece of middle grade holy elemental rock? Seriously???

Han Shu stared at the stone in the fellow's hands and felt the whole world burst with life. Gone was the decrepit world in gray-scale of humiliation and neglect, and come the new vibrant world – full of valour, life and colour, of hopes and dreams.

"Unless, you do not want to?" Qin Yu raised his brows questioningly.

"I do, I do. Junior is honoured to do so." He was excited. In the last twenty years, he hadn't been as excited as he was now. He wasn't as foolish to pretend it was good enough a reward. "Senior, a little thing as guiding you isn't worth a holy elemental stone. Junior does not deserve such exuberant reward."

Qin Yu smiled at the fellow's generosity, "If I say you can have it, then take it. This is the first time I've come to Amber Moon planet, I am not familiar with much of the situation here, which you will have to inform me. Come, take me to a place where I can stay." He tossed the middle grade elemental stone to the young man.

Liu Han Shu jumped to catch the stone, and bowed immediately after. "Senior, please follow me." The moment he took the stone, he grasped it firmly, suddenly forgotten to store it. He was too excited at his luck. By turning towards the city's direction, he stored away his treasure. "Thankfully, I have a storage bracelet…" With the stone stored, he finally regained his posture and felt relieved.

Once the exchange was done deal, Liu Han Shu leaped onto his flying sword and starting flying towards the destination, alongside him was Qin Yu – matching his speed.

Qin Yu was already aware there was a city in the distance, but he knew little about the immortal plane and its realms. He had decided to get a guide and live in this city for the time being. He knew this Liu Han Shu fellow grew up in Amber Moon, and having a native help out would save him a lot of worry.

Well……he also was determined to help change Liu Han Shu for the better.

Close to the city boundaries.

To this day, Qin Yu had never seen such an expansive city, whose population was at least ten million.

Han Shu started to give the expert a detailed tour. “Senior, this is Liu Feng city, one of three major cities of Amber Moon. The other two are Wan Lian city and Yan Shan city.” Qin Yu nodded, and answered with a question. “Han Shu, how strong are the experts of on Amber Moon?”

Han Shu paused for a short while, and thought out loud, “Hmmm, experts….on Amber Moon, that would at least be at the immortal stage. In the entire planet there are about ten thousand, while golden immortals are few in number. They could be counted in one hand.”

A handful?

A smile surfaced on Qin Yu’s face. Was that all? That was the pinnacle of the experts on Amber Moon? Qin Yu could tread wherever he likes without fear. Let alone the golden immortal sword puppet, he – himself was a force to be reckoned with. Coupled with his Blazing Ice Ring and his divine weapon – Sky Piercer, and divine armour – Black Snow, his strength would be supreme. But nevertheless, he wanted to be on the safe side, “There aren’t any Mystic Immortals – immortal emperors?”

“Immortal Emperors?” Han Shu’s lips quivered, he swallowed aloud, “Senior, those figures are…… truly reign supreme. They are too distant from us. Even the main branch of my clan had not ever met an immortal emperor.” Qin Yu felt much relieved, but it seems that mystic immortal emperors were far and few between.

Qin Yu lifted his head from quietly musing and absorbed the sights and sounds of the bristling city. Liu Feng city gates were wide and tens of metres tall, as he follow Han Shu into the city. From the gate, Qin Yu was stunned by the width and size of the streets, and the amount of pedestrians. With a casual sweep of his immortal sense, he noted the weakest was at Jindan stage, most of all he was awestruck by the infants. The infants, still in arms of their mothers', were at the Xiantian stage!

Seeing was believing. The fantastical scene amazed Qin Yu. The immortal plane was really a different place, even infants was Xiantian practitioners. Roadside shops had various and wide range of ores, arms and clothes. He did not hesitate, and allowed Han Shu continue to show and tell him about everything. "Senior, look, this weapon shop is renowned as the top three arms shops in the city, but the price is also exuberant. Oh, that pub's wine is superb. I've also frequented there once." Han Shu felt somewhat proud to have drank the wine from that pub. "Ah, Senior, see that store…."

…

After walking around for an hour, Qin Yu had gained a reasonable understanding of Xiuzhenists' cities in the immortal plane. He also bought a few bottles of high class wine to quench his thirst on the way. The true experts of Amber Moon may be far and few between, but the wine was undeniably better than the wine from his home world.

"Senior, the city is governed by the Liu Clan – one of the three great clans of the city. Myself, am a son of the Liu Clan." Han Shu whispered softly, he did not want others to hear this.

Qin Yu face broke into a wistful smile, "Hoh, I didn't expect that you were a son of the governing clan." Han Shu replied by shaking his head with a bitter smile, "Senior, please don't make fun of junior. The Liu clan had existed for many generations, there are over tens of thousands disciples, so what make me? Though I am a son of main family, but when raising disciples or successors, the clan favours the strong, it has little to do with being in the main family or not." This was the world

where the strong ruled; strength was respected, nobody cared if you were a direct descendent or not.

“Don’t be discouraged. The strong also started from being the weak.” Qin Yu reassured, he saw much of himself from this fellow – Han Shu. Back then, he had no aptitude at all and had to forcibly practice external techniques. Compared to Han Shu, he had worse aptitude, but even so, he persevered to the present level. “Your right.” Han Shu lightened up hearing Qin Yu’s encouragement.

“Senior, today I’m very fortunate. I mean, how often, do I get the chance to walk with head held up in the middle of the road? Normally, I would’ve already be kicked aside by some passer byer.” Han Shu laughed at his own joke as to elevate his pain. Qin Yu could only give Han Shu a reassuring pat on the fellow’s back.

Qin Yu had already pick up those condescending looks the passer byers directed at Han Shu. When they noticed him beside Han Shu, they did not dare to stare any longer.

“Senior, this is my home. Amber Moon may not have much else, but land is plentiful. Another good thing is that as the descendent of the main family, I am assigned a small town house.” Han Shu led Qin Yu to the gate in front of a town house with a small courtyard. He opened the gate and let Qin Yu enter first. “Ho, not bad. It’s pretty comfortable. I shall live here for now, do you mind?” Qin Yu uttered a short laugh. Han Shu hastily gestured, “Not at all, feel free to pretend it were your own home.” He whooped to himself, at his luck. For a master like Qin Yu to stay with him only had benefits rather than inconveniences.

“I found you have some problems with your meridians, come here and let me see…” Qin Yu sat down on a nearby stone bench, and gestured at Han Shu, but the fellow shook his head and sighed, “Senior, I’m sorry, but this is something I was born with. Without reaching the immortal stage, it would be impossible to widen the meridian channels.”

In the mortal plane, it may be possible for Dongxu stage practitioners to open up another’s meridians. But in the immortal plane, the mortals

from infancy absorbed elemental energy. They were physically different from the mortals of the mortal plane.

“Just come here and give me a look.” Qin Yu had his hands stretched forward, Han Shu was dragged to his side by an invisible force. With his open palms, he gripped the fellow’s wrist like vice, then injected a strand of power from his dark star and a trace of his life force into the latter’s body. The life force came from within the meteor tears. And with the offensive power of his dark star, Qin Yu break down the fellow’s meridians directly, since it was much harder to widen the narrow channels. After breaking them down, he would use the extended life force to rebuild another, since it was the life restoring force from his meteoric tear, he did not doubt its capability to such a task.

“Ah!” Tearing apart Meridians was incredibly painful. The pain racked Han Shu’s body, and cause him to convulse involuntarily, but despite so, he tried to suppress the pain.

“Good. You have perseverance.” Qin Yu smiled and encouraged, like a good doctor using something else to distract the patient from the pain. He began to manipulate the life force energy to build the meridians anew.

Under the continuous application of the energy, the meridians reformed. The newly formed meridians was several times wider and more resilient than the average man in the immortal planes. As the meridians grew with the life force energy, the toughness increased to the level of Kongming stage experts.

Whereas, previously Han Shu convulsed with pain, now his body felt serene and relaxed.

“Alright.” Qin Yu let go and nodded at Han Shu, “Liu Han Shu, I will go ahead and rest in the house. In a moment, when I tell you, you must come in as well.” As soon as he had informed Han Shu, he walked into the empty house.

Han Shu barely registered what Qin Yu said, as he was too busy dumbstruck by the status of his meridians. Suddenly his face flushed and his body vibrated with unnatural frenzy, the facial muscles tensed and wild tears streamed down his taut cheeks. 'Smack', both his knees hit the courtyard ground. He knelt in unknowing worship of the changes to his body, and exclaimed, "Mother, I've finally, finally have the chance to stand up. I can finally walk down the street without worrying who my next aggressor would be, or who might insult and spit on me. I can finally stand up proud!" Tears rained on the region of the ground directly from his face while he kowtowed. Those tears moisten the dry ground like merciful life droplets.

Liu Han Shu was so excited that he was silent thereafter.

From a young age, more than twenty year, he had been the bottom scrubber of every person he ever knew like a grovelling slave. He'd suffered endless curses, humiliation, scorn of his fellow peers, if that weren't enough, even strangers to go out of their way to harass him. Life of unbearable; it wasn't life.

But ————

Now, he was given a chance, a god-sent chance to stand up tall with his newly transformed meridians aided by Qin Yu. Now he had the potential and aptitude of a thousand men – a genius of geniuses. He also had the middle grade holy elemental stone making breakthrough to the next stage easy.

Listening to the rampart cries of joy and hoarse exclamations, Qin Yu only smiled lightly. "This reminds me of that year when I achieved Xiantian stage via external techniques. I think I was as elated as Han Shu was, but that time my father did not let me go with him to the chosen place in the Wilderness."

He withdrew his grin, and thought about numerous things about the situation.

“Han Shu, you can come in now.” Qin Yu beckoned to Han Shu. The fellow should have felt calmer after his outcry.

After being harassed for over twenty years, Han Shu had, at last, released some of his pent up frustration. Afterwards, he used his internal spiritual energy to dry his tears and clean up his attire, then he strode into the house.

“Junior Liu Han Shu will never forget this gracious act.” ‘Smack’ his head hit the cold, hard floor as he kowtowed showing his undying respect towards his benefactor.

Qin Yu laughed openly – a open and honest laugh, and waved it off, “You’re welcome. To be honest, you could still train with me doing so. You were far better than I was, I couldn’t even train in the normal method, but you can. Alas, when I see you I see a part of myself.”

Han Shu froze, this senior was worse than himself?

“Senior, I beg of you, please take me in as your disciple.” Han Shu pled.

Qin Yu froze, his face an expressionless visage, then glanced at Han Shu. “This Liu Han Shu is not without diligence. Ha ha, he knows that I have a good impression of him, so that he asked me.” Either way, Qin Yu did not mind, and nodded to himself, then spoke aloud: “Alright, I will take you in as my disciple.”

Han Shu was elated, he quickly stood up and gave his new master a respectful bow. “Disciple greets his master.” Having a master would allow him to live better days in the future.

“Han Shu, let me ask you one thing: if I want to travel to the demon realm, how would I go about it?” As if the previous pled was just a small episode in Qin Yu’s life.

“To the demon realm?” Han Shu frowned in contemplation, “This could be difficult, and junior only knows the approximate geography of the immortal planes. We are currently located on the Amber Moon planet of the Indigo Bay star field, part of the Silver Stream galaxy.” Qin Yu

listened carefully, he knew his understand of the immortal plane was second to his disciple. “Indigo Bay star field was between the devil and immortal realms’ borders, and all the realms have borders touching each other. As far as I know, to go to the demon realm, it would be best to go directly to the immortal hinterlands, from there go into the demon territory.” His disciple frowned again, “The problem is…… interstellar travel is very expensive for every, teleportation talisman, road tolls for passing each ruler’s planet. From here to the demon realm would costs……an astronomical amount of money!”

“Road tolls?” Qin Yu queried.

“Yes. For example, if you were to travel from Amber Moon to the next planet over – Blue Mountain, it would require a teleportation talisman costing one low grade holy elemental stone. While road toll would cost two low grade holy elemental stones. If you go further to the second star over, it would cost three for the talisman and six for the road toll, and so on.” Han Shu informed Qin Yu. It seems to be a way to make money for each planet’s ruler. “And that’s just travelling, then you need a map. A detailed maps for interstellar travel are very valuable. Recorded on it was planets’ teleportation coordinates, teleportation routes, and safe routes and so on. It would also have notes on dangerous planets, entry-barred planets. In short, interstellar travel is only possible with a map.” Han Shu took a deep breath and continued. “Don’t even need to mention travelling to the demon realm, since a detailed map of the Indigo Bay star field are few in number. As for a map from here to the demon realm, even junior does not know……oh! An immortal emperor will definitely have it.”

Once Qin Yu heard it all, he wore a strange smile. He understood that to travel to the demon realm, he needed two things: one, money to pay the exuberant road tolls, lastly, an interstellar map recording the teleportation coordinates of planets and dangerous places.

Chapter 3

+Previously on Stellar Transformations…

Qin Yu felt heartened to Liu Han Shu, and helped the fellow reform his poor meridians. Stunned by this gracious act, Han Shu pled Qin Yu to take him as a disciple, and Qin Yu accepted. From Han Shu, Qin Yu learnt how he would go about traveling from Amber Moon to the demon realm…

…

"So road tolls and an interstellar map." Qin Yu repeated to himself. In terms of the road toll, he wasn't worried at all, he has mountains of low grade elemental stones. The down side was that he didn't have an unlimited amount, if only he could be able to sell a few pieces of immortal class equipment, it would definitely increase his stocks. He had obtained multitudes of treasures from Ni Yang's Realm. The next most important thing was the star chart.

From what Qin Yu could gather from his new disciple, stellar maps are very rare.

"Ah, master, there is another important thing I forgot to mention before." Han Shu suddenly said aloud. "Speak." Qin Yu turned to face his disciple. His disciple hastily replied, "I have heard rumours that a star chart is not always correct, the coordinates may be but the teleportation talisman may be destroyed at that location." Qin Yu couldn't help but feel a strand of loss.

He's right, it might not be possible to permanently destroy or damage a teleportation talisman, but these star charts are as old as time. They couldn't be kept up to date, which is to say that the talismans may or may not be usable, at least usable with ease.

Han Shu seriously pondered his master's query, he wanted to be useful to his new master, "And……between two talismans, a star may have collapsed and became a 'devouring region'. It might have drawn nearby

stars and planets towards its core, making the talismans on those planets or stars less accessible."

Qin Yu gazed downwards, deep in thought, considering all the possible problems that may occur below the surface of simple interstellar journeys. Cosmic bodies are constantly changing, a star chart will only show general routes but not the present situation at each talisman's location. In order to determine the current situation at the location, he'd have to be there to accurately assess the scenario.

"Master, another thing, I've heard my father talk about interstellar journeys. Supposedly, the trekker needs to be at least a golden immortal stage expert!" Han Shu whispered in a breathless tone, eyes widened.

Qin Yu only smiled slightly. "Hoooh, Han Shu, you think that your master is not on par with a golden immortal? You're worried that I might be in danger on my interstellar journey."

Han Shu hastily replied, he didn't want doubt his own master, "Master, junior does not doubt in master's prowess. It's just that…our Amber Moon star produced an interstellar merchant. I hear that those merchants are at least above golden immortal stage experts. You see, my father once served an interstellar merchant once, and when he returned he flaunted about his time telling me many things about an interstellar merchant."

"Interstellar merchants?" Qin Yu brows shot up in mild surprise, "Tell me, what these so-called interstellar merchants?" He had his own assumptions of what they were, but he wanted to clarify these existences.

Han Shu licked his lips, his eyes swooning, his expression was in full worship, and said: "interstellar traders, those people are the cream of the crop of experts. They are all very skilled. They originate from the demon, devil and immortal realms, in all manners of places. Their primary goal is to buy cheap herbs, items or ores from one place, and sell it high at a distant place. They would earn the difference in prices – selling and buying, between the two markets. Sometimes, the difference would be ten times, or even a hundred times!"

It was as Qin Yu expected: they were very much similar to the merchants and traders of the Qian Long Continent, except they would travel longer distance.

"There is high risk to interstellar travel and the road toll is also very high, so those interstellar traders selling at prices hundred time greater than the buying price, is commonplace. The risks are sky high after all." Han Shu continued solemnly as if showing sympathy, "Master, our small planet does not have many experts, but at the epicentre of our galaxy – the silver stream galaxy. That is at the Scarlet Leaf star, experts are plentiful and powerful. In the entire immortal plane, only the strong is respected. If others know you have many treasures, the powerful will likely to kill you for those treasures."

Of course, Qin Yu had suspected as much. Most merchants must carry a number of treasures and precious goods, if they weren't strong then they would've died and robbed by experts at each planet.

Han Shu in toned, "Our part of the immortal realm is slightly better, at least most people consider robbery in broad daylight below themselves, and they're unlikely to act directly. They will only under the table or in secret. I hear that boundary between the devil and demon realm is far more chaotic and lawless, people get mugged as often as they could blink."

Qin Yu uttered a hearty chuckle, his disciple was still a sapling, he doesn't understand that underhanded cloth-and-dagger manoeuvres are more dangerous than daylight robbery. But he knew all that was said were all rumours or things his disciple heard second hand, and only by witnessing it first hand, will he be able to determine the authenticity of the information. Some things must be true or else it wouldn't be gossiped, and from that he gain some understanding.

He heard enough, then instructed Han Shu, "Han Shu, I noticed the Xiuzhenists on the streets before did not have solid foundations. Your skills may be poor, but your soul is at the late Yuanying stage. Go on, absorb the energy from that middle grade holy elemental stone. Once you've reach Yuanying stage….we'll see then."

"At once. Then I will be retiring." Han Shu immediately left the room after a curt bow.

Qin Yu sighed, "In the immortal plane, Xiuzhenists here are far more fortunate than the ones in the mortal plane. Here the density and quality of the energy in the world is of a higher grade than energy in the mortal plane. Alas, not only do practitioners train faster in skill, but also in soul."

Even children are Jindan practitioners, if this were the mortal world, it would be unbelievable.

After a while, Qin Yu discarded his roaming thoughts. This place was his 'here and now', thinking about the past would not help his situation at all.

He recollected his thoughts and determined: "To know how much road tolls will cost, I need to find an interstellar merchant. As for the map, for now I don't need a planar map of all the realms. A map for the Indigo Bay star field will suffice." He knew how valuable and rare maps were, and didn't want to set his sights on something unreachable.

But there are more things important than those goals, "I have more hidden power. As soon as possible, I should open the second layer world of the Atlas of Ten Thousand Beasts. In there are plenty of demon king stage divine beasts. Then will I be able to breathe easier." Qin Yu had settled on his action plan, he wasn't a bit worried.

A broad grin parted his lips, he remembered something essential, "Ha ha, how could I been so foolish. As a new master, I still haven't bestow my disciple a gift."

The only decision now was which treasure should he give? When he was in Ni Yang's Realm, he had acquire numerous high grade immortal equipment. But, then a Yuanying brat with a high grade immortal item, isn't that asking to be robbed and killed? "How about giving that top grade holy weapon to my disciple?" With a wave, Qin Yu retrieved that familiar black long sword, he'd used in the past, Hei Yuan.

'Hei Yuan' was a top grade holy weapon that Qin Yu refined himself. The key aspect that makes it no less precious than a low grade immortal item lies in its adaptability. It was that metallic sword that could shape-shift; whether it was defense, attack or various other designs, it could mimic very well.

He retracted the blood contract with the weapon and stored it again, in preparation for Han Shu, when the fellow finishes training.

…

"Shou Yan, bring another with you when you come out." Intoned an indifferent voice.

From thin air, a beauty – Shou Yan, wearing fragrant purple gown and a middle-aged man in a teal robe appear unexpectedly in the room. The duo immediately bowed. "At your service, Milord."

Shuo Yan started introductions, "Milord, this is Zang Yuan, a level 9 demon. He's original form is the powerful Teal-coloured Shadow Panther. Whether it is strategy or strength, he is among the top ten of all the divine beasts of the first layer world."

Qin Yu nodded in interest. There were over two hundred level 9 demons in the first layer world, and as per Emperor Ni Yang's introduction, all are powerful demons. It's true that Shuo Yan mentioned the ones in the first layer world had poorer aptitudes, simply because they did not ascend to the second layer world as a demon king. To be able to stand at the top ten of so many level 9 demons, their strength would be no less than ordinary level 9 golden immortals.

"Zang Yuan, Shuo Yan. I know that interstellar merchants exist with strength no less than a golden immortals', but their servants couldn't be as powerful as them, right?" Qin Yu laughed.

Shuo Yan smiled in return, "Milord, you should direct this question to Zang Yuan. His father was a former interstellar merchant."

"Oh?" Qin Yu arched his right brow in mild surprise. He looked at Zang Yuan with anticipation.

"Milord, an interstellar merchant must be at least a golden immortal, that is fact. The most common reason is that the journey is dangerous, but the most important reason is so that they could use 'greater teleportation' during their travels. Say, if the merchant meets trouble at a location on the map, their sense to no lose out on profits enforces them not to turn back. In this case, they would need an escape plan, right? That's where 'greater teleportation' comes into play as a way to take a shortcut around the problem."

His disciple had only heard about interstellar merchants while Zang Yuan had a firmer backing and more to say.

"These merchants may be soloists or come with attendants. Attendants are separated into two categories – bodyguards and servants. Normally, the prowess of bodyguards are relatively strong, of course, golden immortal bodyguards would cost a fortune to hire." Zang Yuan informed, "A rule of thumb: the most powerful the hired guns are the more expensive their fees are. While servants are primarily to serve the merchant's everyday desires, and are naturally weak."

"Everything has a price. Tell me, how much is money, in the immortal plane, worth?" He had held this question in for a while now, unsure who to ask to get an accurate approximation.

Shuo Yan had a smiled playing on her lips, "Your honour, that is very easy. For experts at the stage of immortal, devil and demon, low grade elemental stones represent the smallest unit of money in the immortal plane. Generally, say it something costs a hundred dollars it represents a hundred low grade elemental stones." With another smile, she continued, "In terms of higher units and currency exchange: 1 top grade elemental stone = 100 high-grade stones = 10,000 middle-grade stones = 1,000,000 low-grade stones. The most valuable is the elemental essence core, where 1 = 100 top-grade elemental stones. But, this is only an approximate, because essence cores are extremely scarce. At times, they can be worth more than said amount."

The trio continued to discussion for a long time.

…

By the end of the conversation, Qin Yu had gained some deeper insights to how the immortal plane operated. He excused himself and began to meditate and train his soul force. What he needed now was the sufficient soul force to refine level 1 golden immortal yuanyings, because he still has three unrefined golden immortal yuanyings.

…

“I’ve finally done it. I’ve finally broken through to the early yuanying stage.” Han Shu breathed in deeply, his eyes shone with excitement. He walked out of his room towards the direction of his master’s.

“Halt.”

A chilling voice broke him from his thoughts, he snapped his head towards the voice. In the courtyard, there are a man and woman eating some fruits from a stone table.

The fruits looked peculiar; these were fruits grown in the first layer world of the Atlas.

“Who are you? Why did you come to my residence?” Han Shu looked worriedly at the two strangers.

Unknown to him, the duo was precisely, Shuo Yan and Zang Yuan.

The two continued to eat, didn’t even give Han Shu a look, “The master is training, do not disturb him.” The woman said nonchalantly, “Our lordship is also your martial master, do not worry, and just wait outside for him.” A yuanying stage practitioner wasn’t even worthy her attention. She was the leader of a large group of level 7-9 demon stage divine beasts.

"Mm…aster?" Han Shu choked on his own breath. He widened to the limit, how did his own master gain two attendants already? And so quickly!

…

Within Qin Yu's room.

Qin Yu was sitting in a cross-legged position, as lifeless and still as a rock. There wasn't a wisp of life force or presence around his body.

During his soul training, he became aware that the training was divide into three stages: human, earth and then sky. Only when one reaches these three stages, one's soul could then be considered complete and whole.

The room became clouded by thick grey fog, even though the room was aired out con the breeze from the open windows, the mist did not clear. It hung around like a bad cold.

Qin Yu had spread his awareness to the space surrounded the mist. This was the first stage of the soul – the human stage soul domain, he'd only know of it when his soul was transformed by his meteoric tear – by the 3-in-9 Soul Refinement. Before this time, Qin Yu had not known that the soul could be trained. He had always thought the soul could only be nurture with age.

The mist and domain was the materialisation of Qin Yu's human stage soul and awareness.

Within the illusionary first layer's mist of the soul, his hands moved in a preordained manner according to the pattern depicted by the '3-in-9 Soul Refinement'. It contained a continuous flow of thirty-six hand seals. On the surface looked easy but as he flowed through from the first to the next, each successive seal was somehow more difficult than the last.

He couldn't divert his attention even a little, the slightest distraction would cause that sense to fail, but…..he noticed that these seals have a unique aura to them, when completed it relaxed the mind and body.

As he shifted through the hand seals, streams of green-tinted mist pervade the first layer soul domain from outside. Over time, many more streams of green mist flowed into the domain. His hands moved like experts in mid-combat flowing from one form to another, through the thirty-six seals.

It may have been dull for others to repeat the same movement, but Qin Yu did not tire, he could feel his soul developing, growing and transforming, constantly at an astonishing rate.

Were he not too focused on capturing this mantra-like state, he would notice that the green-tinted mist was diluted versions of the bright green specks the flowed out from the meteoric tear. In this form of meditation, like any other close-door training, time was a subjective thing – it did not feel like time flowed the same as in the real world.

Suddenly, something clicked, like a light prevailing over the endless space…

Qin Yu was at the precipice of another breakthrough, but he did not proceed and stop immediately. “Phew, well now, my soul force should be around a level 8 immortal.” Qin Yu couldn’t feel much like has passed, but look about and by estimation, he knew a full three months had passed.

He sighed; if he’d allowed his soul to passively cultivate the meteoric tear’s nourishment, it would have taken at least three years to reach this stage. By active cultivation it only taken him three months to accomplish the same results.

Looking about his room, he walked outside for the first time in three months.

In the courtyard of the little residence, the two demons were patiently waiting for their master. Seeing Qin Yu approach, the two stood up in unison and paid their respects. “Welcome, master.” Qin Yu gave them a light nod, “Oh that’s right, where is my disciple?”

"That child – Liu Han Shu, did not know how long the master would train for, so he went out a while ago." Shuo Yan answered.

Qin Yu nodded, almost to himself. It was expected. He extended his immortal sense to encompass the entire city, not single action in the city went unnoticed.

Liu Feng city; with over ten million population, was a bristling city. Citizens were going about their destinations, among them were about a thousand immortals. These immortals dotted the landscape, in every profession, every craft and every task. It was business as usual.

He already could sense where his disciple was. "I'd never of thought…." He swung his head side to side and sighed, "My first disciple in the immortal plane would be bullied and kicked about at someone else's leisure….. Well, I wish to acquire a star map, so it would be best if I establish myself with a little force. First I'll gain control of this puny Amber Moon planet, and acquire some attendants and followers, that would make my job much easier."

Qin Yu wasn't one with excess patience, he would not allow things to ebb by in nature's way. He was the type of person to take things by storm and calculation, of course.

With a thought, he disappeared from the courtyard. He had teleported to his destination.

As the master of both Shuo Yan and Zang Yuan, they were aware of their master's location, and a second later, they also teleported to Qin Yu's location.

Amber Moon was governed by three major clans, these clans hold equal power. But with the appearance of Qin Yu and formation of his relationship, with one clan's – Liu's, nearly insignificant disciple, clouds of change was rolling in from the far horizon. Amber Moon was the verge of this coming storm.

Chapter 4

+Previously on Stellar Transformations

When the meteoric tear fused with Qin Yu's soul, he was imparted with the knowledge of an active method to refine his soul, known as 3-in-9 Soul Refinement. Having undergo this new soul refinement technique, his soul force was now equivalent to a level 8 immortal. With his personal cultivation on the way, he need to achieve his goals to acquire a star map. And to do this, Qin Yu desired to establish himself and gain some followers…

…

The streets of Liu Feng city are wide and spacious, the main streets separated the city into smaller districts. The northern district was entirely Liu clan's headquarters, residences and the governor's palace, this was where most of Liu house's children and disciples reside. On one particular street in this district, a significantly large crowd of hundreds were watching a spectacle.

"Tsk tsk, heh, ho what a surprise. Ha ha ha, a wimp like you actually became an early yuanying stage. Ha ha ha ha." A middle-aged man mocked Liu Han Shu, spit splattering out of his foul mouth. The crowd laughed with him, taunting the wimp.

Another middle-aged man taunted, "Liu Han Shu, you're the weakest of your generation. Look at your nephew, Liu Han Ming, and you are the same age and you can't even compare against him. At least he is a late Dongxu stage. To think today, a scum like you would dare walk in the middle of the street like today. That's a crime! The beating you'll get from Han Ming is just your just desserts. May be you'll learn this time, ha ha!"

…

Surrounded by this circle of mob Xiuzhenists, a sorry looking Liu Han Shu crouched. A sweet and salty sensation was tasted at the back of his

throat, it was blood. Another stream of it threaten to erupt from his mouth. An angry sneer played on his lips as he stared at his latest aggressor – his own brother of his generation – Liu Han Ming. He didn't dare oppose, or that he couldn't, his face was parched white.

"Look at yourself, Liu Han Shu, even if you reached the early yuanying stage, you are still the weakest of our generation. Look around you, are anyone of your generation still at the early yuanying stage???" The white robed youth sneered and spat out his name as if it were bile. This man was precisely that Liu Han Ming. Within the Liu house, all of the 'Han' generation was cultivated as elites. Except him. But Han Ming was right, at early yuanying, he was still the weakest of the litter.

"Eldest prince, do not waste your precious time with bottom feeders like him, sire. The Elder invited a powerful guest to personally instruct you." A rather refined middle-aged man beside the white robed Liu Han Ming advised. Behind the two was a dozen personal guards.

The dignified looking middle-aged man was a level 2 immortal. He wasn't part of the Liu family but personally invited by Liu Han Ming's grandfather to care for Han Ming.

Both Han Ming and Han Shu were sons of the main family, but their treatment was like two opposite poles. One was a prince and the other a ruffian. The main reason was personal power. At age twenty-five, Han Ming was already a late Dongxu stage practitioner, only one stage from early Kongming stage.

"Liu Han Ming, one day, I swear, I will become better than you." Liu mumbled under his breath, wiped the rivers of blood from his mouth and chin and stood up. At this moment, he thought of his new master, Qin Yu, and at once, he felt confidence swell up in his chest.

"How dare a little wimp like you look at the eldest son? He is the dignified eldest son of the main family. Young master, let us return." The refined middle-aged man's steely voice resounded in the encirclement. Then he waved his hand in a shoo-ing manner, at Han Shu. "Get lost, crawl back to the cave whence you came."

There was no way, he'd be able to defend, and a level 2 immortal's strength was incomparable.

Suddenly ————

"Boom!"

A circular wave of spiritual energy erupted, with Han Shu as the epicentre, towards the encirclement. Both the young master, the refined looking middle-aged man and the entourage of guards were thrown a few metres aside. They all landed in an undignified pile. The nearest onlookers were also repulsed back, and spat out blood. The rest of the farther onlookers were thrown to the ground, while the distant ones scurried like rats to flee from the shockwave.

As the dust settled and the blast wave ebbed away, the crowd could see another figure standing by Han Shu's side. The newcomer was a youth who wore a fluttering black robe. The crowd gasp as they felt the pressurizing aura released by the newcomer, simultaneously, they all thought of one thing —— it was a real master!

The black robed youth swept a cold gaze across all present. Everyone felt as if they were petrified or downing in icy water. That chilling gaze penetrated the very hearts of the crowd.

A voice shattered that silence ————

"Master" Han Shu could not help but rejoice at his master's spectacular appearance.

The first to stand was a white robed youth, who immediately bowed and plastered a smile on. "Junior Liu Han Ming greets senior. I would've never thought that brother Han Shu would become the disciple of exalted senior. It is really is Brother Han Shu's great fortune."

Qin Yu's expression did not change. It was a deadpanned looked, as if this fellow didn't even exist in his eyes.

Han Ming saw this and mumbled on impulse, “When did Liu Han Shu become the disciple of such a master? But this man is a little too cold towards my greeting.”

“Milord.” Shuo Yan and Zang Yuan appeared behind Qin Yu and greeted their master.

Qin Yu continued to eye Liu Han Ming’s group, whom trembled in their boots and could not cease their worries in their hearts. Among this group, the most powerful – the refined middle-aged man, stood out from the crowd. “Please excuse this junior, but I am not sure where senior has come from?” The refined middle-aged man was a level 2 immortal, he’d have some knowledge of the experts around here.

Qin Yu did not answer, he was not inclined to even leave the man with his dignity or face.

The other naturally didn’t dare budge, not that they could anyway. Qin Yu had enveloped them with his aura fixing them to their places, any signs of opposition would be met with death.

“Speak. Who was it, who dared to harm my disciple?” A deadpanned voice rang around the street.

The Han Ming fellow bowed and answered, “senior, I witnessed one of my security detail enact violence on Liu Han Shu, who was walking in the middle of the street.” There was no way he would do such humiliating thing himself, even if he did he won’t lie to an expert – that would be courting death.

Qin Yu only answer with two words, “Which one?”

A guard stepped up from the crowd, “it was me.” The guard was only a dongxu stage practitioner, a relatively weak one at that, of the entire Liu Feng city. “Liu Han Shu is a weakling. Stepping on the weak is a privilege of the strong, is there a problem?”

Qin Yu gave this man an eyeful.

'Bam!' the guard's lifeless body settled in a heap on the ground, eyes wide, unknowing of his demise.

"Showing such disrespect to my master. You deserve nothing but death" the man behind Qin Yu sneered. That instant killing shot was by that man, Zang Yuan, but nobody knows that this was a command from Qin Yu, himself.

The surrounding mob broke in cold sweat, even Liu Han Ming's group flinched in shock.

Even of the highest skilled of the onlookers – a level 6 immortal of the elder Liu generation, did not see how Zang Yuan killed the guard. Despite the elder's endless effortless, he would not, because Zang Yuan was far stronger than an ordinary level 6 immortal.

Before anyone noticed, dozens of experts appeared in the air space over the encirclement. Following their arrival, all could only hear the sound of whistling gale. The newcomers all stared at the masses below like gods above looking at puny mortals.

The one in the middle spoke, his voice echoed in the ears of everyone present, "Who dares to cause a ruckus at my home?? Who……" The man suddenly paused mid-sentence, and in a flash, his expression changed from one of wrath to a friendly look. The man was a handsome looking middle-aged man.

"Honourable great-grandfather." Han Ming bowed deeply to the man, followed by an equally respectful bow from Han Shu: "Honourable great-grandfather."

The man was precisely the grandfather of the two, "This one is called Liu Yun Shan, greets senior. I do not know what the argument is about between my great-grandchildren, but senior, please restrain your hand. Please don't be angry." The elder bowed and wore a cordial smile of politeness.

As if preordained, the level 6 immortal among the onlookers stepped out from the crowd and joined Liu Yun Shan. The two looked much

alike, the newest addition intoned: “Senior, this one is called Liu Yun Tan. Since you are Liu Han Shu’s master, then we are all one clan, please spare the offense Han Ming committed. These two’s squabble is of no importance.”

At the same time, he and Liu Yun Shan were having a voice transfer discussion.

“Yun Shan, if I didn’t warn you before with voice transfer, your arrogance would’ve provoked this extraordinary figure and brought calamity to our Liu clan. That would be a great sin.”

Yun Shan replied, “Yun Shan, I suppose this time, I owe you for the early warning. I did not expert three experts to simultaneously appear here all of a sudden. Not to mention, I can’t even see how powerful the three are.”

As soon as they finished, which was less than a second, the two waited for Qin Yu’s response. They were part of the higher echelons of the Liu clan that meant they represented the voice all Liu clan members present.

Qin Yu laughed heartily to himself, his outward expression unchanged. He’d not thought, after all this tossing around, he had become part of the same family now.

Instead of answer directly, he turned to his disciple to his side, and asked, “Han Shu, well, what do you say, how should this matter be resolved?”

Han Shu hesitated with the sudden question.

The two elders followed his gaze and looked at Han Shu, giving the fellow a knowing look. Of the two, the earlier one – Yun Shan, quickly added, “Han Shu, please don’t bring your petty squabbles up and bother your master. Oh, I realise that it has been a long time since your father and you have come to see me. After this, if you have time, come visit me more often.”

Han Shu couldn't stop his heart from turning sour, he felt some sorrow and sadness. Before today, before he met Qin Yu, his own great-grandfather's palace was as unreachable as heaven. He were to approach more than a hundred metres of the front gate, he would be frog-marched outside or sometimes booted out. But now, his lofty great-grandfather was giving him such a different kind of treatment – one more kindly.

"Master, let's just let this affair go. It wasn't a big deal anyway."

Qin Yu nodded, "Very well, since Han Shu said so, I'll spare your lives. Death may be too heavy a punishment, but injury is not. Zang Yuan, make sure these people need to be 'resting' for three months."

"Senior!" Yun Shan and Yuan Tan stared with disbelief, the young master – Han Ming, also gaped with confusion.

All they heard from Zang Yuan was, "As you command, master." And in the time for a breath, Zang Yuan who was standing behind Qin Yu disappeared. For a top ten ranker of more than two hundred level 9 demon, Zang Yuan is nothing short of a monster to those present. To deal with a group with the strongest two being a level 2 immortal, wiping the floor of them was a cake walk!

The next instant after that breath, the group was lying on the ground, vomiting copious amounts of blood, painting the monotonous ground with splashes of scarlet.

"Senior, this is going too far." Yun Shan spoke, his jaw trembled slightly with some rising anger. His spirit was increasing in ferocity, but before anything else, Qin Yu swept his gaze to him. Liu Yun Shan could feel his entire body involuntarily shudder as if he'd been submerged in freezing water. The shock woke him from his bull-headedness and before he committed more irreversible acts.

Without taking his eyes off Yun Shan, he spoke for the first time in a while, "A disciple of mine – Qin Yu, is not to be slandered nor bullied." His voice was soft, but it could be heard as if he'd spoken next the ears

of everyone present. “Han Shu, return home with me. Why stay in a clan that don’t even treat their own as their own. You should not be too attached to this place.”

Han Shu heart pounded loudly, he’d never thought in all his life that he would hear something as warm as that. He recalled his past, but shuddered slightly trying not to imagine anymore and bring up any painful memories.

Home?

What was home?

Was that home?

The peers that spat on him, bullied him and assaulted him. It was a home of nightmares.

Within Han Shu’s heart, a heavy burden was tossed aside. For the first time in his life, he felt so……so relieved?

“Yes, master.” Came the answer.

Liu clan may be known as one of the three great clans, but they only have one golden immortal stage expert, the rest was only immortals. Within the Atlas, Qin Yu had more than two hundred level 9 demons, and destroying the Liu clan could be done with a nod.

“Depart.” Qin Yu held onto Han Shu’s shoulder and vanished.

Shuo Yan and Zang Yuan turned around and faced the Liu elders, the two directed a cold, sly grin on their face, and then they too vanished.

The elders gave each other an eyeful, both foreheads were creased.

…

In a remote part of the city, in an insignificant town house far different from the luxurious palaces of the Liu clan headquarters.

On this particular day, a group of people had gathered in front of the courtyard in front of that house – Han Shu's house.

A loud shout was heard, "Master is currently tutoring Mister Liu Han Shu. No one is to enter within 6 hours."

Two burly giants stood at the two sides of the entrance to the courtyard. These two were level 8 demons Qin Yu withdrew from the Atlas – Pi Huan and Pi Fan. There were numerous level 9 demons and their reputation was high, which made the two level 8 demons desire to show the level 9s that level 8 demons are not to be squandered nor forgotten. So in their master's presence, they want to leave some good impressions. They were also a representatives of the level 8 demons, so that they wouldn't want to be shadowed (not lose face) for their seniors as fellow demons.

Outside the residence were three elders of the Liu clan, an unknown honoured guest of the Liu house, another guest and a group of Liu clan's elite guards. The elders could not help but show a repressed smile of understanding.

"Yun Shan, you said that the two guards were not the same as the two from the other day, right? The Liu clan leader asked the other elder – Yun Shan.

The fellow nodded, "I'm very sure. These two men are not the ones before. Those two were a woman and a lean looking man, not two burly giants."

"Hmm, a level 8 demon." The fourth elder-looking guest – the honoured guest of Liu house, said "If I'm not mistaken, the two guards are Flame Lions. Their actual power far surpasses level 8 immortals. At most, elder Xiu could only barely handle one."

"Even the guards are two level 8 demons." Every one of the elders gasped, they could felt invisible pressure on them, "that 'Qin Yu' must be even more fearsome than these two men. What a monster……when did such an individual come here?"

The clan leader also felt a headache coming on, because demons are stronger than immortals of the same level. That was true, unless that immortal followed a special path of practice, but nevertheless the chance of that was so miniscule that it very nearly did not exist.

“Eldest brother, did you notice that the two guards called Qin Yu as ‘master’. If it was the normal hierarchical structure then it only be ‘lord’ and not by ‘master’. There is definitely more to it.” Yun Tan remarked. The clan leader nodded at that, he didn’t notice it at the beginning. Usually only the within the super large clans that control many planets would cultivate these experts, and only these experts would be titled ‘master’.

After a long time…

‘Squeek’ one of the guards opened the courtyard door.

“Our master has said you may come in now.” The other guard spoke, his voice rumbled like thunder, “Also, leave your guards outside, the garden would not fit you all.”

The clan leader laughed. “There is one other person. He is Liu Han Shu’s father….”

A bored voice reached the guests’ ears from within the gate, “Let him come in, then.”

One by one, the clan leader, the three elders, an unknown guest and Han Shu’s father walk in order through the doorway.

Within the courtyard.

Han Shu had finally mastered the top grade holy weapon ‘Hei Yuan’. Today, he wore a dark-grey sleeved shirt made part of ‘Hei Yuan’, while the other part was in the shape of a flying sword. Qin Yu sat on a stone bench, flanked by Shu Yan and Zang Yuan, on the left and right. Han Shu stood slightly ahead of him and to the side.

The unknown guest was the first to speak….through voice transfer, "Clan master, the two men standing guard are very strong, I could not perceive all of it, they are at least level 9 demons, as for Qin Yu, he is about a level 8 immortal."

But, with the meteoric tears' fusion with his soul, his control of spiritual energy has reached a profound level. With a light sweep, he could acquire all the information. "Oh, not bad." Qin Yu laughed out loud. With his soul's fusion, and withdrawn of his soul and spirit, even a golden immortal would not be able to perceive his true strength, let alone an unknown immortal.

The unnamed guest's face paled, "This clan master's – Qin Yu's, strength is unfathomable." that was because he was unable to sense a hint of life force nor spiritual energy from Qin Yu's body.

The Liu clan leader stared at the unknown middle-aged man, suddenly little frustrated that the guest would say Qin Yu was a level 8 immortal, then say the fellow's strength was unfathomable!

Chapter 5

+Previously on Stellar Transformations

Qin Yu confronted the bullies of Liu Han Shu with his dramatic shockwave entrance. He display instilled awe onto the onlookers which attracted the attentions of the Liu clan elders. With the elders, clan leader, Han Shu's father and another unknown guest at his door step, now what will Qin Yu do?

…

"This one is the Liu clan's clan leader, here to greet Mister Qin. We are unsure, to what fortune, does Mr. Qin wish to do here on this little planet – Amber Moon. If there are anything within my clan – Liu house,

can handle, please allow us to do so. On Amber Moon, I of Liu clan at least have some capabilities."

Qin Yu allowed a faint smile to show on his lips, pointed at a seat on the left side, the kind aimed for guests. "Sit."

The clan leader immediately sat down.

Qin Yu looked at the leader mildly, "We won't talk about my business, there is something far more important to discuss than my business. You see, here on Amber Moon, I took on a disciple. But, I discovered that someone dared to insult my disciple, and that someone was his own brothers of his generation. Liu clan leader, about this matter, can you explain to me why this is so?" Standing behind Qin Yu was Shuo Yan, who smiled coldly, eyes flashed with hidden intent. "Oi, scion of the Liu clan, you better wise up. If you listen well and aid my master, then perhaps your clan may prosper, but……if the master isn't happy with you, then your clan may just die out, unexpectedly." She hit the bull's-eye. What Qin Yu needed the most was a star map, he did not care for power.

There are many ways he could go about acquiring this star map, except that Qin Yu chose to use this particular method: manipulation and negotiation with these 'major' families. Of course, that would be the climax of this whole discussion.

"Bullying? Hm, how should we go about this?" The clan leader asked no one in particular, then smiled lightly. "This was a problem that arose from internal clan competitions between those children. To this, I promise one thing, and that is those things will never happen again."

"You swear it?" Qin Yu answered with a short, dry laugh, "I find it hard to believe in your supposed promise."

Han Shu shifted uncomfortably on his feet, he lowered his head in his master's direction, and whispered, "Master, the clan leader's words are quite influential."

Qin Yu laughed with a hint of sarcasm. “You foolish apprentice, I don’t even know what to say to one like you.” Han Shu was only a twenty-five years old practitioner, who haven’t seen much of the wider world. A man with such tunnel-vision and naivety, would only feel honour at the sudden appearance of the greatest pillars of his Liu family present today. Indeed, Han Shu felt he was drifting and fluttering about on cloud nine, and hearing the clan leader’s promise, he was already convinced. He couldn’t help add his two-cents to aid the elder.

…

“Very well, let this be. Since Han Shu has said the matter is no longer a problem, then let bygones be bygones.”

The clan leader smiled – sly smile, as if this whole ordeal was just a façade. “I noticed that the holy equipment on my own Han Shu is quite extraordinary. It seems it can transform and reshape itself…such wondrous holy equipment, it must have been yours, right? Such equipment, was refined by Mr Qin?”

Qin Yu confirmed it. He knew the reason why the clan leader was paying him such compliments. The proposition of any clan leader was to improve their impression they would leave on him, Yun Lu was not an exception. He must admit, so far the group has been quite sensible, and not bull-headed. “Liu clan leader, weren’t you inquiring about my business here on Amber Moon, right? Well, I do have one affair of utmost importance, I wish to trouble you for. Of course, I will provide suitable……rewards for.”

The fellow’s eyes actually twinkled and hastily asked, “Whatever are the rewards……if I can help, I will certainly do so.”

“No, not to aid me without compensation. I am not one to leave my debts unpaid.” Qin Yu shock his head.

“Well then, If Mister Qin, does not wish to owe anything…” The clan leader’s face brightened, “I do have a small request…I hope you could become an honoured guest allied with our Liu clan.”

"An allied guest?" Qin Yu furrowed his brows. "I am a busy man."

The clan leader hurriedly added, "Just in name. In name only. If problems arise, and you are free, then you could aid us…But don't worry, we will not come to seek your aid."

"If it's like this…" Qin Yu thought for a moment under the watchful gazes of all the guests, including the unnamed visitor. "Alright. I accept."

"That's fantastic. Please, this is a gift for any honoured guest hired by the Liu clan. Every honoured guests are given the same treatment. Please accept this, as a sign of goodwill." A small assorted goods appeared on the nearby table.

At closer observation, it was a Token of Authority. An opal-coloured, transparent bead. And finally, ten high grade holy elemental stones.

"This token is inscribed with the mark of the Liu clan's honoured guests. Anyone of the Liu clan are to carry such an item with them. This bead is a 'voice transfer talisman' bead, it may not be very expensive but to acquire may be met with some difficulty. These ten high grade holy elemental stones are for the gentleman to train with." The clan leader had a smile plastered on his face the whole time he gave his explanation.

Qin Yu widened his eyes, and smiled lightly, "This is quite generous."

High grade holy elemental stones are something Qin Yu did not even care about. He hadn't even assessed how many high grade elemental stones, he has within his Nine Swords Immortal Mansion. He only knew he had a lot…at least several thousand. But a 'Voice Transfer Talisman', this was the only thing he desired.

It's true that the voice transfer talisman does have an effective range, but on the same planet, no matter how large, is very efficient. If the distance between two planets are close, then it would be barely possible to communicate between them. In the immortal planes, only using the voice transfer talisman can one communicate over long distances, a standard voice transmitter would not work. The range should cover up to two planets.

If one wished to communicate to distances greater than the range of one or two planets, you would need to be inside a greater formation of communications. Only within this greater formation, can one be able to communicate, say, from the immortal realm to the demon realm. With the talisman and the formation, the voice transferred messages could be convey over 'very' large distances – practically encompass most of the immortal plane. The only drawn-back was that the formation was very difficult to create.

What he needed right now was precisely this, a voice transfer talisman bead. "Well, since Liu clan leader is so insistent, I will have to accept." He calmly stored the three gifts.

"Now, tell us about the task, Mister Qin. Any matter of an honoured guest of the clan is a matter of the entire clan. We will seek ways to fulfil the task." Liu clan leader affirmed.

A small smile flourished on Qin Yu. "To be honest……my senior martial elder wishes to go to the demon real, but lacks a star map. I was wondering if the Liu clan leader could help obtain such detail map of the stars." As if by design, a helpless expression adorned his face.

The moment the guest heard that the desire was to go to the demon realm, brows wrinkled with distress, which changed to faint understanding. The men knew that Qin Yu had many demon guards, and likely to have some connection to the demon world. So if the elders from Qin Yu's side wished to go to the demon realm, it wasn't an outlandish desire.

"This……interstellar map…..is……" the clan leader stuttered, deep in thought, "Mr. Qin, honestly speaking, star maps are very rare and also very precious. These maps are created by interstellar merchants through trial and error, and unlikely to part with a copy of it. These entrepreneurs often record the path most suitable for their goals and shortcuts, often are incomplete. So even finding a detailed copy of a local star map is very difficult."

He obviously had already thought of this. During the years of turmoil and revolutions on the Qian Long continent, maps, in general, were regarded as priceless treasures. In terms of civilisation stage, the immortal plane has boundless stars and planets, mapping these this boundless space was immeasurably more difficult than mapping Qian Long. Therefore maps were a sight for sore eyes.

“Of the entire Liu clan, we only have one complete map of the Indigo Bay star field. As you may know there are ten galaxies within it, and of that, each has hundreds to thousands of planets with habitants and human activity. Do you know how much this map would cost if given a quote in the current market?” the clan leader spoke rather breathlessly.

“Hm, I do not know. Please, enlighten me.” Qin Yu gestured.

“One million! And that’s only the wholesale price.”

He understood what the elder meant by a million, as in one million low-grade holy elemental stones. In other words, it was one hundred high-grade holy elemental stones, was a very expensive item! “Oh, then why aren’t there any market prices available?”

“Our star map of the Indigo Bay star field, was something my family was very fortunate to acquire a thousand years ago. Even the two other great families of Amber Moon, that Yan clan nor Wang clan, could not have such a complete map of the star fields.” The clan leader asserted with an unyielding expression.

When Qin Yu heard this, he instantly knew that the clan leader holds this map in high regards. Obviously, the fellow wanted him to show more gratitude towards the Liu clan. “Clan leader, what I desire is a detailed map from here to the demon realm. That is pretty much the map of the demon and the immortal realm. Of course, a map of the Indigo Bay star field is already quite good.” At least with the Indigo Bay map, he would fear losing his way while traveling in the Indigo Bay’s boundless space.

With the Indigo Bay star field map, he could go to some planets with more experts. Places where major powers reside, such as planets with Immortal Emperors. Once there, he could obtain the maps of the demon and immortal realms. The chances of that are not improbable.

The clan leader frowned and wore a bitter expression. “Mister Qin, this star map is not under my jurisdiction but the Liu Ancestor. I want to help you make another copy, but this is very difficult.”

Qin Yu already had thought it would play out this way, he laughed lightly in return, “As long as Liu clan helps with this task, I will definitely remember this act.”

The fellow pondered for a second and swallowed visibly, “Very well, I will return and see if I can persuade out ancestor.”

“Clan leader, how can your authority is not on par with the Liu ancestors?”

The respondent laughed dryly, “Mister Qin, you may not know, but in my Liu family there are between ten and twenty elders and around eight honoured guests. They all have one thing in common, which is that they adhere to our Liu ancestor’s commands. What say you, do you think the ancestor’s authority is great or not?”

Finally, Qin Yu understood. “And Liu clan leader does not even feel some envy towards such authority?” Qin Yu asked, playful light danced in his eyes.

“Envy? Why would I be envious? He is the previous generation clan leader and my grandfather. Why would I feel envious?” The clan leader questioned, clear confusion showed on his face. “My grandfather is also the number one expert of our Liu clan. His authority comes with his abilities.”

Qin Yu affirmed, “Alright, our talk shall end here. When clan leader has completed my request, only then we will convene…”

The latter agreed, “Yes, farewell then.” The clan leader stood up and led his entourage, and left the house.

“Getting this star map is really difficult.” Qin Yu sighed and shook his head, “My own prowess is still too shabby. Even now, my soul force is not high enough to refine level 1 golden immortal’s yuanying. At that time, I would be able to open the second layer world of the Atlas of Ten Thousand Beasts.”

The second layer world of the Atlas? What did that entail?

Inside are a horde of demon kings, with one withdrawn, he could release tens or even hundreds of demon kings. With that kind supremacy, he would have an easier time to acquire what he desired. After all, the only power he had that was over the early golden immortal stage was his sword immortal puppet. However, the latter required him to use top grade elemental stones to power.

“I will retreat into meditation. When the clan leader returns, Shou Yan, you should notify me with voice transfer. Anything other than that, do not disturb me.” Qin Yu had already walked halfway to his own room.

A seductive voice was heard, “Yes, master.”

The two – Shuo Yan and Zang Yuan, bowed to their master.

…

When Qin Yu had returned to his room, across the hall, Han Shu and his father had struck up a conversation. Over the past decades, his father – Liu Nian Xu, had been living under the thumb of many people. Whenever he saw another person, he would have to bow very deeply, but today, he has finally regained his right to stand tall.

…

In the first layer of the human stage soul space.

In the vast emptiness and boundless space, at the centre a cross-legged Qin Yu meditated, consciously shifted from one hand seal to the next. With each complete seal, divine powers released from it. His soul force, presently at the human stage, continued to devour energy from the meteoric tear like a pair of ravenous tigers – endless hunger and evolution.

The time continued to move forward, while Qin Yu cultivated.

…

After ten days.

In the courtyard of the house, two people sat in wait. One in blue was a wizen old man, and the other was the Liu clan leader that came several days ago. “Liu clan leader and guest, please wait here.” Shuo Yan then alerted Qin Yu through her mind.

In a short while, Qin Yu emerged from the door of his room. On this day, he wore a broad smile.

“Mister Qin, allow me to introduce to you; this is my Liu clan’s ancestor.” The clan leader hurriedly explained.

As he explained, Qin Yu carefully inspected this new guest, his reaction of only so and so. “Just a golden immortal. Probably about the same level as Hua Yan.” He had already grasped the depth of this individual’s power.

“This one is Liu clan’s Liu Ming Han. Mister Qin has an incredible disposition and power.” Ming Han found that he could not perceive a single wisp of energy from Qin Yu. Ming Han was shocked, he couldn’t even detect any soul energy nor a hint of power either.

Qin Yu had retracted his soul force into his meteoric tear and withdrawn his energies into the core of his small dark star. For Ming Han not being able to detect it was very normal.

"Mister Liu is quite well-versed in the immortal's way. I do not know if the request I asked the clan leader last time could be allowed?" Qin Yu enquired.

The clan leader turned to Ming Han. The latter replied, "Mister Qin, you might understand that the Indigo Bay map is very precious. The map not only has the common routes to human inhabited planets, but also: uninhabited planets, other special places, and it also has explanations about the stationery Teleportation Array. One example; some planets' teleportation arrays only allow one way transfers – only in but not out."

"Only entry but not exit?" Qin Yu starts with surprise.

"That's right, for those one way teleportation arrays, you must rely on your own abilities to leave." Ming Han explained, "In short, this map has many insightful information, since……interstellar travel is not a simple matter."

A light bulb shone within Qin Yu's mind, he finally understood rarity of a star map. "No wonder a star map was so valuable!"

"Mister Qin, this is a copy of the map in my family's possession. It was obtained about a thousand years ago, and at my estimates, it was created about ten thousand years ago. In ten thousand years, I presume, the changes of the Indigo Bay should not be too big." Ming Han carefully handed a Jade slip to Qin Yu.

Is was created ten thousand years ago? From Zang Yuan, Qin Yu knew that a star map made a hundred thousand years ago is still very valuable, let alone one created ten thousand years ago.

Qin Yu did not hesitate in taking the jade slip and storing it into his Blazing Ice ring.

"Mister Liu, clan leader, since the two are so generous to give me this star map, I shall owe you a favour. I do not know what you require, but as long as I deem within my ability, I won't easily refuse." Qin Yu already had thought that for the two to give him the map so easily, how could they not have a request of their own?

Chapter 6

+Previously on Stellar Transformations+

The clan leader of the Liu family had paid Qin Yu a visit, they'd wish to acquire his cooperation as an honoured guest to the family. There Qin Yu told the leader about his desire to go to the demon realm and wanted to copy of the Indigo Bay star map. The ancestor in charge of the map came forth and gave the map to Qin Yu, now the former wants something in return…

…

The ancestor in question was Liu Ming Han, who at this moment turned and gave the clan leader beside him, a knowing look. He turned back to face Qin Yu and wore an embarrassed smile, "This request…I will explain it. It's true, Mister Qin, we do have a request. But to ask of such…could be preposterous."

Qin Yu furrowed his brows, too much to ask?

If it is truly too much to ask, why bother mentioning it?

A glint flashed across his eyes, he knew why the former two would say it in such a way. He had already taken the goods from them, how could he refuse to help now? Qin Yu laughed dryly, "Mister Liu and Liu clan leader, I'm aware of my own powers. If I can help then I will, but let me be frank, if I cannot complete it, then it cannot be done."

"Of course, that's obvious." The clan leader quickly replied.

"Yun Lu, just be frank about it now." Ming Han gestured to the clan leader.

"Yes, great ancestor." The fellow nodded, then asked, "This request is about the battle for control of the Teleportation Arrays. This contest or battle is held every once a century, in a decade, the same contest will be held once again. Mister Qin, please help us – Liu clan, claim control of the teleportation array."

Lines of confusion was shown as Qin Yu frowned, “Speak clearly, what is this battle for control over the teleportation arrays?”

The clan leader hurriedly apologised, “My apologies, I said it in a rush. The situation is like this: each planet has multiple teleportation arrays, and just by controlling a teleportation array, the amount of low grade elemental (money) earned is a terrifyingly high number. Every century on Amber Moon, the three great families have to compete for control over these teleportation arrays. Only the triumphing family would have complete control over the arrays for the next century until the next contest.”

Qin Yu pondered and understood, “Hm, I understand. Now, I have a question for you too, how much financial power does the winning family get of the three families?” His question startled the clan leader enough that the fellow paused for a moment. “Liu clan leader, you do not have to answer my question, if you do not wish to. I know…this question is a little too insensitive and blunt.”

Ming Han gestured the clan leader to withdraw, “Don’t mind it at all. Allow me to answer. I see from Mister Qin’s question, you haven’t thought or cared that the clan would invest in gaining that money, right?”

An awkward smile played on his lips. “It….it is indeed as you say.”

Ming Han nodded, he already knew why Qin Yu asked such a question. “Mister Qin, all you see, on the outside, our clan is bountiful and splendid, but underlying such large clan money is needed. You do not see how much we spend to maintain the clan, the multiple guards, as well as the many honoured guests we’ve invited. This all amounts to a huge annual expenditure! So many low grade holy elemental stones, that it!” He sighed, but continued, “In terms of the family’s wealth; since the founding of the Liu clan, our revenue is only slightly above out expenditure each year. For example, when we invited Mister Qin as an honoured guest of the clan. It required one honoured guests’ token of authority, which is made and refined from precious ores worth ten thousand. Then there’s the Voice Transfer Talisman bead worth about a

hundred thousand, but it is rarely found in the market, so another more secretive method of acquisition had to be used. That bumped the cost up to about three hundred thousand. And finally, the ten high grade holy elemental stones which costs at least ten thousand. This all adds up to several hundreds of thousands. There also the yearly payment to honoured guests for their own training…" Qin Yu at last comprehended the situation. Those several hundreds of thousands equate to several hundreds of thousands of low grade holy elemental stones.

"…And that is only one honoured guest. In our family, we have nine honoured guests, ten thousand immortal stage experts that have upkeep, and there are still tens of thousands of our disciples and children…Tell me, don't think that expenditure is high?" Ming Han laughed in mock horror, "In the immortal plane, for anyone to earn holy elemental stones, you need can do it in two ways: one is by mining precious ores and cultivating precious spiritual herbs; the other method is by taking the toll of any interstellar trader as they come here via the teleportation array. The second method of controlling the teleportation array yields the greatest amount of revenue."

Qin Yu was silent after the elder's machine-gun reply. For a large clan: if they did not mine ores, herbs and others, did not engage in business and did not control the planet's teleportation array. There wouldn't be many people willing to give their services to that family for free, particularly those honoured guests. But the least of their worries, with no holy elemental stones, how can the disciples and children of the family get stronger fast? It's impossible. Their training rate would be extremely slow. If the family was weaken like that then other external powers could easily overrun the family. Qin Yu agreed, "Seems that maintaining a large clan is really difficult."

His own Qin Clan had absolute military and economic superiority, and also they were the royal clan in the past, so loyalty within its population is relatively high. There wouldn't be much usurping powers arising from its territories. In this way, his Qin clan was the pinnacle of supremacy, as long as the status quo is maintained, there wouldn't be a problem.

His family had it easy, because the competition wasn't so fierce.

In the immortal plane, however, the families are large and more powerful. Not to mention the most powerful experts like Emperor Yu and those standing at the top of the Mystic Immortal Emperor stage. They would have to compete with other similarly powerful experts in the Devil and Demon realms. Similarly, smaller local powers like Liu clan have to compete with two other families on one planet. Qin Yu recovered from his thoughts, he looked up at Ming Han. "Mister Liu, please continue."

Ming Han gave his consent through his look, "Mister Qin, you asked me how much assets our family has? I will tell you. As of present, our family has, in our storage, at best, one hundred million low grade holy elemental stones."

A hundred million low grade ones? That's about a hundred top grade stones.

"Take this scenario: if there wasn't any revenue, this hundred million would only last our family for one hundred years. And do you know, how much revenue you would get from controlling the teleportation arrays for a hundred years?" Ming Han directed the question at Qin Yu. "This….I afraid I do not know."

In fact, Qin Yu did not have the faintest idea how much inter-planetary teleportation tolls would cost, let alone how much the receiver of tolls would earn in a hundred years.

The asker's eyes shone with visible light. "To use this planet's teleportation array, the toll for the nearest planets is around four to ten low grade stones. Further out, it would be about a hundred, and the furthest one requires about a thousand."

"Excuse me for a moment. Mister Liu, how far can this teleportation array allow transfers?"

The fellow laughed with mirth, his face betraying the seriousness of the situation. “How far will it allow transfers to and fro? The furthest distance in within the boundaries of the same galaxy, ha ha.”

Qin Yu was stunned. He knew the cost would be great, but not this great. There were ten galaxies within this Indigo Bay star field, just passing through this star field would cost ten thousand. So to go to the demon realm, it would cost hundreds of thousands, if not more than millions.

He looked towards Ming Han who was about to continue, “The daily revenue from travellers, coming and going through the teleportation, would amount to tens of thousands, which means that’s about ten million a year. So over a hundred years, that’s about one billion or so.” Ming Han sucked in a sharp breath. “Just winning over the control of the teleportation arrays for one hundred years is enough to let us be at ease for a few thousand years.” That one billion stones was enough to cover all costs for the Liu clan for a thousand years.

“I dare ask, Mister Liu, since the founding of your family, how many times have you controlled these…teleportation arrays?” Qin Yu probed.

The fellow’s eyes shifted nervous as if he was somewhat too embarrassed to answer. “How many times……Our Liu family has prevailed for a long time – at least few hundred thousand of years! In all our existence, we have gained control over the teleportation arrays……only once!”

“What!? Once, only once?”

Qin Yu was previously only mildly surprised, now his eyes shot open like giant meteors. “By the Gods! The Liu clan had been around for few hundred thousand years and they had tens of thousands of chances to compete. But of those numerous chances, they’d only gained control once…only once???” He couldn’t hide the shell-shocked expression from blossoming on his face, “And there still called one of the three ‘great’ families??”

He gaped at the elders, who were, indeed, quite embarrassed by that fact.

Ming Han avoided his eye contact, sighed and looked up again. “Mister Qin, could please not make fun of us…these things…I know…god!” Ming Han had a solemn look about him, but he explained nonetheless, “That one time when we gained control…that was about a hundred thousand years ago. All these years after, my Liu clan had become a huge family. We’ve tried to do business with minerals, ores and herbs…but alas, over the years, the valuable ores and minerals have depleted! In the later years, we have had this monetary problem weighing on us!”

The clan leader nodded solemnly as well, “That is exactly it……Mister Qin, as you know, you apprentice – Liu Han Shu, is a low level junior, but if it was a hundred thousand years ago, every child of the Liu clan would receive a yearly stipend of a low-grade holy elemental stone. However now, those elemental stones can only be given to those children who compete and win in the inner sect competitions. Only by gaining a suitable rank, will they get those stipends.”

The two had spoken with such bitter tone that Qin Yu had nothing much to say.

Silence ———

A cold female voice broke that same stillness in his mind. “Master, these people are truly pitiful! Why do they wish to acquire so much people and yet do not have the wealth to support it???” It was a voice transfer via soul connection – soul communication.

Once he had heard Shuo Yan’s rebuke, a matter-of-fact smile touched his mind’s eye. For a clan, would they be willing to give up any people that comprise their superiority?

Qin Yu still had another question he wanted to ask, “Gentlemen, honestly speaking, I still cannot fully comprehend the problem. As said, does that mean your family is much less well off than the other two

families? Since the controlling power is refreshed every century and you've only gained that control once so far."

As to why he asked that….

A thought had come to mind. If the discrepancy between the three families' wealth is many times larger than one – Liu's, which means the other two would have incredible wealth. At that time……why not just 'take' the wealth away from the wealthy leaders. Just rob them. After all, what Qin Yu desires are top grade holy elemental stones. As for the golden immortal on this puny planet, they weren't even on the same eye level as Qin Yu.

"Large discrepancy? No, no, we're actually ranked second of the three great families, in terms of combined powers. The lowest is the Wang clan, of their entire existence, they hadn't gotten control even once." Ming Han explained.

His face stiffen at that revelation. "Do you mean that……the number one was always Yan clan? And that the control of the teleportation arrays has always been in their hands? That means their wealth and influence was heavens beyond yours?" He felt quite complicated knowing about this ordeal with the 'Yan Clan'.

How many hundred years was that?

How much wealth was that??? Holy Sh*t.

If he'd just grab a few hundred top grade holy elemental stones, his usage of the sword immortal puppet wouldn't be so stingy. He wouldn't have to fear for overusing the energy stored in his top grade stones.

As long as he had enough top grade stones, then his sword immortal puppet would truly be immortal and ever-lasting! He had no doubt, after all, he knew about his puppet's defence. He had never seen anything that could break or damage the puppet the slightest.

Ming Han confirmed, "Yes, all these years, the control of the teleportation arrays has always been in Yan clan's hands."

His eyes lit up with hidden glee, “Oh…..then tell me about this ordeal with the Yan clan.”

From behind Qin Yu, the two motionless attendants almost felt pity towards Yan Clan, “Woe to you, Yan Clan. You are in big trouble now.” The two had the same thought. As Qin Yu’s attendants, they knew about his sword immortal puppet, and could guess what their master had in mind.

Ming Han chuckled lightly, “That is something naturally said, an ordeal it is. If it weren’t for the Yan clan, our family would have already been in control of the teleportation arrays.” After a pause, Ming Han jovial mood lifted, and solemnly said, “The top expert of Yan clan is, presently, the great ancestor ‘Yan Gao’. He is a sword immortal, and also……is a level 6 golden sword immortal.”

Qin Yu glanced at Ming Han, “Mister Liu, I must know, what level is your strength?”

Ming Han stuttered and said embarrassedly, “I….I’m…presently, at level 2 golden immortal stage. I cannot be compared to that Yan Gao.” The fellow looked somewhat dejected.

Qin Yu shook his head casually. That’s right, any sword immortal’s strength was already high, let alone a level 6 golden sword immortal. For Ming Han to compete against that, it was no wonder Liu clan could not gain control. But even so, a level 6 golden sword immortal was not impossible to tear down.

“Yan clan has only this one person – Yan Gao, who is very formidable. There is another golden immortal, but even I do not see much of a rivalling power in that one.” Ming Han said with confidence, “My only worry is with that Yan Gao, if we can solve that problem, then everything else would not be a problem.”

At this, Qin Yu frowned. His expression was an act, unbeknownst the other two.

The two only saw a frown on Qin Yu’s face, and felt uneasy.

"Gentlemen, you say you want me to help you seize control, but I ask you, how should I help you seize it? Just state your intentions clearly."

Ming Han answered immediately, "There are two ways. The first is……after a decade, compete for us and win the contest. The contest is made up of three matches, once you've won twice, the contest is over."

Murderous light flashed through Qin Yu's eyes, "And….the other approach?"

With an equally murderous light, Ming Han exclaimed, "The other is to help us……kill Yan Gao!"

Ming Han spat that phrase out vehemently. It was obvious, the hatred runs deep in his bones.

The previously knitted brows relaxed, Qin Yu already had deduced thus far. Killing Yan Gao? He would gain a lot of top grade holy elemental stones from destroying the Yan clan!

"Heh….golden immortal, not to mention a sword immortal – the most powerful of immortal paths, and a level 6 golden immortal at that. This is very difficult……indeed very difficult!" Qin Yu exclaimed with reluctance, "At the very least, I have no way to beat it."

"What? You really have no way to do it?" the two elders exclaimed, their hope was somewhat deflated.

…

Qin Yu pondered for a short while.

Ming Han was the first to recover, a rosy light blossomed from his face, "I remember Mister Qin mention your martial senior wished to go to the demon realm, right? Then would your martial senior be close to here, maybe on a planet in the Indigo Bay star field? Maybe…."

"No need to say any more, I know what you mean." Qin Yu gestured with his right hand, and sighed, "My martial senior is very powerful, so

killing a level 6 golden immortal is……a matter of fact." A pair of bright smiles broke through that gloomy husk of a face of the two elders…

Only be frozen by Qin Yu's bitter laugh, "I'm just a puny junior of the martial school. How much my word would be heard by my senior? With no reason whatsoever; to ask my senior to kill a level 6 golden immortal, I'm afraid offending him and being killed wouldn't be a surprise."

"Ah….." Both elders frowned. Ming Han immediately added, "Is there really no way? Whatever the conditions, as long as it is within my family's power, I will definitely do it."

To Ming Han, even to give up all the wealth of his family – that one hundred million, it would pale to compare to being able to control over the teleportation array.

Qin Yu pretended to ponder seriously for a moment. He looked up, his eyes lit up like light bulbs and said, "Actually, there may be a way to persuade my martial uncle. You see, my martial uncle is actually undergoing refinement of treasures of mysterious content. He is in need of large quantities of top grade holy elemental stones. Only with the concentrated energy found in a top grade holy elemental stone, will he be able to train effectively. So……as long as you provide enough top grade elemental stones, it could help persuade him. At that time, I will have to rely on my relationship with my martial uncle to help your case."

He had led the duo around and around, and finally showed his true villainous intentions.

"Ah, top grade holy elemental stones?" the duo drew in a sharp breath, and simultaneously felt a lack of air in the surroundings.

The two elders could not help but sigh in praise. "Ah, to refine a hidden treasure using large quantities of top grade holy elemental stones. No wonder, no wonder, the man possessed incredible power!"

Chapter 7

+Previously on Stellar Transformations

In exchange for an 'Indigo Bay' star field's star map, the two elders from Liu clan wishes Qin Yu would satisfy their request, and that was to gain control of the teleportation array on Amber Moon! Instead of taking the long way through competing in the century cycle contest, the duo asked Qin Yu to kill the only opposing power – Yan Gao of the Yan clan. To do this, Qin Yu coyly let the two know, it could only be done by his martial uncle, and the only way to persuade his uncle is with top grade holy elemental stones…

…

The two elders – Liu Ming Han and the Liu clan's clan leader, felt a shortness of breath. They were at awe of the powerful forces behind Qin Yu, whilst the same time feeling a little frustrated at heart.

Before even getting into the negotiation stage, the start line was already at top grade holy elemental stones!

It wasn't one or two, but a matter of how many!?

The ugly expression on their faces betrayed their thoughts. How much was one top grade holy elemental stone worth? How about one million? Of the three great families, how many top grade holy elemental stone could they have, combined?

"Top grade holy elemental stone. A single piece was worth a million." Ming Han expressed helplessly, "Mister Qin, our family does not have many people requiring such luxurious things as top grade holy elemental stones. We may have many pieces of high grade stones, but as for top grade stones, we have far and few between." In normal operations, the Liu clan does have an accumulative one hundred million stones worth of assets, but they could not afford to use top grade holy elemental stones. Usually, they expend low grade, middle grades and rarely high grades.

"Mister Liu, what should we do?" Qin Yu sighed exasperatedly, "you have already given me a star map and help me so. I will also give two top grade holy elemental stones to my martial uncle to aid your cause. But of course, the rest is up to you……I dare say, anything less than ten pieces would probably not be worth my martial uncle's eyes…"

The two elders gave each other an eyeful, unsure of how to proceed. They neither talked nor used voice transfer to discuss anything, they just looked at each other dumbfounded.

Flanking the master's chair, Zang Yuan stood, partly concealed behind a veneer of sincerity. The man's mouth was a thin line, not a slightest change in his expression, but underneath that visage, he was laughing so hard that his gut would have hurt. For Qin Yu to give two pieces of top grade holy elemental stone. It would be the same as having something in your right hand and giving it to your left hand. There wouldn't be any change in ownership, at least not from the insiders' perspective.

Only now does the elders' converse using voice transfer. "Grandfather, we need to be more decisive. Think about it, as long as Yan Gao is dead and we acquire help from Jade Sword School, not only this time but on other occasions, we will be able to control the teleportation arrays." The clan leader was first to jump into the discussion. He knew, for such important matters, only his grandfather's decree is sufficient.

Like an eager child, the clan leader awaited Ming Han, but the latter was struggling to come to a decision.

Instead of replying, Ming Han looked up from his reverie, "Mister Qin, could please give me estimation of the minimum of which is acceptable?" He paused and continued, "How much top grade holy elemental stone is needed to persuade your martial uncle?" Clearly, he had come to some kind of decision.

"You say how many?" Qin Yu paused with purpose then his brows flexed showing a thoughtful expression, "I know for a fact that my martial uncle is currently refining a hidden treasure and he requires a vast amount of top grade holy elemental stones, but……for how many? I

can only guess that with twenty or thirty stones, you can definitely catch his eye. With more than fifty, he would definitely listen, but for certain results, I believe a hundred can definite persuade my martial uncle…" He had precisely calculated this would be the upper limit based on the total assets of the Liu clan. How he would lead them on would depend on his meticulous handling.

Ming Han responded with a nod, "Alright, Mister Qin. Though my family does not own many top grade holy elemental stones, I will retire from here and think about this. Sometime after I will have to trouble Mister Qin again."

"Don't mind, don't mind at all. You have already given me this star map of Indigo Bay star field, how can I not aid you where I can?" Qin Yu smiled. An innocent and honest smile.

With that matter finished, the elders did not loiter, and left the residence promptly.

…

In the Liu clan's conference hall.

A rather chubby looking middle-aged man was currently standing ovation then promptly bowed and offered a respectful salutation to Ming Han. "I pay my respects to the great clan master." The latter inhaled deeply and said in a low tone, "Yun Fan, all these years of operation, our family had entrusted all its common commerce side to you. But now, I have a very important task to give you!"

"Great elder, please give the order." Liu Yun Fan replied without a shred of hesitation. The man held a high position within the Liu family, his power lie in the fact that the family's entire business side was under his control.

The patriarch, Ming Han handed Yun Fan, his own spatial storage ring, "In here are numerous high and middle grade holy elemental stones, I would like you to convert them into top grade holy elemental stones."

The request startled Yun Fan. Normally, a family's entire wealth was kept with the elders and the patriarch, whose storage rings make up the warehouse of the family. In particular, the Liu family patriarch, whose storage ring contained at least a third of the entire family's total assets.

"There is about thirty million in here, try your best to exchange these for top grade holy elemental stones. Whatever you can get your hands on then do so. Whatever the results are, it will be as it is." Ming Han still had not let go of the ring, he held Yun Fan's hands and articulated each word he said.

By simple conversion, thirty million was equivalent to thirty pieces of top grade holy elemental stones.

Yun Fan did not let his surprise show too much. "Clan patriarch, for such a large amount in such short time frame, I'm afraid that the exchange rate may be low and not in our favour. Normally, anyone with top grade stones find exchanging them too bothersome, while others are too poor to afford them. Even the great experts who have them, loathe in having lower grades in their possession. If we do find some who may want to trade, they will most likely increase their own buying rate. In that case, the exchange rate may be 1 top grade to 110 high grades." Yun Fan quickly added, "Why don't we exchange over a longer period of time?"

It may be true that value of different levels of money such as one top grade is equivalent to a hundred high grades, but that is only known as an intrinsic value. If one want to trade them for a higher grade, the seller would have to take a loss at a lower rate, since the buyer would decide the trade rate.

The same could be said about the voice transfer talisman bead; its market value is about a hundred thousand stones, but refining such item is very difficult. Most are obtained from a rare refiner in a distant city. Over the course of the journey from the seller to the buyer, the price would have increased to about three hundred thousand stones.

Ming Han already knew about that deficit, “Make haste. It is alright to suffer some losses, but the most important thing is……convert them into top grade holy elemental stones.” He gave Yun Fan a firm look.

Since the great clan patriarch has spoken, there was nothing more to be said. Yun Fan intoned, “Yun Fan will not fail great patriarch’s expectations,” he extended his hands and respectfully received the huge amount of wealth within the ring.

Ming Han did not doubt the fellow’s loyalty nor did he worry about Yun Fan taking the money for their own gains. The reason being, any individual in charge of the commerce and finance of the family have to take a blood oath of loyalty before being accepted. A blood oath is not to be underestimated, the oath bearers will face heavy penalties if the oath was violated. Violation was incurring heaven’s wrath.

Days passed like river flow.

The entire eastern section of the Liu Feng city was comprised of a peaceful forest and glade. Atop that glade was a secluded and quiet manor, known as the Bamboo Garden. Inside resided Qin Yu and his disciple – Liu Han Shu, both had moved in once Liu clan had given them this new residence.

At the time of granting this manor, Liu clan also gifted an entourage of maids and guards. Like a complete set. They also decreed that no one is not to offend or shame the master of this bamboo garden. This announcement had become the source of many rumours in Liu Feng city. Many had gossiped about the identity of this master of the bamboo garden manor.

Within the Bamboo Garden…

A female attendant was currently leading a group of guests towards the core of the bamboo garden. The group had the same two elders that came before – Liu Ming Han and the clan leader, in the days gone passed. Through a series of circular archways, the group approached a dense bamboo forest with soft tones of light shafting down from above.

In a short moment, they had arrived at a clearing, and in the centre of the clearing was a large pond, whose waters rippled slightly with the bobbing of a fishing bait.

The owner of the bait and fishing rod was sitting and quietly fishing.

It was Qin Yu.

A delightful sound passed through his lips, “Ho ho, I’ve got one,” with a deft movement of his hands, the fishing rod rose and a lively looking carp of about one and a half kilos broke through the surface of the pond.

“Ha ha. Mr. Liu, and Liu clan leader. I’ve been sitting here fishing for quite some time, and yet I haven’t even caught one. But the moment you came, a fish took the bait and I caught one. Makes you wonder how mysterious that is, eh?” Qin Yu casually flip the rod aside and dropped the fish into a nearby basket, then stood up from the stone bench. He looked up a smiled a greeting towards his latest visitors.

Ming Han laughed in return, “Luck has come your way Mr. Qin, and there be no stopping it.”

At one side of the pond, a fair bit away, two figures stood. They were precisely, Shuo Yan and Zang Yuan, who was snickering inwardly.

They both had one thought: “A fish has been hooked? Well, now, aren’t there two big fishes eagerly taking the bait?”

Qin Yu stepped forward and gestured politely, “Please sit,” to a round marble table with three marble stools. The moment, he had gestured, a maid stepped forward and set a matching tea set on the table with fresh tea. The three stools were taken by Qin Yu and his two guests.

Qin Yu was the first to take a sip from his tea cup. While drinking, he glanced at the two elders out of the corner of his eyes, then put down the cup and said lightly, “It has been, what, two months since our last meeting? I presume this time, the two elders have come because the preparations, of top grade holy elemental stones, are complete?”

Ming Han confirmed instantly. “The preparations are done.”

Qin Yu nodded and abruptly sighed with helplessness, “I must say, the two elders were quite slow in the up taking. During these passing days, my martial uncle has been busy collecting top grade stones, and as far as I know, he is not far from finished. The gap between have and need is much smaller. I do not know exactly how much my martial uncle has been able to collect, but I must say, if he is finished collecting, then even if you have the top grade stones, it would not sway my martial uncle.” He shrugged as if to articulate this helpless situation.

As he finished, the two elders rosy expression froze and fell.

They can understand that reasoning too. Their honoured guest’s martial uncle was in need of top grade stones to refine a hidden treasure, naturally, the man would seek them as well. Given the prowess of the other’s martial uncle, their collection speed should be quite fast.

“You should know that mere money would not sway my martial uncle, but it was only because I knew my martial uncle needed top grade stones to refine his hidden treasure. And, that was why I informed you two elders of such, but now…” Qin Yu sighed a second time.

Ming Han looked somewhat perplex, and hastily inquired, “And now it can’t be done?”

“Don’t worry, let me ask my martial uncle about it.” Qin Yu immediately took out the voice transfer talisman bead and pretended to use it. He did not actually use it, but it was important to portray that he was to complete the act.

Silence instilled.

All one could heard was the muffled ‘plopping’ of fish splashing in the pond.

And midst the soft ‘rustling’ of brushing bamboo leaves, swaying in the light afternoon breeze.

It was serenity.

However no one at the stone table was enjoying such natural splendour.

The two elders shifted nervously in their seats, but not from stone being uncomfortable but from anxiety. The two breathed in and out in shallow gulps of air, and waited with abated breaths. They stared with nervous anticipation at Qin Yu's face, trying to decipher any signs of new information between Qin Yu and the martial uncle's telecommunication.

Time slurred, and it felt like a year had passed, but in reality…

Only a short while had passed…

The first to shatter that silence was Ming Han. "Well, Mr. Qin, what is it? What did your martial uncle say?"

Qin Yu breathed out and said cheerfully, "It's fortunate. My martial uncle wasted a lot of time collecting 'Aquamarine Ores' and did not have the time to collect much top grade holy elemental stones. It seems, there is hope." He paused to a moment, and asked, "Oh that's right, how many top grade stones did you bring?"

Ming Han gritted his teeth and exclaimed, "Forty pieces!" These forty pieces was exchanged with the sweat and blood of his family.

Qin Yu did a little whoop of joy inwardly, but on the surface, his face did not even twitch in the slightest. "Oh, just forty pieces? It seems there is only a moderate percentage to sway my martial uncle. On the contrary, my martial uncle cares for me deeply, so with my word, I'm confident my martial uncle would agree."

While Qin Yu was pumping his fists in joy, Ming Han and the clan leader felt like a thousand needles stabbed into their hearts.

This was forty top grade holy elemental stones!

It was close to half of his entire family's assets. The forty was scraped together by hastily instructing Yun Fan to exchange many lower grades

and the meagre top grades that was originally in the warehouse. Only by summing up all these, did they come to forty pieces!

Qin Yu wore an innocent smile, and advised, “Elders please rest here for a few hours. Right now, it is around noon on the planet my martial uncle is on. And I know for a fact that my martial uncle’s mood is the most pleasant in the evening. Likely, the success rate is much higher than any other time. So elder please wait for a while.”

“As it should be, ha ha, it should be.” When the two elder had heard that the ‘highest success rate is when the martial uncle is most relax, which is in the evening,’ how could they not accept?

Presently, the two elders felt conflicted, “What to do about these forty top grade holy elemental stones?” They had sat on that question for a while now. If they gave these top grade stones to Qin Yu, they were worried the receiver would deceive them and flee. However, they were also worried they would insult Qin Yu, if they didn’t give the forty to Qin Yu.

A casual smile touched Qin Yu’s lips, he already knew why the two was looking so hesitant. “Elders please rest inside. Ha……as for the top grade stones, please hold on to them for the time being. When my martial uncle comes, you can personally hand it to him, this way you wouldn’t feel that I would cheat you of them.” He chuckled at the two elders’ demeanour.

The two elders hurriedly added, “We do not doubt Mr. Qin a bit.”

The elders then retreated to rest indoors. They had been conned into resting in the manor.

And what of Qin Yu himself?

He resumed to fish.

Only this time, he had a rosy and broad smile on his face, while his subordinates – Shuo Yan and Zang Yuan proceeded to howl with laughter and talk amongst themselves using voice transfer.

At around the appointed time, Qin Yu pretended to call his martial uncle with his voice transfer bead. In reality, he was instructing the manor's maid, "Tell the two elders: it is time. Then tell them to come back here."

"Yes, sire." The maid curtsied respectfully.

In a short moment, Ming Han and the clan leader appeared in the clearing.

"How did it go?" Ming Han asked immediately.

Instantly a big grin broke apart on his face. "It is done!"

Ming Han and the clan leader looked at each other and also broke into a hysterical laugh. "Ka ha ha ha…" The two beamed at each other, and exclaimed, "From this day onwards, my family – Liu family, will be the top family in all of Amber Moon!" There wasn't a trace of pain for using up forty top grade stones from earlier. There was only smiles and looks of joy, brimming full of excitement, but Ming Han did not forget to ask Qin Yu. "Mister Qin Yu, when will your martial uncle arrive?"

Qin Yu was also pleased, but for different reason, "My martial uncle is in the Silver Stream galaxy, and through the voice transfer talisman bead, he had already deciphered the location of Amber Moon. Using 'greater teleportation', he will come here immediately. I presume in an hour he will make his appearance."

"An hour?" The rosy smiles on the elders face broadened to infinity.

If they could kill Yan Gao, then the Yan clan is finished!

"Two elders, I've said before, I will personally add another two more top grade holy elemental stones to your tribute. Here, this is the two top grade stones. When my martial uncle arrives, give these two with your forty to him. But, of course, do now say the extra two was from me." Qin Yu handed two top grade stones to Ming Han.

When the two saw Qin Yu give two top grade stones and say not to tell his martial uncle, they could not help but feel moved. They had never have thought this 'Mister Qin' would be such an honourable and valiant person.

"No, this, how can we take this?" Ming Han abruptly refused. While Qin Yu wore a carefully displayed a well-designed angry expression and replied, "If you do not take it, then I would feel that you have not given me any face."

At this, the two elders had no choice but to take it, but nevertheless felt even more grateful in their hearts for Qin Yu's honourable personage.

In about an hour's time…

Qin Yu secretly estimated that the time was nigh, and with a thought ——

A figure appeared in the air space above the clearing. The newcomer wore a flowing robe, had a ram-rod back and a stern posture, emanating a brilliant aura. On the newcomer's back was the pommel and hilt of a magnificent golden long sword. Everyone in clearing could feel the unfathomable power of the newcomer's gaze like a king looking down on his subjects.

Qin Yu instantly bowed and greeted his martial uncle, "Greetings to martial uncle."

The two elders looked upwards as they got up from their seats, at Sword Immortal Lan Feng and curtly chanted, "Juniors, Liu Ming Han and Liu Yun Lu greets senior."

The golden figure of sword immortal Lan Feng swept his cold gaze below to Qin Yu. "Martial nephew, did you say, to kill a level 6 golden sword immortal for forty-two top grade holy elemental stones?" Qin Yu hurriedly glanced at Ming Han and said, "That's is correct. Mister Liu, please give the said amount of top grade stones to martial uncle."

Ming Han could already feel the dominating aura from the golden sword immortal in the air space above. He, himself drew in a sharp breath and the prowess of this newcomer, and was certain a individual more powerful than Yan Gao. With poise, he wave his hand in a flourish, and in the air in front, forty-two pieces of top grade holy elemental stones appeared. "This is forty-two top grade stones, senior, please accept this humble gift."

The golden sword immortal – Lan Feng, accepted and stored that allotted stones, and spoke. "I've accepted the forty-two top grade holy elemental stones. As such, I will kill this person you desired to die. Now, tell me about this individual." The immortal's cold voice boomed in the ears of all in the clearing.

The two elders was completely focused on the levitating immortal and did not notice the trace of mirth that danced playfully in Qin Yu's eyes, nor the upward slant of his lips.

The entire forty-two top grade stones were already in his hands, and not one less. With that, he can freely use his immortal sword puppet for the time being……

Not to mention, he was about to go to the Yan clan to kill Yan Gao, whose clan will surly have no less amount of top grade holy elemental stones.

That very thought had brought illusionary fire-wisps to dance in his eyes.

Chapter 8

+Previously on Stellar Transformations

Qin Yu led the two highest authorities of the Liu clan to believe that his martial uncle would aid them to kill Yan Gao – the only opposing power

to their family, in exchange for top grade holy elemental stones. With enough stones, the elders can sway his martial uncle to commit the act. With his performance and the appearance of Lan Feng, the elders felt ever grateful towards Qin Yu, while the latter schemes to acquire more wealth beneath this meticulously laid façade…

…

"Senior, the target – Yan Gao, is a level 6 golden sword immortal and also is the Amber Moon's Yan Clan's great patriarch. Other than him, other people of the Yan clan aren't worth mentioning. But, beware of one thing, senior. This Yan Gao is part of the Jade Sword School!" A middle-aged looking Liu Ming Han spoke.

"Jade Sword School?" The golden sword immortal Lan Feng frowned and narrowed his eyes, "What is this 'jade sword sect'?" While the lofty immortal spoke, Qin Yu instantly felt annoyed at the elders, because previously they did not mention such thing.

"Yes, senior." Ming Han continued, "The Jade Sword School is just a small faction within the immortal realm, but the master of the school is not an ordinary existence. He is a level 1 Mystic sword immortal."

"A level 1 Mystic Immortal?" the Sword Immortal's face fell and Qin Yu cursed in his heart.

One must know that his own immortal sword puppet was just a simple level 9 golden sword immortal, while the other was a level 1 mystic sword immortal. Though the level gap between only differs by one, that one step of power, from level 9 golden immortal to level 1 mystic immortal, is huge. Most people would know that there is a bottleneck every level of a normal, golden or mystic stage, but the bottleneck between stages is so much higher than levels within a stage.

Ming Han hurriedly added, "But, rest assured, senior would not suffer any repercussions from killing Yan Gao, whom the master of the Jade Sword School is not too concerned about. Additionally, no one would know, this I can guarantee and swear in heaven's name." Even he could

tell the senior, who was a top class golden immortal, would be hesitant to act against a level 1 mystic immortal.

"Oh, it that so?" Lan Feng swept his cold gaze upon Ming Han, and in an equally cold voice, his said, "Is there any more to be said? I advise you to make sure every matter is explained to me crystal clear, or else if calamity comes, I will not still my hand. At that time, you better be careful that I won't directly wipe your family off, from the face of existence."

Ming Han trembled involuntarily as the cold gaze swept over his body. He felt, he could simply suffocate from that menacing aura. After all, the senior could casually kill a level 6 golden sword immortal, so eradicating the Liu family was as easy as flipping his hand.

The clan leader who was silent all this time, suddenly spoke, "I just remembered another thing. I remember hearing about Sovereign Yu of the Immortal Realm commanded eighteen emperors and thirty-six rulers, and of the thirty-six rulers, the master of the Jade Sword School was supposedly one of them."

Qin Yu was shocked to hear such a phrase, "Sovereign Yu", so soon. After residing in the Immortal plane for such a long time, he had finally learnt of some of the pillars of the powers under Sovereign Yu.

His thoughts was interrupted by an angry shout, "Martial nephew! What is going on here?? How did all this lead to Sovereign Yu, now!?" Lan Feng's former smiles had gone, only a dark scowl remained.

Qin Yu snapped out of his panicky state, and hastily bowed. "Martial uncle please allow me to inquire this." His gaze turned cold and locked onto the two elders – Ming Han and the Liu clan's clan leader, "Elders, now is not the time to twaddle on truth. You'd best not hide any more information about this matter anymore." Though he didn't shout, but each word was punctuated by the serious expression on his face.

Ming Han could feel the anger radiating from Qin Yu and the sword immortal above. Suddenly, as if struck by lightning, he quickly replied

to quail the others' wrath, "Esteemed guests, Sovereign Yu is a supreme figure of the immortal realm. Below him are eighteen emperors and thirty-six rulers, whom are all mystic immortal stage experts. The Jade Sword School master is one of the thirty-six rulers, but how could his majesty, Sovereign Yu, bother with the puny matters here? His majesty couldn't care less about the minute matters here, so please rest assured, esteemed guests."

"Mister Liu, I'm somewhat curious about this Sovereign Yu, could you enlighten me about this matter?" Qin Yu said abruptly.

At this, Ming Han's facial expression looked somewhat dumbfounded.

As long as one is an immortal, how could not know of Sovereign Yu? He had suspected that Qin Yu had undergone closed-door training in a remote place since childhood, that the fellow did not know much about the outside world.

Nevertheless, Qin Yu had asked the question, so he gave an honest reply, "The immortal realm has about twenty stellar domains, of which there are three supreme figures who are: Sovereign Yu, Emperor Xuan and Emperor Qing. But their combined influence did not spread to less than half of the entire immortal realm." Ming Han smiled. "The immortal realm has a number of mystic emperors, each occupying a territory with their own influence. Although their individual sphere of influence was less than the three supreme figures of the immortal realm like Sovereign Yu and the others, the combined influence make up most of the immortal realm."

Qin Yu nodded to himself, he finally could see the picture a little more clearly. It seems that this immortal realm is quite chaotic. Even the three supreme figures of the immortals could only spread their influence to a small part of the total region.

The elder wasn't finished. "For example, this Indigo Bay star field was also quite chaotic, since the Silver Stream galaxy belong to multiple powers. These powers included: Sovereign Yu, Emperor Qing, Emperor

Xuan, other immortal emperors and even Devil Emperors. It was a total mess!"

While the elder spoke, Qin Yu listened quietly, he was like wandering blind man on regards to any matters of the immortal realm.

With this train of thought, Qin Yu interrupted, "Then that means Sovereign Yu is the most powerful of the three foremost figures of the immortal realm…"

Ming Han turned to stare at Qin Yu in mild surprise. "Mister Qin, this statement is incorrect. It seems to be true that you are usually undergoing closed-door training. You do not know of a variety of the simplest things of the immortal realm.

Qin Yu did not know how to respond, so he just muttered, "Eh……yes, that's right."

Ming Han sighed and spoke with a touch of reverence, "In terms of personal power, Sovereign Yu and the other two may be in the top few, but you cannot say that they are the three most powerful. In the immortal plane and immortal realm……there are numerous experts, many of which do not bother to occupy a large territory. Some of which could be super-experts, whose strength was comparable to Sovereign Yu and the other two."

Qin Yu marvelled at that revelation, he understood that some like to be revered like imperial personages and some like to live unfettered, unattached and with freedom. Sovereign Yu and his lot of three are only regarded, on the surface, as the three most powerful, because the power struggles between them are visible. While, in terms of personal strength, there are a few that would match Sovereign Yu and the two other emperors.

Ming Han sighed again. "I still remember back in the days……when Emperor Ni Yang lead his campaign across the immortal realm, Sovereign Yu and the other two had been allied together on the

opposing side……But, it was unfortunate, Emperor Ni Yang vanished since then."

Qin Yu smiled inwardly to himself. Not many people knew about Emperor Ni Yang's death.

"Emperor Ni Yang was indeed very powerful. It is said that, his power could suppress Sovereign Yu and the like, however……He was defeated once, just once. That glorious battle shook the very pillars of existence in the entire immortal plane. It was that great of a battle!" Ming Han was the great patriarch of a relatively large clan, so he knew about many events of the immortal plane.

"Emperor Ni Yang was defeated? But, by whom?" Qin Yu had to satisfy his growing curiosity. He knew who Emperor Ni Yang was: "The fellow was a level 8 mystic immortal and known to be the strongest sword immortal in offense. The fellow practiced the sword art of the 'Heaven Sundering Sword Technique', while wielding the divine weapon – 'Sky Piercer', and adorned by the divine armour – 'Black Snow'. How could he be defeated?"

"That's right, because that battlefield was in our own ——— Indigo Bay star field!" Ming Han cried out at a higher octave that emphasized the elder's own excitement as he recalled that battle.

"Eh, Indigo Bay star field??" Qin Yu's heart started to pump faster, he wondered who could beat Emperor Ni Yang? Who?

He was completely taken by the adrenaline and drive of the story.

Ming Han puffed up his chest and proclaimed with pride, "The one who defeated Emperor Ni Yang was none other than the most respected super expert of my home – Indigo Bay star field. That super expert is the absolute in the top few of the entire immortal plane, known as 'Emperor Yin'!"

"Emperor Yin?" It was the first time, Qin Yu had ever heard of this name before.

"Indigo Bay star field is at the boundaries of both the devil realm and the immortal realm, but neither party dares to openly attack each other in fear of offending Emperor Yin. In the devil and immortal realms, no one, absolutely no one dares to show any disrespect to Emperor Yin!" Ming Han chided.

Qin Yu could not help but feel that this Emperor Yin is a third deterring power. With the presence of Emperor Yin, the Indigo Bay star field would not fall into chaos.

"Emperor Yin does not bother with the power struggles, but prefers to live in his home world. A planet with extremely dense elemental energy, known as the Yin Emperor planet. Originally, the planet had a different name, but everyone had forgotten it, now it is simply called the Yin Emperor planet." Ming Han had a far-off look, his eyes aflame with clear veneration and admiration.

Qin Yu also felt somewhat apprehensive towards this Emperor Yin. For starters, to be able to defeat Emperor Ni Yang was a feat known only to a powerful figure of the top three in the immortal realm. In addition, that individual was not greedy or desired ruling power.

"The Yin Emperor planet has experts as common as clouds in the boundless sky. Many mystic immortal friends of Emperor Yin, as well as many Emperor Yin's disciples, reside on that planet. There are also many visiting admirers and experts that frequent the Yin Emperor planet. Though it is only one planet, but no one……no one dares to offend or tread heavily there." Ming Han sighed with praise, "Both, Amber Moon and Yin Emperor Planet, are planets, but their prestige are like comparing an ant to heaven."

Qin Yu snickered. How could Amber Moon be compared to Yin Emperor Planet?? Impossible. The other had countless mystic immortals, how could these two planets be compared?

"Ah, Yin Emperor Planet!" Qin Yu exclaimed in his heart. He longed to go there.

That planet was like a hidden gem among countless basest metals. A place with conceal talents and powerful experts.

"I hear that on the Yin Emperor Planet, one must be at least a mystic immortal, or else one would have to live humbly……otherwise……" Ming Han smiled momentarily. "Even Sovereign Yu and the like had once go to greet Emperor Yin, but……well…that was just something I heard of. I do not know whether it was true or not."

People generally have a sense of belonging as part of a faction, community or such. Even from the tone of voice from Ming Han, one could detect that unfettered pride to know that his own star field – Indigo Bay, produced such a fearsome fellow known as Emperor Yin.

Qin Yu was also affected by Ming Han's infinite admiration that he promised himself. "In the future, when I have the opportunity, I must go check out this Yin Emperor Planet." Perhaps when he's found his sworn brothers and figured out the matter with Li'er, he would take his brothers to visit this yin emperor star.

"Whether it is Emperor Yin or Emperor Yu, even the eighteen emperors and thirty-six rulers are figures of immense power. They are all far above golden immortal like us." But, Ming Han showed a self-deprecating smile. "Mister Qin, do you know how many mystic immortals are there in our silver stream galaxy? And, how many golden immortals are there?"

Qin Yu shook his head in denial. "I do not know."

"In the entire silver stream galaxy, of all the people in it there is only one mystic immortal and that is the Jade Sword school master. Amongst those countless people, there are tens of thousands of golden immortals. Now, do you know the gap between golden immortals and mystic immortals?" Ming Han chuckled lightly.

Even the taciturn Qin Yu was shocked at this revelation. "What about normal immortals?"

“Normal immortals?” Ming Han repeated and paused. “In any one planet with life in the immortal plane, would have thousands if not tens of thousands of normal immortals. If it were the entire immortal plane, normal immortals are countless! You wouldn’t even want to count them! That is how many there are – so many, that they are like a drop of water in an ocean!”

Qin Yu also crunched some of the statistics and found the number to be exponentially and incredibly high.

“Well, honourable senior, Mister Qin, do you now know how lofty and superior immortal emperors are? So how could killing one Yan Gao of the golden immortal stage matter to the mystic immortal of the jade sword school master?” Ming Han proceeded to chuckle.

Finally, Lan Feng mouthed lightly, “Martial nephew, you should to lead the guests out. About this Yan Gao, I will prompt take the fellow’s life.”

“Yes, martial uncle.” Qin Yu bowed curtly then proceeded to lead the elders out of the bamboo garden. During the walk out, Ming Han asked Qin Yu to help quicken the completion of this task.

Once the duo had finally left the premise, Qin Yu and Lan Feng quickly entered the enclosed cultivation chamber within the manor.

Within the hidden cultivation chamber.

Qin Yu was sitting cross-legged, while his sword immortal puppet – Lan Feng, stood aside motionlessly. Shuo Yan and Zang Yuan stood outside as the gatekeepers of the chamber. Qin Yu immediately issued a command, “Shuo Yan and Zang Yuan. From now on, you will exercise caution while guarding the hidden chamber’s exterior. If there are any important events, notify me using soul communication through your mind.”

Shuo Yan and Zang Yuan bowed in acknowledgement. “Yes, master.”

While sitting, Qin Yu looked inwardly with his mind’s eye and promptly entered his soul fused meteoric tear. Immediately after, his

conscious flew into the core of the sword puppet. Soul separation; it is a skill that required the user to be at least at the Dongxu stage. It meant that his soul would be fused into the Yuanying. Qin Yu's level of comprehending the depth of practice path has allowed him to use soul separation with ease, and also view his internal sectors with ease as well.

Separating from his body, his soul quickly entered the interior of the immortal sword puppet.

Normally, he need a thought or action within his consciousness to control each movement of the sword immortal puppet. Once his soul had entered the puppet, controlling it would be like controlling his own body, making attacks, defence and movement sharper and distinguished.

Qin Yu felt around his new vessel and could not help but lament at the prowess of its creator – Uncle Lan. "This immortal sword puppet's body is incredibly tough and resilient and yet supple and elastic to the touch…."

Qin Yu (Lan Feng), immediate immersed his soul force with the world and applied the teleportation technique, then instantly vanished from the chamber.

And his original body had also vanished from the hidden chamber. His original body had already been stored within the Nine Swords Immortal Mansion. Thankfully, no one was around to witness the scene where the hidden chamber was completely empty.

Qin Yu's original body may be tough as an immortal, but it was far less resilient than the immortal puppet. Just the feeling of possessing the puppet, he marvelled at the strength of its body, and thought it must be comparable to divine rank equipment. Its toughness wasn't a joke!

…

In the late night sky above Liu Feng city, a shadow stood above its air space.

"Immortal class swords can change its shape and size, which means this body could also change….." With that thought in mind, the puppet's body instantly grew about five to six centimetres, while a long cut of a scar appeared on the puppet's face. "Since the body is so powerful, then I presume it can fly at high speeds as well." Qin Yu had a toothy grin, as he tested out his new toy.

In the night sky of Liu Feng city, the puppet's body shuddered and vanished, the air around its original position quivered and rippled.

In one breath's time…

Qin Yu appeared at the nearby mountain peak overlooking Yan Shan city.

It may have been an instant but it was purely based on flying speed and not by teleportation!

Qin Yu sighed in praise, "This immortal sword puppet's body is at least a thousand times stronger than my own body and speed is at least ten times of my own…" As soon as he was done, he resumed a taciturn expression, planning his next move.

From his vantage, he could clearly see that this Yan Shan city was much larger then Liu Feng city. "It seems the palaces of the Yan clan are much more luxurious and there are more subordinates as well." He noted all the distinctive features of headquarters of the Yan clan, as well as any details, paths and overall size of the clan's land.

It was still early night time.

The entire Yan clan's headquarters was lit, most people were at home or meditating, but some disciples were wandering the lively streets of the city, exploring the nightlife. Pairs of armoured guards continuously weaved around the clan's land – patrolling and unaware.

Chapter 9

+Previously on Stellar Transformations

Lan Feng makes his appearance once again as Qin Yu's martial uncle, this time, on a quest to kill Yan clan's patriarch – Yan Gao, asked by Liu clan's patriarch – Liu Ming Han. During the request, Ming Han revealed that Yan Gao was part of the Jade Sword school, whose master was one of the thirty-six rulers under Sovereign Yu. Qin Yu also learnt of a legendary battle long ago between Emperor Ni Yang and the illusive Emperor Yin. Nevertheless, he still undertook the task and travelled to the city where Yan Gao resides – Yan Shan city…

…

Colourful lights lit the wide boulevards of the streets of Yan Shan city, shoppers and carousers came and went, going about and enjoying the city nightlife. To Xiuzhenists, sleep wasn't an imperative, naturally, many people crowded the streets of the city, whether it was with friends or by themselves…

Qin Yu was but one of those people that walked the streets of this big city.

He was one of them.

Even walking in the middle of the street, he was already one with the magical night market and festive citizens of the city.

He had one thought, "Killing Yan Gao is not urgent. For now, I'll enjoy this festive mood." He thorough browsed over the market goods, completely at ease with the pleasant mood. On the streets he saw handsome men, pretty boys, beautiful ladies and seductive women. There were even people of high status, arrogant people, aggressive people and many more. There were all sorts of colourful people on the streets of Yan Shan city.

One had to be careful in midst this wondrous parade, after all……

Xiuzhenists can change their appearances!

'Sigh' "What a sensual looking young lady with such bewitching beauty…" Qin Yu had settled his gaze on a young lady in a sensual green gown not too far down the street. He could not help but sigh in appreciation. That's right, he only praised from the perspective of a viewer appreciating beauty.

"Mistress, Amber Moon planet is famed for its fabulous teas, in particular the one known as the 'Gliding Maple-leaf Red Tea'. It is one of its native tastes, we should try it out." A lithe young female attendant suggested to the lady in green slightly in front of her.

The lady in green nodded with poise, "I guess so", with a hint of smile in voice.

Promptly, the two ladies entered that tea house ——— 'Gliding Maple-leaf Tea House."

The ladies voices travelled up the road and into Qin Yu's ears. "Gliding Maple-leaf Tea House, eh? If it is as the lady said as a 'must-see' place, I should go as well." Qin Yu was piqued by the information, and a head full of curiosity, he also stepped into the Tea House.

Just as he foot was about to cross the threshold of the Tea House's main door, he frowned with annoyance. "Seems that there are some stalkers watching my movement?" A part of his mind rang with alarm.

After fusing his soul with the meteoric tear, Qin Yu has raised the level of sensitivity of detecting soul force. Though he was only a level 8 immortal, even whenever a level 2 golden immortal like Liu Ming Han, shifted their sights on him, he could clearly detect it.

On the contrary, the stalker who had just fixed their sights on Qin Yu, he could only vaguely feel the other's gaze.

All this happened in an instant. Without pause nor a change in his facial expressions, Qin Yu entered the Tea House.

Across the street on the veranda of a restaurant, a wizen old man swept a quick inspection of the tea house, confirmed to himself, “The most powerful person in the tea house is only a level 8 immortal. There is no danger to the young mistress.”

Inside the tea house.

Qin Yu was considering the tea house’s menus and was somewhat surprised to see the figures on it. “I must say, only the rich could enjoy the things in this Gliding Maple-leaf Tea House. The highest priced selection of tea is a hundred stones, which is about one mid-grade stone. I guess, only done-well immortals could afford such extravagance.”

It was the normal day for the famed tea house. There was only a handful of customers, but what was astonishing that all of them were immortals of least level five. The lady in green that entered just slightly ahead of Qin Yu, was the lowest level at level one, while her attendant was already a level seven immortal.

Qin Yu deft lifted his tea cup, the aromatic fragrance of the tea immediately hit his sinuses. The warm draft from the steam bathed his heart in splendour which slowly dissipated as he lift the tea cup away. “Truly great tea, it is.” Just the fragrance of the saturated leaves are enough to leave such miraculous effect on Qin Yu. He could only gasp in marvel of such great tea.

The waitress at his left side set down the tea pot, and said, “Seems that the young master is not from around here, right?” Qin Yu slowly confirmed and glanced at the waiter who continued, “The only thing that makes Amber Moon well-known is this Gliding Maple-leaf tea. Of the entire domain of the Silver Stream galaxy, there are only two places that produce this tea leaves – one is our planet and the other is the Red Leaf Planet. Though, the yield of our amber moon is significantly lower and also our cities are less populated and less wealthy.” The waitress didn’t even pause at all, as she rattled on with a hint of pride, “Amber Moon is but a small rural place, and naturally the prices are very low. A jug of gliding maple-leaf tea is only priced at a hundred, whereas at Red Leaf Planet, it is price at two hundred. And in any other places in the

immortal and devil realms, a single jug could cost up to a thousand or so stones."

A few booths away, the female attendant of that lady in green said aloud, "Well spoken. The gliding maple-leaf tea at our place costs around five hundred, and yet cannot compare with the quality of the tea here. What do you say, mistress?"

Finally, Qin Yu slowly took a few light sips and rolled the fluid around in his mouth, prolonging the moment and tasting the tea. He put down the cup delicately, and asked the waitress, "How much stock of this gliding maple-leaf tea leaves does this tea house have? If possible, I would like to purchase some."

The waitress' eyes lit up. "Young master, please wait for a moment, I will go inform the owner."

A moment later, the owner arrived to negotiate selling price, but Qin Yu didn't bother haggling one bit. He immediately took out twelve pieces of high grade holy elemental ores to purchase around ninety percent of all the tea house's stocks. That left ten percent for the tea house to use to entertain and receive guests. After the flash buy, Qin Yu sat back and leisurely enjoyed his tea, savouring every flavour.

A booming voice rang throughout the teahouse, "third brother, do you have any more stock of gliding maple-leaf tea leaves?" Almost all the guest simultaneous frowned in annoyance. Multiple pairs of eyes looked pointedly towards the source of the interruption.

The source of the disturbance was a dignified looking middle-aged man at the entrance of the teahouse.

The teahouse owner immediately walked out from the rear of the teahouse. He was already shaking his head. "Eldest brother, I afraid almost all of my stock was sold out. I have very little left that I was already planning to get some from you."

The man at the entrance looked somewhat helpless. "I'm out of stock as well. You know how much the great patriarch loves gliding maple-leaf

tea, the moment he leaves his most recent closed-door training session, he most definitely wants some. I've already ran around a few places and was without luck….it seems….that we must go replenish our stocks at Red Leaf Planet."

Sadly though, Amber Moon does produce these tea leaves locally, but the production is barely able to cover the usage of it for its locals.

The teahouse owner pursed his lips. "Red Leaf planet? Not to mention travel expenses, even the prices there are double of what we have here…." The man at the entrance also looked reluctant but replied, "For the sake of the great patriarch, this amount of money is worthwhile."

The teahouse owner pondered for a moment, and walked over to Qin Yu's booth. "Young master, could I please withdraw your earlier purchase of the tea leaves, and likewise, I will also return the twelve pieces of high grade ores."

Qin Yu frowned in annoyance at the teahouse owner's request. 'Is this how you do business??'

"Young master, I am called Yan Wu Tao, this establishment is also part of the Yan Clan. I hope that the young master could give us some face." The man at the entrance walked over to the booth. "Of course, you can name the price. How about fifteen high grade ores?"

'They'd just sold the leaves and yet now they want them returned??' Qin Yu stared at no one in particular, and said, "Do I look like someone who lacks money?" He hadn't even bothered haggling before and instantly took out twelve high grade ores, why would he be a kind of person to care about that sort of money?

The teahouse owner and Wu Tao stiffened.

"Did you just say that your great patriarch has entered closed-door training?" Realisation dawned on Qin Yu. When he put the facts: one, they are Yan Clan's people and two, they said their patriarch was in closed door training, together, it meant that the Yan patriarch must have entered seclusion.

Wu Tao immediately replied, “That’s right, the patriarch has entered seclusion, but when he comes out, it would require this tea. Could you please part with it?”

‘In seclusion…’ Qin Yu did not wait any longer, he immediately left the teahouse while ignoring the two men’s pleas. Following his leave, the two shouted after him in vain, “Hey, wait, customer.”

Walking down the street, Qin Yu sighed helplessly, “Just when I was about to go ‘trouble’ the Yan patriarch, I find the man has entered closed-door training….uh, I can only go see how strong the forces are protecting his closed-door training location.”

“Yes!” Qin Yu eyes lit up with resolution, “I’ll just grab someone and interrogate them.” With a quivering movement of his body, he vanished from sight.

Wu Tao was feeling very frustrated as he walk out of the teahouse and into a nearby alley. Back then in the teahouse, the customer – Qin Yu, maintained an uncaring attitude, it had made he quite furious. He wanted dearly to kill Qin Yu, but when he probed Qin Yu, he found he couldn’t determine the other strength. That could only mean one thing, Qin Yu was much stronger than him.

This made him quite cautious. Not to mention the extravagant and lavish gesture to buy out the teahouse, coupled with that individual’s strength, his Yan Clan couldn’t afford to offend that kind of person with such strong backing. He knew his Yan Clan was just a small ruler of one planet, and couldn’t compare with some of the bigger players in the immortal plane.

A voice resounded out, breaking Wu Tao out of his reverie, “Are you Yan Wu Tao?” The man in question flinched with surprise, “Who is calling for me?”

Before Wu Tao could speak again, he suddenly felt his mind had blanked out, and the next moment, everything turned black.

…

With Wu Tao captive, Qin Yu pulled the fool deeper into the secluded alley; out of the prying eyes and ears of the city goers.

"With my meteoric tear, using this technique has become quite easy." Qin Yu was currently controlling the man in question – Yan Wu Tao. For one he was much stronger than Wu Tao and two, he had the constant aid supplied by the meteoric tear.

"Now, tell me, when did the patriarch enter closed-door training?"

Wu Yan blinked blankly, and looked listless, even his eyes were lifeless like marbles. Words dropped out of his mouth in monotone, "The. Patriarch. Retreated. Three. Days. Ago."

Another calm question came his way. It sounded slurred like a hypnotist's serene voice, "Tell me. When will he exit seclusion?"

This time, the answer came out in better formation. "I do not know. The great patriarch had said that it could be one day or it could be one year. But, he said this time it should be no more than two to four weeks."

…

Silence. Qin Yu was somewhat satisfied by the answer. That's right, he could wait a few weeks, and he was in no hurry. Of course, the quicker the deed is done the better it is for him.

He already had determined that Wu Tao was a level 5 immortal. A immortal at that level should have a relatively high position within the Yan Clan, which meant the fellow would know about many things. Then he asked the third question: "Where is the patriarch conducting his closed-door training?"

Another mechanical reply: "In Sword Immortal Temple."

"Sword immortal Temple, is it?" the fellow nodded in slow motion. Without pause, Qin Yu asked again, "How are the defences?"

"Sword immortal temple is a formation array created by the patriarch himself with the aid of his fellow martial brothers. The defensive ability is very high, the patriarch once boasted that even a level 9 golden sword immortal would have difficulty breaking into the sword immortal temple."

Silence.

'Hmm' Qin Yu was carefully digesting the information, 'Martial brothers of Yan Gao must be the disciples of the Jade Sword school. Since Yan Gao, himself is a level 6 golden immortal, then his martial brothers are most likely at the same level. In that case…in that case, the formation array of their combined efforts should have enough power to defend a level 9 golden immortal's assault.'

What Qin Yu did know was that, the strongest of Yan Gao's martial brothers had reached level 9 golden immortal. So the combined creation of a defensive formation will not simply defend against a level 9 golden immortal's attack, but also restricts the attacker.

Qin asked again, "Who…..who is the clan leader of the house at the moment? And what is that fellow's power level?" He wanted to know as much about the Yan Clan as possible, especially the current clan leader.

He knew that a family's wealth is divided into three portions. The first is held by the strongest of the clan, the second is held by the clan leader and the third is stored in the clan's shared warehouses.

Since Yan Gao is in seclusion, then it's high time to deal with the clan leader, which is right now.

The answer came after his short soliloquy, "The clan leader is 'Yan Xu Tan' and is a level 1 golden immortal."

The interrogation went on.

"Then is Yan Xu Tian a sword immortal? How many sword immortal does the Yan Clan have?"

This time the interrogated gave a detailed explanation, “No, the clan leader only practices the clan’s internal arts. In our family, only three are sword immortals. One is our great patriarch, while the other two are common immortal stage sword immortals.”

Qin Yu grunted with satisfaction. “Now, you can lay down and sleep.” Qin Yu dismissed the somewhat slack-jawed Wu Tao, and merged back into the shadows.

Yan Xu Lan. He was the second most powerful expert of the Yan Clan and also the current clan leader. His residence was a luxurious palace populated with dense packets of security detail and flourishing botanic gardens. Between patrolling guards and being the second strongest in the clan, the defences are naturally very tight.

In the Palace bedchamber.

Xu Lan was sitting cross-legged on the master bed, in his hand held a high grade holy elemental ore. Streams of energy continuously flowed from the rock and into his body. The man had a noble but fierce air about him, even his eye brows were shaped like spears.

A hollow voice rang about the bedchamber.

“Yan Xu Lan.”

The man on the bed shouted, “Who is it?” His eyelids immediately shot open, his gaze flickered side to side like probing lasers.

“SHHIIIOUUU!”

A wave of sword energy had already arrived at the man face. All one could see was a look of frozen surprise on the man’s face, before his body fell apart to each side. At the same time, his interspatial ring and a few immortal equipment appeared by the man’s side.

The intruder appeared beside the bed and leisurely approached the loot.

The intruder was precisely Qin Yu.

"Well, whatever the goods, at least there is a level 1 golden immortal's yuanying. It shouldn't be wasted." Qin Yu quickly stored the yuanying, and the other dropped goods into his Blazing Ice Ring.

He lifted the dropped interspatial ring for inspection and sighed, "Three voice transfer talisman beads, not bad. A few immortal class items…..'Sigh' the best is only at middle-grade, that's too poor. Last but not least, top grade holy elemental ores…..only eight pieces??"

The fact was that Qin Yu did not know much about the wealth of the Yan Clan, nor did he know how wealthy the clan was.

He turned and left, riding the wind outwards. In his wake was the desolate corpse of Yan Xu Lan, whose eyes were still wide open uncomprehending how he died.

…

The next morning.

Two servants of the clan leader's palace shifted from one foot to another as they shouted to rouse the master, but no responses were heard. They looked at one another. One on the left thought aloud, "What is wrong with the master? Did something happen?"

The other dismissed the first, "Impossible. It must mean the master had already left the house. Why wouldn't he respond? You should already know that even if the master is asleep, he would hear our cries."

The first looked sheepishly at the second. "Well, then. We will enter master's room to clean."

The two servants promptly entered the house and started cleaning and organising the items in the house. Slowly but surely they worked their way towards the bedchamber. The moment they approached the bed…

"Ahhhh!" the first shrieked

The other cried out, "Ah! Master, master!"

In the short minutes that trickled by, every elder, disciple and member of the Yan Clan had heard of the clan leader's death. Each searched in frenzied manner for the would-be murderer of their clan leader, but all was in vain. Even they know that it was impossible for themselves to find that person given how quickly and quietly the murderer managed to kill the clan leader. Only the patriarch of the family could be able to achieve success.

In a village hospital near the foot hills of the Yan Shan city. A wizen old man bowed respectfully at a familiar lady in green. "Mistress, we should return. Amber Moon is no longer safe."

But, the lady in question puckered her sweet, rosy lips, while drumming her delicate fingers, and shook her head, "Let's stay and play for a few more days."

The old man sighed again. "Mistress, last night the Yan clan's clan leader was assassinated. When I investigated the area that Yan Xu Lan was killed, there wasn't the slightest life aura present. I could barely detect the slightest trace of sword energy in the area. I presume the assassin is at least a level 9 golden immortal, or it could have been a mystic immortal. Mistress, it is no longer safe for you to stay here, that sort of expert could pose a threat to the mistress."

The young lady uttered a cute and muffled cry, "Ah….." then reluctantly agreed, "Alright then."

Chapter 10

People slowly trickled into the Yan clan's great hall, one after another elders and disciples wearing gloomy and sullen faces. Amongst them was elders Yan Xu Fan and Yan Xu Yan.

Xu Fan mumbled to the elder next to him, "Second elder, you are the next in line in terms of seniority. Please go and speak for us." The elders

had sorrowful faces. The second elder took a deep breath and felt determination gradually return to his posture: “Ladies and gentlemen, as you all know, last night, the clan leader was murdered within his own home, and yet no one in the surroundings felt anything amiss.” He paused and swept his gaze cross all present, swallowed and continued, “As of now, we are expending all efforts to find the killer; everyone is looking out for the man in question, but it is only a display. Knowing that the killer could take out Xu Lan must mean the killer is, at least, a golden immortal. If the killer wanted to escape, he would’ve used greater teleportation to get away. So even if we look, we wouldn’t even catch a shadow.”

The crowds of people all wore self-mocking smiles and bitter faces.

What the elder said was the truth! Though many people were dispatched to search for the would-be killer, but it was a quest fated to be fruitless. The killer must be at least a golden immortal, and as a golden immortal who has greater teleportation to escape, how could anyone find anything?

“Second elder. Someone has killed our clan leader and do we just swallow that down and act as if nothing has happened? Or do we take our revenge?” Xu Tan asked a little agitatedly.

Xu Fan reprimanded the speaker, “fourth elder, keep you calm.”

The announcer – the second elder, slowly shook his head to refute, “Our Yan family is far too feeble. Simply relying on ourselves is impossible.”

Hearing this, Xu Fan looked up with hope at the speaker, “Second elder, your meaning is….?”

The second elder nodded to Xu Fan and to everyone at large, “Exactly. We must find a way to acquire some help from the Jade Sword School. If they are willing to help then the chances of revenge is very high, but unfortunately we do not have much influence over the school or relate to them in any way. This matter, we must let the great patriarch to act,

since the patriarch is a disciple of the school, his word would weigh more than ours."

"But, but the patriarch is currently undergoing closed-door training……" the wife of the clan leader instantly looked up at the announcer with a helpless look.

The second elder and also the announcer nodded solemnly, "That's right, we can only wait. This time the patriarch wishes to reach the seventh level of the golden immortal stage before exiting his training. If we were to disturb him before he reaches his goal, we would be labelled as traitors or criminals of the Yan family."

Everyone in the hall knew that the patriarch is of more importance than Liu Xu Lan – the clan leader. Though the latter is dead, as long as the Yan Gao – the patriarch, is around the Yan family can still stand up proudly, with their heads held high, on Amber Moon. But if, Yan Gao were to perish and be destroyed in both, body and soul, Yan family would never stand up again. They would be heavily suppressed or suffocated by the other two great families.

…

In a remote village on the borders of the controlled boundaries of the city – Yan Shan, a Xiuzhenist is currently in thought.

The Xiuzhenist was sitting in the front courtyard of a well-sized residence. It was Qin Yu. He had bought the residence with one piece of mid-grade holy elemental ore. He didn't bother negotiating and immediately bought the place, the payment was worth far more the house, at least for any Xiuzhenists it was.

He was currently deep in thought and inspecting the goods in Xu Lan's possessions.

He sighed, "I'd never have thought that this Yan Xu Lan would be so ruthless." He had picked up several receipts showing sums of money to be owed to him. According to his understanding, these were similar to high-interest rate loans from loan sharks of his Qian Long Continent.

He was only mildly surprised at these packets of receipts, but what was more shocking was that the receipts were signed with blood oaths.

From his palm came rivulets of purple heavenly fire and immediately burned all the receipts, reducing them to smouldering ashes.

Through the blood oath seal, the many contractors of the oath would have felt the change as the receipts or contracts were burnt. There contractors were driven into frenzied states just from the presence of these extreme loans, naturally, they would be overjoyed to find the contracts were not in existence and they did not have to pay back the money.

Qin Yu frowned at his inspection, “This is strange, very peculiar. For the last million years, the control of the teleportation arrays was almost always claimed by the Yan clan. Logically, speaking, the accumulative wealth should be at least several billions but in actuality……there’s only one hundred million…?” He swept his immortal class spiritual senses once more into Xu Lan’s interspatial storage ring. He was very positive the total amount of all the holy elemental ores sum to only one hundred million.

Now the question was: for a large clan, how and why would their clan leader’s wealth be so small?

He threw the ring into his own storage unit and sat back down in a meditative position. “Forget this. I’d rather spend the time training.”

Instead of returning to his original body, he chose stay within his puppet, because he was training in the ways of the soul. Wherever his soul goes, he can train there.

In the immortal plane, strength is absolute. This doesn’t just mean personal power, but also strength in the mind and soul. With these as absolutes, once the possessor kills, the target will be killed without quarrel. If the possessor showed mercy time and time again, they would not live long.

Qin Yu was no exception. Over the timeless years of meditation and training, his heart had become stone cold and more ruthless as the time passed.

Perhaps the only shred of humanity and love left in his heart is his familial love, his brotherhood, his significant-other….and these remain in his heart for all eternity.

…

The Yan clan's sword immortal temple.

A middle-age man sat in the centre of the temple, despite man's looks of about middle-ages, his eyebrows were completely white and hung down from the two outsides of his face. Around him was waves of sword energy was emitted and absorbed.

Suddenly, the same drooping brows floated up by formless energies. Instead of emitting energy, all the energy around him was instantly converged with him as the epicentre. The oppressive force of such highly concentrated sword energy cause a heavy suffocating atmosphere in the chamber around him. The man, himself, was heating up quite quickly, his face was red from constant exertion.

It was red.

Now it turned purple.

Steam and energy was expelled out of the man's nostrils, from within two waves of oppressive sword energy was sent outwards, which encircle his body and flew back in. The process was repeated, each time the interval between breathes was shortened, until….

Until, the man's body started to shake uncontrollably.

"Boom!"
"Sou! Souuu! Sou!" Countless waves of sword energy erupted from the man's body, expanding outwards in all directions and slammed into the barrier applied on this sword immortal temple. The barrier only rippled

slightly without much change. It was, after all, a formation barrier constructed by the man and his fellow martial brothers of high pedigree.

In the silence that followed, the man breathed out and said with a satisfied look. “I’ve succeeded. I’ve finally reached the seventh level of the golden immortal stage.” The middle-aged man’s eyes shot open, and from within blazing light shot out.

The man’s name was Yan Gao. He was the patriarch, who’d undergone closed-door training some time ago. A while ago, he had sensed that he was at peak of the sixth level of the golden immortal and only one step away from breaking through. So this time, the closed-door training had succeeded to allow him to reach level seven.

Of the Jade Sword School which he was part of, his achievements and prowess was only considered to the mid-low, in other words he was below average. He belonged to the third generation of disciples.

The first generation was also the school master and was a mystic immortal at the first level.

The second generation constituted of eight disciples, seven of which were level nine golden immortals and one was a level eight golden immortal.

In the third generation, there were dozens of disciples. Of them, six were level 9, level 8 were numbered in between ten and twenty. As for level 7 golden immortals were plentiful, and the rest of the disciples were level 6 golden immortals. Since Yan Gao has reached level 7, he had finally broken through to the average level of the third generation.

With a casual flip of his hand, a voice transfer talisman appeared.

With a content look, Yan Gao spoke aloud respectfully, “Master, I’ve reached the seventh level of the golden immortal stage.” His master was Yu Dian of the second generation of jade sword school disciples. His master was also the only one among the second generation at the eighth level of the golden immortal stage. But in terms of governing and management capabilities, his master is top ranked. So despite, his master

low cultivation achievements, Yu Dian still held a relatively high position and status within the school.

Yu Dian also looked quite happy. “My disciple, you have finally reached level seven golden immortal stage. That’s good, very good. I’ve wanted you to help me with some matters, but was worried that you may not have the commanding aura, when you were still at level 6. In a few days, you should come to the Red Lead Planet, and report to me.”

In terms of trust and assurance, using one’s own disciples was most assuring.

“Master, rest assured, this disciple will first make some arrangements for his own family, then immediately rush over there.” Yan Gao was not an idiot, how can a small planet like Amber Moon allow him to achieve anything? He was elated at his master’s request, and eager to be on his way.

The Red Lead planet was situated in the heart of the Silver Stream galaxy. Where there are many powerful experts residing, so for his own development, that planet would be more promising. He had already planned to use the connection between the jade sword school and sovereign Yu, to allow him, one day, to work at sovereign Yu’s side.

Even by the end of the voice transfer call, his face was full of smiles. “This Amber Moon too small and non-profitable for me. I’ve only got one top grade immortal class weapon, which had come with generous help from my master, or else I wouldn’t be able to obtain. Once I’ve reached the Red Lead Planet and started working with the jade sword school, not only will I be able to be respected and gain prestige, but treasures would be abundant too.”

Afterwards, he sent out his immortal spiritual powers to encompass his family’s town. “Yan Shuo, Yan Lan, I’m about to exit the closed-door training area.” He was startled to find that he couldn’t find Yan Lan’s voice transfer signature, and promptly expanded his field of search. However, when he had encompassed the entire mountain range around his home city, he still couldn’t find Yan Lan.

The replying message from Yan Shuo made his blood freeze. “Great patriarch, the clan leader has been murdered.”

He had just broken through to the seventh level of the golden immortal stage, also received praise and a job from his master, and was feeling on top of the moon. But now a single piece of news had ruined his parade and darkened his mood. “And what about the killer?”

The second elder jumped into the communications link. “Great patriarch, the assassin snuck in, in the darkness of the night and killed the clan leader. No one saw the face of the killer nor their escape. As such, we have no way to find the killer.”

Yan Gao grounded his molars in rage, his face had become the incarnation of a demon’s. “Wait until I get there.” His message had been broadcasted to every child, disciple and member of the Yan clan, even those who did not have the status to attend the gathering in the main hall.

Only a few was deeply impacted by the death, and in most cases, Yan Xu Lan’s death had little impact on the family as a whole. That was because the pillar that supported the Yan clan was the patriarch, Yan Gao.

…

Within the courtyard of a remote mountain village, Qin Yu could clearly feel the probing sweep of Yan Gao’s immortal spirit power. Though the difference of soul power between the two was large, but thanks to the fusing with the meteoric tear, Qin Yu’s immortal powers became very sensitive to the point where he could clearly detect the other.

“Hmm? The old man finished his training, huh?” He looked up into the horizon in the direction of the Yan Clan’s headquarters, and with a slight shake of his body, he vanished from sight.

…

Within the main hall of the Yan family’s headquarters.

Chatter filled the main hall. On this day, around a hundred family members gathered in the main hall. These hundred were all the elites of the Yan family, even the previously held captive Yan Wu Tao was present.

At the time, Qin Yu only captured and interrogated Wu Tao, then put the fellow into a amnesiac coma, and didn't kill the fellow.

A harsh voice boomed in the hall, "Silence!"

Xu Fan, an elder of the family looked onwards in the distance as he finished his shout. Every bicker and chattered stopped in mid-sentence like someone had frozen time in the main hall. Not one peep of sound escape another one's lips, because they had all guessed……the great patriarch had arrived!

From behind the rear screens of the main hall, the patriarch and the second elder walk out. The former was in front while the elder walked behind. The patriarch commanded a fierce aura that swept outwards, with brows like spears and a dark scowl, every Yan family member could hardly take a breath.

The two elders approached three high-backed thrones at the rear of the hall. The patriarch sat down in the centre and the second elder sat to his left. Normally, the clan leader would sit in the middle while the two would sit at either side. Today, to the patriarch's right sat clan elder Yan Shuo.

Yan Gao fixed everyone below, in the hall, a stony stare. "I just finished my training, only to hear an very infuriating piece of news. Xu Lan had been killed." If his eyes did not convey the smouldering anger within, then his words definitely did: every member in the main hall could not even speak out. His face still deadpanned as he continued, "I know this matter has little importance to you all, since killing Xu Lan meant the killer must be at least a golden immortal. Everyone has been called here today for two reasons. One is to swear to avenge Xu Lan, and the second is to elect a new clan leader."

A clan leader election? If the patriarch was going to vote, then no one could dare oppose.

"But now is not the time to discuss that." He paused. Then he continued lightly, "The biggest problem is revenge for Xu Lan…..we do not have any information about this killer. I ask any of our honoured guests: have you found any information about the enemy?"

These honoured guests only shook their heads in shame. Without any clues about the identity of the murder, how could they find any information?

Right at this moment, a voice rang out in the hall, "I have some information about the killer."

The speaker was of a thin and lanky built man with a fierce and cold expression. On the man's face was a nasty and straight scar that accentuated the man's murderous look. On the man's back was the hilt of an immortal class long sword. Any immortal wield a visible sword is a special characteristic known to only sword immortals.

The newcomer was Qin Yu in the guise of his immortal sword puppet's body.

Xu Fan snapped at the newcomer, "Who are you!? Who let you enter the glorious main of my, Yan family's headquarters???" The fellow was a strong contender for the clan leader position within the family, naturally, wanted to show some poise and command in front of the patriarch.

"You…..silence fool!" Qin Yu didn't even look at the man and snapped at him with disdain, "I am speaking with the great patriarch, not some puny junior of the likes of you." He didn't bother give the man any shred of respect at all, only a disdainful look. The man wasn't even a golden immortal, and in his eyes such person wasn't even worth the dirt on his boots.

Yan Gao spoke with a polite tone, "This one is the third generation and a disciple of the jade sword school, and is called Yan Gao. May I ask which school is fellow sword disciple from?"

Qin Yu had deliberately leaked some of his strength and soul force out to allow the other to probe. The fellow thought Qin Yu was just a level 8 normal immortal, and was unconcerned about his arrival. The only reason why the fellow asked was because on his back was a sword which symbolized he came from a sword immortal school.

A sword immortal school was numerous in the immortal plane. Many were very powerful, and the jade sword school was just a small school compared to those greater powers. What Yan Gao feared wasn't Qin Yu, but the powerful school behind Qin Yu.

Qin Yu laughed timidly, "I…..I'm not part of a particular school."

He could see the fellow's face fell into a scowl. "Did you come to fool me with some kind of trick?"

The second elder to his left exclaimed, "Great patriarch, those who dare to trespass in my – Yan clan's, main hall is already committing a great crime! Now that trespasser dares to show such audacity to mouth off in its wall. He should be punished accordingly!"

Qin Yu's face instantly sharpened with a murderous expression.

"I didn't come to fool you, but to……kill you." He had already grasped the hilt of his long sword behind his back.

In the next instance, he had drawn his sword and activated the seventh technique of the Heaven Sundering Sword style. A fiercely thin wave of opaque sword spirit howled towards Yan Gao, who had also pulled his sword out and promptly erupted in explosive power.

"Shiinnn!"

Before Yan Gao could even unleash his own attack, a thin line had appeared from his head to his nether region, a look of disbelief still visible in the fellow's eyes as his body fell to the floor and split apart. Body fluids gushed out in fountains, blood vessels and cranium matter splattered on the raised platform where the ruling seat stood.

In one sword stroke, the level seven golden sword immortal – Yan Gao, had died!

Everywhere and everyone around was petrified in shock, in dismay, as if time had really stopped. Their clan's sole guardian angel – Yan Gao, and the greatest power had died! And died so pitifully!

No one reacted as Qin Yu picked up the Yuanying of their venerated elder, "a level 7 golden immortal yuanying shouldn't be waste. It definitely shouldn't be wasted," because the reality still couldn't be accepted by the onlookers.

Qin Yu smiled and stored the yuanying in his blazing ice ring then disappeared from the main hall.

When they heard the newcomer's voice and watched the man take the yuanying and disappear, and only then did the crowd wake from their stupor into reality.

Chapter 11

All of a sudden, cries and rancour shattered the silence in the Yan clan's main hall. "The, the, the great patriarch is dead!"

Every single onlooker was a disciple and child of the family, and every one of them stare stupidly at the gory remains at the foot of the central throne. Patriarch Yan Gao was a guardian angel to the family, but for these disciples the man was more than that, he was an invincible god worshiped by many.

However……on this day, that invincible god known as Yan Gao – a valiant and heroic entity, was killed in a single sword stroke by the enemy.

Amidst all this shock, Xu Fan's voice rang in their ears, "Catch the murderer, go catch that murderer!!!"

Following this shout, the entire hall erupted in shouts and cries. Many members of the family roar in agony, others ran about hurriedly and the rest busied themselves to look for the murderer. It was all hot air and no action, and they all know it. For them, they knew that for an enemy to be able to kill the patriarch in one sword stroke, wiping them out of existence was as easy as turning their hand over.

Still, chaos ensued and frantic bodies milled around in the main hall.

Amidst this chaotic display, the elder Xu Fan gestured to the second elder across him, "Second elder…"

The second elder had a very ugly expression and spoke to Yan Shuo – the other elder, "Our elder brother is a third generation disciple of the Jade Sword School. Any who dares to act against him would incur the wrath of the school behind him. Contact the jade sword school, and have them to deal with this issue."

Xu Fan also agreed. "If our Yan clan hands over 90% of our century-worth profits to the jade sword school, they'll likely to take up our request."

…

Far away, Yan Gao's master Yu Dian – a second generation level 8 golden immortal, was standing on the surface of a nameless planet in the Indigo Bay star field. The man was preparing to use this particular planet's teleportation array to continue his journey.

Suddenly, alerted by the voice transfer talisman in his spatial ring, he halted his steps and took out the talisman. On the other end was one his disciples named Feng Shan. "Master, there has been a big incident."

Standing beside the huge teleportation array, Yu Dian paused and shook himself helplessly. He has many disciples, but among them Yan Gao has the lowest strength and worst aptitude with the best disposition. The man neither gets flustered nor daunted by any task. For disciple Yan Gao, he feels he has a special connection with the man. In many ways, he was very similar to Yan Gao. As a second generation jade sword

school practitioner, he was the runt of the eight second generation disciples. Where the seven others were all level 9 golden immortals, he was only a level 8 golden immortal. But, in terms of maturity, strategy and managing, he was, by far, the best of all the second generation disciples. Similarly, Yan Gao is the weakest disciple, but the most mature.

When he looked at Yan Gao, he saw himself years ago – the runt of the litter.

So when he was about to leave the Silver Stream galaxy, he was preparing to let Yan Gao take over all the matters in the galaxy's commanding planet – 'Red Leaf Planet'. He was ready to train Yan Gao to become his successor.

Snapping out of his memories, he sent a reply, "Feng Shan, No need to be in such a rush. You should try learn a little from your junior Yan Gao to be a bit more composed." He scolded lightly, and asked, "Alright then, what matter is causing such a fuss?"

The breathless reply rooted him to the ground and left him dazed. "Master, Yan Gao has been killed!"

Finally he stuttered out, "What, what? Ha ha, what did you say?" He could barely believe what he was hearing. A day ago, his disciple Yan Gao sent him a message saying that he had broken through the level 6 golden immortal stage to level 7, but today…

The fellow at the other end carefully selected his next words: "Martial brother Yan Gao has died. The killer was a sword immortal, who had killed him in the main hall of the Yan clan boldly and undisguised." There was a visible pause as the man gulped and continued, "This piece of news was just sent over by the clansmen of the Yan family."

Yu Dian felt a little light-headed and woozy, but soon recovered enough to reply, "Feng Shan, you said the killer was a sword immortal, right? Who is it?" His voice quivered a little with fury.

Feng Shan answered, “Master, I had questioned the Yan clan about the incident. They passed over a detailed account of the person’s appearance, but with just the killer’s appearance, we cannot accurately determine who the killer is. If the killer could alter their appearance then…”

He was a man who managed all the affairs of the jade sword school, no matter large or small. After grieving his lost disciple for a very short while, he had already recovered his stony and calculating look, and instructed his disciple. “No one is to worry about this matter for now. As for the affairs on the Red Leaf Planet, leave them to your eldest martial brother. About the Yan Gao incident. Wait until I return.” He wasn’t one who would allow emotions to cloud his sound judgement. He could clearly understand that anyone who could kill a level 7 golden immortal in broad daylight, boldly and undisguised, definitely has superior power.

“Yes, master.” On the other end, Feng Shan finally loosed a breath. He also knew the murderer had to have strength beyond Yan Gao, naturally, did not want to go investigation such a figure.

Yu Dian withdrew his voice transfer talisman bead. And stride forward to the teleportation array. He was a man who held great responsibility. Not only was he a representative for the school master of the jade sword school, but he also would go on the behalf of Emperor Yu and the Devil Realm, as their middle-man on important matters. So he could not postpone it a bit.

He was due to reach his destination of the core and commanding planet of Indigo Bay star field – the Blue Solar star. “From here to there and the matters accompanying the devil realm side as well; it would all take a large amount of time.” He thought about it with frustration, ’Sigh’ “No matter, Emperor Yu’s matters are of the utmost importance, if I screw up, not only will I feel the emperor’s wrath but my school master would also feel the aftershock of it. First things first. I will sort this matter out, then return and carefully go over this Yan Gao incident.”

With his plans complete, he stepped into the teleportation array, paid the toll of 300 then vanished as a beam of light into the furthest distance.

…

Within the bamboo garden.

Two Liu family elders was present to thank Qin Yu about their request.

The patriarch of the Liu clan was the first to speak: “Mister Qin, I wish to convey out deepest thanks about this recent ordeal.”

He had just been sent the good news. With Yan Gao dead, the Yan family could be suppressed with ease.

Qin Yu laughed lightly. “It was just a small matter, no need to be so thankful to me. After all, it was my martial uncle who had received your request…Oh there is one thing my martial uncle was discontent with…”

The patriarch, Ming Han, looked puzzled, “With what matter?”

Qin Yu mimicked Ming Han’s puzzled look. “You had said that the Yan family had been in control of the teleportation array for most of the time. Their wealth should be hundreds of times greater than your own. My martial uncle was puzzled by why killing the patriarch and the clan leader of the Yan Clan only yielded a few hundred million?” He was completely befuddled by this result.

He did notice the changes to the facial expressions of the two elders freeze. “Mister Qin, about this, do you not know?”

He scratched his head in his mind’s eye. He may have asked another dumb question. He could not deny his understanding of the matters, in the immortal plane, was very lacking. What can he do about, other than ask? “Back then I had told my martial uncle that the Yan clan is sure to hold onto great wealth, but after he had killed the two top members of the clan, he had noticed their combined wealth was quite shabby. That is why I raised this issue with the two of you.”

Ming Han and the Liu clan’s clan leader exchanged a look. “It seems that Mister Qin does not understand the inner workings of societies within the immortal plane.” Ming Han explained, “Over the years of

controlling the teleportation arrays, it would yield a shocking amount of wealth that is, if all of it, belong to the controlling clan – Yan clan. Only then will they have wealth few hundred times greater than my family. However, more than 90% of the income is collect by jade sword school as tax from this planet. The jade sword school will collect tax from all in its territory and give it to Emperor Yu!" He paused and took a big breath and continued, "Emperor Yu controls a large territory, and how could he not apply taxes on all in his territory? From the Amber Moon, money is given to the jade sword school then passed onto the emperor. In this way, the vast majority of wealth is in the hand of the peak experts of the immortal plane like emperor Yu and emperor Xuan."

Comprehension dawned on Qin Yu. So it was just like the taxes in the mortal plane's countries, nations and dynasties. Most of the taxes are paid to the governing body of the nations. In this case, the jade sword school and the like, are the states and local governing bodies, which coagulates and collects individual region taxes. While emperor Yu and emperor Xuan and the like are similar to monarchs. His eyes sparkled as he imagined the amount of wealth concentrated in the hands of people like emperor Yu.

"Even if most is turned over to the ruling monarchs, those that live under them live well sheltered lives. Their wealth is at least a few dozen time greater than my – Liu family." Ming Han looked around and said, "So to seek shelter from monarchs like emperor Yu would be most favourable."

Qin Yu smiled with acknowledgement. "Mister Liu is quite right. With the tribute paid from profits from the teleportation array, only then will you be able to seek appropriate shelter from emperor Yu. At least, part of the profits would be left within the family, if one doesn't seek shelter from emperor Yu, the chances to obtain great wealth is much less, right?"

Ming Han confirmed. "Yes."

Qin Yu said no more and only sipped on his tea.

Seeing the former wasn't going to ask any more questions, Ming Han gestured, "Farewell, Mister Qin, we will leave then."

Qin Yu laughed. "Alright, I won't send you off then."

Before leaving the duo had left a pile of assorted wealth up to about a few million, comprised of elixirs, elemental stones and other valuables.

Putting down the china, he opend his mouth and his voice echoed in the peaceful surroundings, "Han Shu."

An energetic youth bounced into the clearing and bowed respectfully. "This disciple greets the master."

Qin Yu lift a single finger and pointed at the gift left by the patriarch of the Liu family. "These items were left by the Liu family, which I have no use for. Hence, they are yours from now on." He couldn't care less about these useless baubles.

His disciple was stunned. Han Shu still could not believe what he was hearing, and eager to confirm. "Master, are you saying you are giving all of this to me?"

Qin Yu nodded mildly. "Be quick about it. I have matters to discuss with you." His tone was edging towards displeasure.

Han Shu feared Qin Yu's temper and hurried stored the goods.

"Han Shu, I have not taken you in as my disciple for a long time, but nevertheless, I can feel you have had some…remarkable changes to yourself." His tone was solemn and deep that reverberated in the inside of Han Shu's body.

Changes? Han Shu wanted to laugh out loud. These days, no one dares to disrespect him in any way and the clan leader greets him politely. In a matter of a very short time, he had transformed from the ugly runt of the family into the most prized jewel of the family. For that, he felt quite smug these days.

Qin Yu's tone quietened and grew colder, "In the past, you work hard to train, but nowadays, I have seen a sharp drop in the amount of time you spend training. Often I see you are outside partying and playing with those Liu clan disciples. What I've said are all correct, isn't that right?"

What Qin Yu had said was the heart of the problem. The truth pierced through Han Shu like a cold knife.

It was true. He had spent his days too leisurely. He had no ambition, so with the little recognition he's gotten from his family already achieved. There wasn't more that he wanted, hence he had become complacent.

Han Shu hurriedly apologised, "this disciple was in the wrong."

"No, no…you were not mistaken." Qin Yu shook his head. "I was the one who was wrong."

"Master, you…" Han Shu felt panicky, his heart pounded loudly, its beat quickened in his ears.

Qin Yu sighed with exasperation, as if he was berating himself. "If I had not appeared, then perhaps you would have practice resolutely despite the hail of insults from others. But, one day, through your perseverance, you would eventually reach the Dujie stage and so on. You could either become a loose immortal or a normal immortal, such difficulties with your meridians and other bodily issues would not plague you. Henceforth, you would rise from the ashes of scorn like a phoenix reborn, dazzling all those around you and put the fear of your greatness into them, then soar into unfathomable skies above without any opposition." Qin Yu had a helpless look. "But, because of my appearance, your life had changed. The same perseverance of yours in the past was shattered by my appearance." Qin Yu shook his head yet again and sighed again, "Han Shu, I ask you, do you know who allowed you to have the respect of everyone around you?"

Han Shu replied without hesitation. "It was you, master."

That was right. Precisely because of the master-disciple relationship between Qin Yu and Han Shu. That was the reason why the Liu clan's

clan leader looked very favourably on Han Shu, and in turn, all the disciples of the Liu family was very respectful to Han Shu as well.

A resolute glint entered Qin Yu's eyes as he stared holes into Han Shu. "Han Shu, you must understand that to be truly respected, you must gain that respect by yourself. There is only shame in hiding behind the reputation of the teacher. In the end, that sort of flimsy image will not last." Without blinking, he continued, "You may be living comfortably now when I may be by your side, but if one day I'm not around, will your feeble powers gain the respect of those around you now?"

Cold sweat broke on the face of Han Shu. At this moment, at this time, he had finally woken up from the dreamscape of the recent high life he was living.

What was gained from others was not permanent, only by grasping it with your own hands, will the things obtained be everlasting.

Qin Yu turned away and looked at the border of the bamboo grove. "Enough. I do not wish to say anymore to you. I will enter closed-door training immediately, but when I come out, I'd better see some profound changes to you, or else……You need not bother call me master again."

From the bowed position, Han Shu stood up straight, looking firm and respectfully intoned, "Of course, master. This disciple will not let master down."

…

Within the bamboo grove's secret cultivation chamber.

There wasn't a single person within the secret chamber.

A fine layer of sparkling teal coloured gravel covering the floor. No one could imagine that the Nine Swords Immortal Mansion was one of the specks of gravel on the ground.

Qin Yu was current within that teal colour mansion, deep in meditation. He was sitting cross-legged in a centre of a flower garden directly in

front of an elaborately designed fountain, which was the same colour as the rest of the residence.

Suddenly, his eyes shot open. "Haah, back then……" He was staring at the stone table a fair distance away from his position. He was remembering the memories of his brothers – Xiao Hei and Fei Fei, and himself carousing and chatting happily between drinks. Now, he was only by himself.

His royal father and brothers were still in the mortal plane, but his beloved Li'er was far, far away in an unknown place. And his own sworn brothers, who he could talk to about anything, was in a place along the distant horizon of the Demon realm.

Whether it was in front of his subordinates – Shuo Yan and Zang Yuan, or the Liu clan's elders, or his own disciple, he is the higher being of great intellect, virtue and upstanding character. But he was also a man who yearned for someone to talk to, heart-to-heart. In the past, he could discuss his frustrations, his days' events, anything or everything with his brothers, but now? Now, he could only ponder about his problems by himself.

In this vast universe, where could his brothers be? That huge gap between made Qin Yu feel a kind of looming and suffocating loneliness. It made his heart grow heavier with time, and his visage become colder and made him feel more withdrawn.

This kind of unbearable pressure on him has made him want to reunite with his brothers more so than ever before. "In this next closed-door training session, I should rise my soul power to the golden immortal stage and refine a level 1 golden immortal yuanying, with it I will open the second layer world of the Atlas. Then I can immediately prepare to depart."

Once he'd decided on his plan, he stilled his heart and entered the meditative state to access and use the '3-in-9 Soul Refinement' to quickly advance the stage of his soul force.

A Year passed.

Then two years.

…

Within the soul space of the Human stage – first layer, of the Soul Refinement's practice spaces, Qin Yu could not feel the passage of time, as his soul grew in power and continuous transform as he continued tirelessly through the many hand seals, which blurred with time…

Chapter 12

On the Red Leaf Planet, of the Silver Stream galaxy, the headquarters of the Jade Sword School is located in.

The headquarters was situated atop ninety-six layers of steps, each layer had a few golden immortal stage disciples. Currently, outside the main hall's entrance, two neatly arranged rows of elite disciples numbering near a few hundred, assembled. These two rows continued from the walls of the courtyard and into the school's plaza below.

Each disciple wore happy faces with bright smiles looking towards the figure at the head of the two columns. The figure was their revered school master – Yu Qing Zi. Directly below the school master was four direct disciples of the master who had reached level 9 golden immortal stage. Then came the level 8 golden immortals of the third generation, while the fourth generation disciples waited below.

"Martial master, Brother Yu Dian has done a great service for our jade sword school. He has made all the disciples of the school feel proud." A young man, also endorsed by a constant smile, whispered to the school master in front.

The school master – Qing Zi, also was a face full of joy. "Mmhmm, emperor Yu personally notified me about this delight. It seems disciple –

Yu Dian, has really lived up to my expectations and fully given me face as the school master of his school." A middle-aged also laughed and said, "Yu Dian's abilities with management, prose and communication are nothing less than brilliant."

Their continuous barrage of praises was interrupted by the voice of one of the third generation disciples. "Patriarch, martial Uncle Yu Dian has arrived."

All of the experts in the jade sword school turned to look at the bottom step a fair distance away.

Being immortal practitioners, their vision was incomparably greater than the average man's, they saw Yu Dian wear a hinted smile leap up the steps as if the man was just strolling leisurely up a seventy-degree incline. As the man passed by, disciples of every generation bowed respectfully at this powerful figure, whom they revered.

Being given the hero's glorious welcome was something no other disciple of the jade sword school had ever enjoyed.

Layers one after another blurred by the man's feet, soon he had reach the area in front of the school master, Yu Qing Zi.

"Disciple Yu Dian greets the school master." Yu Dian knelt down with one knee and saluted in traditional Chinese greeting style to Yu Qing Zi.

The school master used both his arms to prop Yu Dian from his kneeling position. The master had a pleased expression on his face, and spoke, "Well, Yu Dian, you have achieve another spectacular success with this time's trading agreement with the devil realm and his majesty – emperor Yu. With your success, you have gained more than what his majesty expected, and has gained his praise and attention on you. You are definitely climbing up the ladder to the most favourable position to serve emperor Yu."

Hearing this remark, Yu Dian couldn't help but rejoice inwardly. He knew that his accomplishments are limited while working for the jade sword school master, whereas working for emperor Yu – a peak expert

of the entire immortal realm, has a brighter future. Any small gesture of praise from emperor Yu could provide him with endless benefits.

His fellow disciples all bowed, chanting: “Congratulations, martial brother”, “Congratulations, martial uncle”. Their voices resounding in the plaza.

…

The faces of all the disciples were rosy and full of smiles. They knew that, though the power of Yu Dian is one level lower than those of his generation, with this latest matter, Yu Dian had risen to a higher position.

Know what was in the minds of the masses, Yu Dian bowed again and said in a humble tone, “Master, these are just rumours and hot-air. It is this disciple’s greatest pleasure to stay by the master’s side often.”

His master’s smile broadened, and patted Yu Dian on the shoulder. “Man should always strive to attained greater places or progress. For a disciple of mine to work alongside emperor Yu will bring greater pride to the master.”

“This lesson, this disciple has received appreciatory.” Yu Dian bowed again.

His master waved indifferently, and then gestured, “Enough, let’s not stand outside and talk. We shall begin the feast.” Thus it began the celebratory feast in the main hall of the jade sword school. The seat of honour was taken by Yu Dian, as one after another well-wishers came forth to drink to celebrate Yu Dian’s achievements. Soon the evening sun descended into the horizon, and stars filled the sky. Only deep into the night, disciples began to disperse, and under the carousing and happy farewells from his fellow disciples, did Yu Dian finally return to his residence.

Later at night.

When the stars were fully visible in the reflective gaze of the courtyard pond of Yu Dian's residence, did he quail his joyful expression. Just a while ago, the loud festive shouts from the main hall had faded, only endless silence remained in the residence, did Yu Dian settle down.

His expression was one of cold determination. His voice – a soundless whisper, was a message to himself: "My dear disciple, Yan Gao. Originally your master wanted to let your take over my position here on the Red Leaf Planet, but I'd never would have thought that you would be killed by a sword immortal. In these ten years, your master has put his all into helping emperor Yu with the trading affairs, and haven't had the time to avenge your death." A sharp ominous glint entered his eagle eyes. "But now……your master has successfully completed that task, your master will spare no effort to avenge your death. Despite my time here in the Silver Stream galaxy is short, I won't stop until I avenge you."

Yu Dian turn to face the starry sky, bathing his face in a serene soft glow, but in contrast, and his heart darkened with thoughts of murderous intent.

…

On the outskirts of the Amber Moon's teleportation arrays. Pillars of precious minerals and ores embedded in intricate positions and shapes surrounded a ten metre wide circular platform. Around the platform were ideograms of odd figures scribed into the platform. The creation of a teleportation array is very difficult and complex, but maintaining these arrays were very simple.

Currently on Amber Moon, there are three such teleportation arrays. Normally there would only be a few dozen guards at the teleportation arrays, but on this particular day, over several hundred people dotted the land surrounding the arrays. At the forefront and closest to the array was Yan clan's elders Yan Shuo and Yan Xu Fan, who was the newly elected clan leader.

The two elders of the clan stood with a ram-rod straight back in front of the array waiting quietly for some unknown event.

The clan leader whispered to the elder next him, “Say, when senior Yu Dian is going to come here?” Instead of a straight answer, the latter just shook his head and said, “Who knows. The message said it would be today, but who knows what time will it be? We shouldn’t be worried, since we’ve already been waiting all these years under the pressure from the other two great families – Liu and Wang. How could a little more waiting for a day’s time be compared to what we already have withstood? Today, senior Yu Dian will finally come, and with him, is the hope of our Yan clan.” The former nodded his assent as well. What was a day compared to those years of waiting.

Since the day their great patriarch and former clan leader died, their family had been living under pressure from other clans. Even though, the new clan leader – Xu Fan, broke through to level 1 golden immortal stage, their family wasn’t a match for the other two great families and their experts. Naturally, they had to grovel under the foot of the other families, suppressing their influence and power in every direction.

In the silence that instilled.

When one of the teleportation arrays lit up with blinding light, every member of the hundred plus Yan dignitaries snapped into attention and bowed deeply, thinking the newcomer was their would-be saviour…

But, from the shaft of light came a short and stocky figure, whose power level was only at level 2 normal immortals’. The newcomer flinched at the sight of a hundred plus people welcoming him, and started to sweat bullets. The sight had shocked him beyond belief, why would so many people welcome someone like him?

Seeing the stocky dwarf, the faces of the hundred plus dignitaries contorted into grimaces and stared daggers at the newcomer. Xu Fan instructed a Yan disciple behind, “Quickly, send this one out of here!” That disciple promptly escorted the level 2 immortal from the premises and quickly returned to wait.

Seconds turned to minutes, which turned to hours. Soon the sun was setting on the horizon.

Just before the last shaft of the evening light was cut off, one of the three teleportation arrays, once again lit up, and all the Yan members present bowed deeply to welcome the newcomers. From the blinding soft glow, a group of five stepped out from the array.

Any one of the five's power couldn't be perceived by any one of the welcoming committee, meaning that all were at least golden immortals. At this point it didn't matter if the newcomers were with Yu Dian or not, Xu Fan did dare offend these powerful individuals.

A young man among the five was the first to speak, his voice was heard in the ears of all. "Where is Yan Shuo and Yan Xu Fan?"

The answer came without pause: "This one is called Yan Shuo, is present."

A moment later came another, "This one called Yan Xu Fan is also present."

Xu Fan bowed again and asked, "Can I please ask, if the five seniors are with senior Yu Dian's group?"

These five were indeed the group with Yu Dian. Yu Dian knew that the killer must be very powerful, so to make sure his vengeance is unperturbed, he had brought a few fellow disciples and brothers to help him out. Of them, the weakest was a level 7 golden immortal.

"That is correct." The young man seemed to be the spokesperson of the group. "I am called Lu Cao, a martial brother of Yan Gao. Listen well, this person is my master – Yu Dian." The young man had gestured towards a deadpanned middle-aged man to his right.

The two elders and hundred plus entourage immediately bowed and saluted to the master. "We humbly greet the lordship, senior Yu Dian."

The young continued to introduced the others, "This is my martial brother Heng Yu. He is the disciple of my martial uncle. And he is a powerful level 9 golden immortal." This time, the young man gestured to an ebony young man.

While in their bowed positions, the two Yan clan elders' hearts quailed as if they had been doused in icy cold water. A level 9 golden immortal, eh? That is an extraordinary figure!

The elders led the hundred plus welcome committee to bow and pay their respects to another powerful figure. "We humbly greet this lordship, senior Heng Yu." The man in question only nodded slightly as if looking at ants. This time, he came only for the sake of his martial uncle, to give his uncle some recognition (face), otherwise why would someone like him come to such a run-down and out-in-the-boonies planet like this?

The introduction continued, "This is my martial brother Feng Lian, who is a level 8 golden immortal."

A level 8 golden immortal??

For these elders, these newcomers were far superior to them. "We humbly greet the lordship, senior Feng Lian." The two respectfully bowed again.

"This person is my fellow martial brother Heng Feng, who is, with Feng Lian and I, a direct disciple of our master – Yu Dian. He is also a level 8 golden immortal"

Holy sh*t! Another level 8 golden immortal??

The two elder, once again, bowed and paid their respects, "We humbly greet the lordship, senior Heng Feng."

"And lastly, I. I am slight weaker at the level 7 golden immortal stage." Lu Cao laughed, as if joking to himself. "In the future, if you have anything urgent, I can help you contact my master."

This Lu Cao obviously was an operative, but nevertheless, a level 7 golden immortal operative, thus the two elder bowed respectfully once again to the speaker.

With the newcomers, they led the group directly to the home of the Yan clan.

…

Inside the main hall of the Yan clan.

At the head of clan hall, sat Yu Dian in the host's seat. In the seats on the man's two sides was Heng Feng, Feng Lian, Lu Cao and Heng Yu. In the central visitor's area was Yan Shuo, Xu Fan and an elderly man with pale green hair and beard.

Xu Fan bowed deeply and said in a humble tone: "As per your command – senior Yu Dian, we have secretly been observing the Wang clan and the Liu clan. This person is an honoured guest of our clan, whose words are solid and truthful. From him, we gained a vital piece of information."

Yu Dian narrowed his eyes, a strange light flickered about from within. "Speak."

Xu Fan glanced at the elderly man, and the elderly with a head of pale green hair, stepped forward and bowed deeply. "Senior, around ten or so years ago, a mysterious honoured guest was invited into the Liu clan. This honoured guest possessed unperceivable strength and had level 8 demons are his doormen. Even the patriarch and elders of the Liu clan can forth to visit this guest."

Yu Dian flicker his gaze to Xu Fan. "Say, was there anything strange from the Wang clan?"

The latter shook his head fervently, "Nothing strange was of notice from the Wang clan. No one of particular powers appeared. This Liu family's honoured guest is the most likely suspect. As senior said before, my eldest brother – Yan Gao, had not ever offend any powerful experts before, so most likely the act was surfaced from the familial feud between our family and the Liu clan.

The china in Yu Dian's hand shattered like thin ice, 'Piiiinnn', hot scalding tea shot out. Not even fazed by the hot beverage splashing on his hand, as he slammed his clenched fist onto the chair-side table, which collapsed like a castle of cards. The sudden motion caused the two Yan clan elders and the honoured guest to quiver in fear.

Yu Dian stared daggers at the elderly with pale green hair. "The Liu clan's honoured guest, you say?"

In a deadpanned expression and icy voice, Yu Dian instructed, "Take this honour guest back to his residence, and bring me any information about this Liu clan's honoured guest. This is a matter I will personally handle."

It was an answer, the Yan elders were eager to hear. "Of course, senior Yu Dian."

Only stars lit the skies.

Amongst the icy gales, five figures rode the wind across Yan Shan city.

Lu Cao laughed with amusement, "Master, this Liu clan's honoured guest is a really interesting figure. Since meeting the Liu family's elders, the guest have been in closed-door training and hasn't come out for a decade."

The most powerful of the group – Heng Yu, sneered, "This is for the better. We don't have to look under every rock on this planet to find this guy. All we have to do is go there and capture this guy directly, whether as a hostage or as the murderer, I will kill them nonetheless.

While the two martial practitioners chattered, Yu Dian muttered to himself, "This Liu clan's honoured guest……I have a feeling my disciple's – Yan Gao's, death definitely had something to do with this 'guest'."

Though, Yu Dian's mumbles was very quiet, but his companions were immortals with heightened senses, so naturally they could hear Yu Dian's soliloquy. "Master, rest assured, with the five of us, the guy is as

good as dead. Unless the opponent is an immortal emperor stage expert, they wouldn't survive. Plus, martial brother Heng Yu is no ordinary level 9 golden immortal but a sword immortal with the strongest offensive power among immortals. Even if the opponent is a level 1 mystic immortal, the opponent won't faire well." His disciple Feng Lian smiled reassuringly at him.

The other martial disciples laughed mockingly as this.

As a disciple of the jade sword school, the immortal practitioners of the sword are far more offensively powerful than an ordinary level equivalent immortal practitioner.

"No matter who it is, we need to be on our guard." Yu Dian's face changed to a very serious expression. "Did you all forget already, what the Yan clan's newly elected clan leader said? Yan Gao who had reached a level 7 golden sword immortal was killed in a single sword stroke??"

Instantly the others shut up, the easy-going smiles of the other four companions disappeared and was replaced by ugly expressions.

One sword stroke?

A level 7 golden sword immortal was killed in one stroke? That single strike must not have been very simple as it is said to be then.

Lu Cao broke apart with boisterous laughter. "Master, I will not believe that person is a mystic immortal. Much less than a mystic immortal who would go about and randomly kill off golden immortals as their leisure."

His fellow martial brother Heng Feng also joined in laughing at this frivolous idea, "Ha ha, that's right! An immortal emperor reduced to dealing with golden immortals? What the heck is that?"

With those two's outburst, the tense atmosphere in the group instantly dispersed like fog in morning light. They continued to travel at an easy-going pace with a joyous mood. None of them could believe that an immortal emperor stage expert would come to a remote planet like

Amber Moon, to deal with a golden immortal??? That is absolutely preposterous! Unheard of! Impossible!

Yu Dian also laughed at this idea as well. “Ha ha, that’s quite enough. Let’s go to this Bamboo Garden to find this honoured guest called Qin Yu. Of course, everyone is to act according to the plan where we attack simultaneously using the Five Point Chain Sword technique. We mustn’t be careless.”

The other four, third generation disciples, voiced their confirmations. “Yes, master”, “Yes, martial uncle.” With that the group accelerated into beams, of golden sword energies spheres, and instantly disappeared in the air space just outside Yan Shan City.

…

While the group was talk frivolously, within the Bamboo Garden, the two demons – Shuo Yan and Zang Yuan, was relaxing in the shade of the singular pagoda drinking fresh tea. The two sentinels had never left the Manor grounds since Qin Yu first entered the secret cultivation chamber, which was below the ground where they sat on stone stools.

The male of the two guards, known as Zang Yuan, smiled lightly and spoke to his female counterpart: “The master has been in closed-door training for a decade. I wonder what stage the master is at now.”

Shuo Yan mused quietly, looking somewhat reluctant. “Given the mystical nature of our master’s path of practice, in these ten years……I fear that he has surely surpassed us. I think he should be able to open the second layer world of the Atlas, releasing hundreds of demon kings. By that time, I think we wouldn’t have the chance to help milord with any more things.”

At this the two quietly sat on their stools in silence, and just as they were pondering about their own things….

“Pshh, BOOOM!” High density air pockets slammed into the surrounding bamboo shoots, causing the stems to burst apart in the ravaging winds. Countless bamboo leaves was scattered in the air space

above the garden and slowly drifting downwards. A split second after, the space above the garden rumbled like thunder and shook in all directions. Countless rippling sword waves was flying from all directions into the garden grounds.

"Psheee, Sou! Sou! Sou! Plsheee!!" The garden's maids and normal guards were cleaved and diced by the savage on-slaughter of countless sword waves. Blood, intestines and internal organs exploded into small droplets of crimson coloured fluid which fell like rain drenching the ground in dull red. There wasn't a single breath of silence. Mayhem filled the garden, full of wretched cries and despairing screams dying servants, while being turned into human gore passed through a meat grinder. Between their sorrowful cries was the menacing howls of multitudes of sword waves.

In an instant, the peaceful garden had been transformed to a bloody hell with cut bodies and bloody remains painting the grounds.

Above all this chaos, a challenge was boomed in the sky: "Qin Yu! Come Out and Beg Mercy! Give yourself up right now!"

That booming voice echoed in the skies above hell, then the outlines of five figures appeared in the sky. Each stood at the five primary points of traditional Chinese philosophy of any formation arts: Wood, Fire, Earth, Gold (metal) and Water. At their hips or on their backs were the hilts of swords. In their positions, their hands formed strange hand seals where they stood like divine adjudicators bringing judgement upon all.

Chapter 13

Within a misty spatial pocket, a silently meditating Qin Yu was sitting in a cross-legged position. His hands deftly shifted from one hand seal to the next of the thirty-six different hand seals, with practiced ease. These hand seals belong to the art known as '3-in-9 Soul Refinement' technique,

whereas the thirty-six hand seals was only the first three movements – part of the first stage (human stage), of the soul refining art.

Consequently, the spatial pocket he was residing in wasn't a normal space, but the spatial pocket manifested by his soul.

The thirty-six hand seals each consume a large and increasing amount of soul force, when made. At the beginning, Qin Yu found that later hand seals of the series were incredibly difficult to form, but now and over the course of his meditation, he could form them much more freely.

And just like that tireless training, Qin Yu had successfully made it through every one of the thirty-six hand seals. He felt his entire existence was immersed in the embracing comfortable and wondrous space, and in there the passage of time was non-existent, thus time outside flowed by endlessly.

A soft voice echoed in the depths of that soul space, waking Qin Yu like being doused in icy cold water.

…

Within the Jade Immortal Mansion.

A cross-legged statue jerked alive. The statue's eyes flickered open. Before Qin Yu's eyes was the familiar teal-green jade colour that was of the Jade Immortal Mansion. In his ears was the crystal clear sounds of splashing and sloshing of flowing water on the fountain nearby.

The same soft but anxious sounding voices rang in his head. "Master, the situation is terrible. The enemy has invade the garden intending to slaughter us." The voice belong the two very nervous sounding Shuo Yan and Zang Yuan.

The two weren't too worried about themselves, because they could just instantly return to the first layer world of the Atlas. They feared the worst for their master – Qin Yu. They feared that the enemy would've killed Qin Yu within the hidden cultivation chamber.

But what they didn't know was that Qin Yu was meditating within the Jade Immortal Mansion.

"Hoh? The enemy?"

Qin Yu frowned at this, who would dare attack him right now? He instantly expanded his immortal spiritual powers out of the jade immortal mansion to investigate the disruption in the bamboo gardens. Ever since the fusion of his soul with the meteoric tear, his soul and soul force has undergone amazing transformations. Such as his ability to use greater teleportation when at the normal immortal stage and having extremely powerful passive and active detection capabilities of the soul.

"Hmm, the enemy consists of five people. The most powerful is at level 9 golden immoral stage." A flicker of his thoughts, he could clearly perceive insightful knowledge about the enemy force. "All five are quite powerful." He was startled with the information. In just that brief moment, he had his spiritual powers encompass the entire garden and the hell it was wrought into, and covered the entire Liu Feng city to discover his disciple – Liu Han Shu, currently present in the main hall of the Liu clan's headquarters.

He instantly made his decision, "First. Shuo Yan, Zang Yuan, there's no need to evade those sword waves anymore. Return to the Atlas, where you will be safe." Without pause and a flicker of his thoughts, he withdrew Shuo Yan and Zang Yuan back into the Atlas of ten thousand beasts. With the Jade Immortal Mansion's protection, he would not believe that the five opponents would be able to find and perceive through the contraptions and protections set by Emperor Ni Yang himself. "Well, first things first, I should calculate how long I've been undergoing this time's closed-door training session." After a short while, his eyes flickered with wisdom. "Ahh, whilst training, it did only seemed like a few months or years. In a blink of an eye, a decade had passed."

He pursed his lips. "Oh that's right, no wait…..ten years…..didn't the Liu clan's clan leader say, ten years ago, that the contest for the control of the teleportation arrays was going to be held in ten years' time? I

wonder if it was held already." As soon as he thought of it, he put it aside, it wasn't his problem nor the important matter at hand.

Carefully, he started to investigate the details of his progress with his latest training session. "Ha, I've wasted at least half a year's time." He found that he had already successfully achieved the complete 'Human' Stage of his Soul Refinement technique.

Ten years ago, his soul was at the level 8 normal immortal stage, and half a year ago he was already at level 1 golden immortal stage, which wasn't much of a surprise. It was just that Qin Yu was fully immersed in that transient realm so he did not notice his 'Human' stage soul was already achieved, and he could've started on the next step – the 'Earth' stage of his soul refinement arts.

Feeling quite happy with his progress, a smile surfaced on his face. "Hah, my soul has reached level 1 golden immortal stage. Refining one or two level 1 golden immortal yuanying shouldn't be difficult now." He was confident in his success to refine such yuanying, and yet he did not start refining.

Now was not the sort of situation where he wanted to start refining, because five powerful experts who were here to kill him was outside. So if he did not come out of hiding, the five intruders would continue to wreak havoc on the surroundings including the city. Along that line of thought, Qin Yu wasn't……too worried about confronting the five intruders as well. "My immortal sword puppet may just be one level 9 golden sword immortal, but he wields and uses the most powerful sword style in all of the immortal planes – the 'Heaven Sundering Sword style', and its body is nearly indestructible. Simply considering the toughness and defence of the puppet, it is alone, powerful enough, to face a level 1 mystic sword immortal's assault. If not wiping the floor of these fools, at least I will not lose."

There isn't another sword immortal with toughness comparable to the sword puppet, nor there another sword immortal with offensive power as one who uses the supreme sword art – Heaven Sundering Sword.

Simply by these two factors, Qin Yu's sword puppet was at least one level higher than sword immortals of the same level as it.

He knew the battle wasn't going to be an easy one at that. "Those five experts outside have peak powers of this stage, I cannot be careless. Best I control the sword puppet myself then using my thoughts to remotely control it." His soul quickly separated itself from his body. As it flew it, the sword puppet also appeared in the courtyard of the jade immortal mansion, where the soul directly entered the sword puppet without hesitation.

Normally, to control one's precious equipment involve using thoughts, but in actual fact, precise control of the equipment uses soul force, and with an equipment directly possessed by the master's soul, control is most articulate.

Once his soul had entered the puppet, a flash of an idea happened on him. He instantly moved the Blazing Ice Ring into the puppet's interior, then altogether, exited the jade immortal mansion.

In the air above the bamboo garden, the five invader still levitated in the five primary vertices of a star. They were Yu Dian's group of avengers consisting of four disciples of the third generation jade sword school descendants. Instead of delightful faces having relieved themselves by massacring all in the bamboo garden, they were serious but somewhat disappointed faces.

The one called Feng Lian opened his mouth and wondered aloud, "Master, there isn't a shred of life force in the bamboo garden below, do you suppose that……honoured guest of the Liu clan has also been killed?"

Yu Dian only frowned but did not reply.

The 'five point chain sword formation' was a formation with the five of them standing at the five vertices of the formation, with their hands contorted into the hand seals belonging to the Imperial Spirits style. The formation is merely for skimming out the 'fat' or the weak over a large

area with an area-of-effect technique. Though, countless sword waves filled the large area the technique encompasses, it could be quite easily shrugged off by powerful golden immortals.

Who would have thought that the formation, which is completed their hand seals, would not leave a single speck of life force in the entire bamboo gardens. Even Lu Cao agreed with this juncture. “Master, if you take the size and location of this puny amber moon planet, and the size of the Liu clan, it is obvious that the strength of the honoured guests of the Liu clan is comparable to the total power of the Liu clan. I’d say that the honoured guest is but a level 9 normal immortal. Maybe the man had already died from our formation attack just then.” Lu Cao’s lips curved upwards into an eventual smile.

If the suspect, which is the Liu family honoured guest, was just an ordinary level 9 immortal who was killed in one move by their formation, and if this got out, they would be a laughingstock for overkilling such a weak target. Yu Dian felt slightly ashamed to bring five late stage golden immortals, including himself, to take out a level 9 immortal. He pondered for a short while then looked at Heng Yu. “Martial nephew, your soul force is the most powerful of us, could you……check if there are any more human beings in this bamboo garden?”

“Of course, martial uncle.”

Heng Yu immediately spread his spiritual power to sweep over every nook and cranny of the bamboo garden belong. His spiritual powers even swept over the speck of gravel, which was the jade immortal mansion. Even if he probe every aspect of the surroundings, the jade immortal mansion included, how could this fellow even imagine breaking passed the illusionary and defensive spells placed by emperor Ni Yang, himself, on the jade immortal mansion.

“Martial uncle, I’ve just swept the entire gardens with my spiritual power and did not find a single person ali…” ——— Before Heng Yu could finish his sentence, be choked on his words and ‘coughed’, an expression of shock adorned his previously aloof figure, because…

A shadowy figure emerged out from behind some, still standing, bamboo shoots.

The figure resembled a young man whom was dress in a flowing black robe, with the hilt of a long sword strapped to his back.

The five intruders instantaneously flicked their gaze to rest on this newcomer.

In that instant, they all had one thought: "It's a true expert!" They were shocked to find they couldn't perceive even a little of the spiritual powers of this newcomer, so the next most possible answer is that this man was much stronger than them.

In a majestic and yet arrogant manner, the newcomer lifted his head and swept an icy gaze over the five floating intruders, and in an equally icy voice, he said: "Who are you, and why would you dare come to my bamboo garden and cause mayhem?"

At this instance, the leader of the five – Yu Dian, could not quail the easiness pressing down on his heart. At first, he had hoped the opponent was no more than a level 8 golden immortal, and at worst a level 9 golden immortal, but not someone with……powers greater than theirs.

Yu Dian could only answer in a lighter tone than his previous challenging tone. "I am called Yu Dian, the master of Yan Gao. And who are you? What kind of relationship do you have with Qin Yu?" The other four may be slightly hesitant in front of such adversary, but Yu Dian was the subordinate under the leadership of emperor Yu. What could he be afraid of? Even in the face of other peak experts and powers in the immortal realm, mowing down a few was fine and dandy, but he would not be allowed to lose face for his ruler, emperor Yu.

"The martial arts master of Yan Gao?"

It all made sense now. Qin Yu was mildly surprised that they could immediate pinpoint the location and the relationship between him and the murderer so easily. Unknown to him, the other side wasn't completely sure he was the culprit.

"Who am I, you say?……normally, you're not qualified to know, and yet you wish to know about my relationship with Qin Yu?" A crafty smile grew on the man's face, "I'll tell you: I am Qin Yu's martial uncle." He was currently in the body of his immortal sword puppet. If the mortal plane emissaries were here, they'd instantly recognise this quirky and aloof sword immortal. It was Lan Feng.

"Martial uncle?" Understanding flashed through the eyes of the floating Yu Dian, who instantly had an epiphany about the situation at hand. The honoured guest of the Liu clan is Qin Yu, whose strength is poor, but to be able to kill Yan Gao the murderer must have been this martial uncle by Qin Yu's request.

Without beating around the bush, Yu Dian looked pointedly at the man below. "So did You kill Yan Gao?"

"Yeah, so what? What of it?" the man answered in a dismissive and condescending tone. "And what are you going to do about it, eh?" The expression on the man's face displayed how much disdain as he looked at the five intruders.

The five's expression all grew ugly and menacing, in front of five powerful golden immortals, the man dares to trample their faces. Though, Yu Dian was an avenger, he was by far, not a rash person. "Hoh? And are you a mystic immortal stage expert? If you are, then you must be in the same generation as my school master, and only then you could have show such disdain towards us. But if you're just a poser……trampling on our faces and insulting us in such rambunctious way, we'd need to at least give you a piece of your own medicine." Yu Dian's voice was soft but there was some steel in his tone.

"Oh, a mystic immortal stage? 'sigh' I am, but a step from that stage." Qin Yu laughed gleefully, "No need to beat around the bush any more, allow me to inform you fools. I am a simple man at level 9 golden immortal stage, but am I afraid of you…? Ha ha!" Qin Yu looked these people as if they were a bunch of clowns in front of his eyes, so he joked about them.

Yu Dian's face twitched with rising anger.

But that didn't stop Qin Yu from continuing his monologue. He turned to glance at the surrounding scattered bamboo shoots, and said with a dramatic flourish of his hands, "Ah! My dear bamboo garden, I have lived among you for nearly a decade! To all the greenery and tall bamboo groves, I feel slightly disheartened at your current and……sorrowful outlook, it brings a tear to my eye. And woe to my servant girls and my beautiful maids!" He turned his body and waved his hands in a conductor's pose at the bloody remains of his servants. "Since you don't wish to act first, I must avenge my fallen comrades of my bamboo garden. For every plant, I'm so emotionally attached, I must reap your lives for your underhanded actions!"

"Now is the time!"

A single phrase from Yu Dian, via voice transfer, echoed in the minds of Heng Yu, Feng Lian, Heng Feng and Lu Cao, followed by a quick decision: "Go all out! Use our ultimate move now!"

With the level 9 golden immortal – Heng Yu, as the head of the formation and four supporters, each immortal knotted their hands through a series of hand seals. Golden light rushed out from their bodies, as their swords levitated free of their scabbards and floated above their heads, pointing inwards.

Qin Yu narrowed his eyes against the blinding light from these five opponents.

Amidst this dazzling but cold harsh light, Qin Yu smiled a devil's smile. "Whoa…they come here and immediate use such a cruel and fierce technique." Without losing a hint of his darkly smile, he straddled the air and climbed upwards, as if walking on celestial heavenly stairs, at a leisurely pace, completely at ease when confront with the opponent most powerful mystic art.

Qin Yu ascended the 'heavenly stairs' under the watchful gaze of the five attackers. Seeing Qin Yu's bravado, arrogant and aloof expression,

they laughed and jeered in their hearts, because they knew their attack was incredibly powerful.

“Five Point Chain Sword Formation ——— Five Points, Break!”

“Riiiip! BOOOM!!”

The immediate space in front of the five rumbled like heavenly thunder, five streams of golden streams escape from the mouths of the five and into their respective immortal swords, which were floating above their heads.

Qin Yu felt the word light up like lit magnesium flares, sleek bolts of lightning descended on the world below, which combined to strike at Qin Yu. If there was an immortal emperor present, they would notice that this lightning bolt is, in fact, a massive long sword.

Qin Yu looked up at the descending lightning bolt, as if to admire its beauty as it cleaved through the air.

Under the glow and super heating of the oncoming lightning bolt, Qin Yu stood there in mid-air, motionlessly watching the spectacle.

“KABOOOMM!! HONGG! HONGG!”

An earth-shattering crash and explosion was heard, followed by a tremendous shockwave of resonating air and smashed against whatever buildings currently standing in the surroundings. With Qin Yu at the epicentre, the crater with a radius of one kilometre was made from the explosive impact of the descending lightning bolt. Everything within that crater was blasted into smithereens; buildings, trees and rocks were transformed into fine powder. What are previously a bloody hell was instantly transformed into a lifeless ruin, where the ground was immaculately clear from a single drop gore.

In an instant, the world within the bamboo garden was remade into a new scenery.

The actions of this 'martial uncle' had completely baffled the five attackers, even the taciturn Yu Dian was puzzled. Why did this 'martial uncle' not resist nor dodge the attack?

As the fine powder of everything had settled, a silhouette appeared in front of them.

The silhouette resembled someone they were familiar with.

'That martial uncle' had appeared in front of their very eyes.

"You, yo……" Yu Dian and the others were completely mystified and made slack-jawed by Qin Yu's appearance.

They could not believe what their eyes were seeing!

How could a level 9 golden immortal under the direct assault of their ultimate technique survive that attack??? Even the jade sword school master – Yu Qing Zi, would try to dodge the attack, desperately, as if their life depended on it.

Qin Yu smiled devilishly at the five fools. "That sword formation technique was indeed quite powerful, but it's still far from hurting me. Well, that attack was your move, now it is time for my turn."

He moved his hand and gripped the long sword behind his back, just as the five snapped awake from their stupor.

But it was too late.

Escape is but a dream!

Deadly cold light flashed through Qin Yu's eyes ————

Heaven Sundering Sword Style! Eighth Movement!

Omni Slash!

Sword Drawing!

With the immortal sword facing the heavens above, eight slender waves of heaven sundering sword waves flew outwards in all directions. Six of which fused into three extremely powerful sword waves and all heading in the direction of the five fools' heads.

The waves may have looked like they moved slowly, but their targets did even move so much a muscle, before the waves had arrived.

The three fused waves had arrived in the faces of Yu Dian, Heng Feng and Feng Lian and the weaker two waves arrived in the faces of the remaining level 7 and 9 golden immortals – Lu Cao and Heng Yu.

Chapter 14

While Yu Dian's group was still failing to comprehend what in the world was going on. They barely noticed Qin Yu initiating his own counterattack. And before they could move a muscle, three powerful and two slightly weaker waves of sword energy had already arrived at their faces.

The eighth move of the heaven sundering sword style was an extremely powerful technique from the heaven sundering sword repertoire, how could some miserly level 8 golden sword immortal even dream to resist?

"This move consumed about 50% of all nine top grade elemental stones installed. If I couldn't kill the lot of you, wouldn't I have made a big loss?" Qin Yu snickered to himself. He was confident in killing the four of the five, except the level 9 golden immortal. He wasn't a fool to think he could definitely take care of that level 9 golden immortal Heng Yu, so the moment he executed the Omni-slash, he dashed toward Heng Yu.

"Shillllicc!" "Shillicc!"

Feng Lian and Heng Feng was instantly bisected at the chest level, blood spraying from the entry and exit wounds of the sword wave, their bodies completely lifeless as they fall down to the ground.

Confronted by such silent killer move, Yu Dian was no better than his own disciples. He may have had the business savviness of the trader and the management skills of a leader, but in terms of combat prowess, he was much weaker. He too, was rendered lifeless by the attack.

As for Lu Cao, he was, by his nature, a cheeky and cunning individual. The moment he saw the 'martial uncle' wasn't dead, he was the first to react and dodge to the side….

But, the sword wave that was aimed at him wasn't following a straight line either.

Each sword wave wasn't a simple sword wave. Each was a wave of sword energy created using the Heaven sundering sword energy, meaning that each wave will home in on their targets like sword waves with consciousness.

The sword energy created by the divine long sword Sky Piercer bestows the ability and moves belonging to the Heaven Sundering Sword Style. Something as profound and omnipotent at the heaven sundering sword strikes wasn't something a sly and cunning individual like Lu Cao could even dream on dodging. Naturally, he also fell victim to such a horrific display of power.

…

In this world and in any other world, the strong are revered. Sometimes, in the battle between seemingly equally powerful experts, a slight mistake or difference in strength could determine life or death. Who would bother with several hundred rounds of assault? If you wish to kill the opponent, you would use your sure-kill moves.

In a moment of weakness, carelessness or a result of the opponent's lightning reflexes, and with the element of surprise, the targets wouldn't

have a chance of survival. Not to mention, the difference in power would only widen that gap.

In a blink of an eye, four of the five attackers, who were all late stage golden immortals, were instantly decapitated.

By concentrating the limited sword energies, Qin Yu instantly projected these sharpened blades and killing four golden immortals in one go, while he himself rushes forward to confront Heng Yu, who could feel the chill rise up from his toes.

Being the strongest of the group and most experienced in combat, Heng Yu had just enough time to unsheathe his sword and block the oncoming sword wave head-on. The impacting power from the sword wave sent him a hundred metres or two, while his hands felt a little numb from the jarring force. The force had shocked him greatly, as he felt the pressure from the wave, and his heart quivered in fright. “What a fierce and powerful sword wave.” Even though the wave was only one eighth of the total power of the Omni-direction attack, it wasn’t wise to underestimate its destructive force.

“No wonder. No wonder, my martial uncle and the others could not escape from their fate.” A level 9 golden immortal like Heng Yu was even knocked over a hundred metres back from the strength of that one attack. He now was very cautious and more prepared for the strength of this martial uncle of Qin Yu’s, and stood his ground in mid-air. One should know that melee combat on the ground gives the combatant less manoeuvrability and freedom to rampage, whereas in the air, it allows for more three dimensional movement.

“Hoh, you want to oppose me, eh?” Qin Yu smiled then broke into a loud laugh when he saw the provocative expression on the last golden immortal. Then accelerated into the air and towards his target.

The target was ten thousand and so metres above the ground!

Heng Yu and Qin Yu faced off each other, each clashing at high-speed at which lesser immortals could only catch shadowy blurs in the sky.

It was a fight between two super experts, whose clashes and power fluctuations created huge energy shockwaves the hammered the residents in the land below. Those of the Liu clan and even the Wang clan of the nearby city, could feel energy fluctuations. After all, these people were all immortals with spiritual sense, how could they not feel the wide-spread quakes in the area?

Below, the Liu clan's clan leader and Liu Han Shu, could only grimace bitterly at the explosive forces rain down from above.

Elders – Yan Xu Fan and Yan Shuo from Yan Shan city, approached from below, towards the Liu family elders. "Liu Ming Han, the honoured guest you invited is simply amazing, he'd even dare to kill a senior generation of the jade sword school." Yan Shuo sneered at the Liu clan's clan leader. "It's no use for excuses now, I've already informed the jade sword school about everything with my voice transfer talisman bead." Yan Shuo laughed and the pitiable expressions on the clan leader's face, he very much enjoyed to torment the other.

Amber Moon was a planet in the Silver Stream star field, which was in turn, under the command of Emperor Yu's thirty-six rulers, which in this case was 'Yu Qing Zi'. Offending the jade sword school was the same as offending emperor Yu. For the puny little clan like the clan leader's Liu clan, offending emperor Yu was the same as facing genocide.

"Yan Shuo, don't you dare slander me. My family's honoured guests have only the power of a level 9 immortal. Can you not free the explosive energy waves from the fight above? How can an expert of that level accepted an invitation from my Liu clan?" the clan leader wore feigned expression of pity.

Ming Han of the Liu clan refuted in a righteous manner, "Yan Shuo, you know you have little grasp in controlling the teleportation array via the contest in a month's time, such that you dare to use such an underhanded move to 'hit me below the belt' and denounce my family. The truth of your intentions will be known by the jade sword school master, who will put you in your place!"

Yan Shuo only laughed in an arrogant and condescending manner. “I won’t argue with you here. When the school master finds out about the death of a senior member of the school, all will be known.” Yan Shuo eyed Ming Han with disdain.

On the surface, Ming Han only nodded and smiled in provocation, but in his mind, he had already made a decision: Qin Yu is undeniably my honoured guest, but his martial uncle and my family have no relation whatsoever. “Qin Yu, hah, Qin Yu, I’d never have thought the prowess of your martial clan senior would be so powerful. Not only Yan Gao, but the man’s master and several more powerful comrades above level 7 golden immortal, each fell at your martial uncle’s blades. One after another was killed effortlessly at your uncle’s blade.”

Ming Han didn’t know whether to cry or laugh in delight.

But he knew one thing: he could not afford to offend the jade sword school nor Qin Yu, since both have the capability to kill level 7 or 8 golden immortals. He had to appease these two powers. With that in mind, he gazed upwards to the showdown between two experts in their final stage of their life and death battle.

“Booom!” howling gales of two powerful sword energy waves collided creating two opposing wind fronts and a subsequent explosion. The force of the collision sent the two combatants flying outwards like two strongly like poles, but without a pause in their cadence, they each launched forward at each other for a second round. This process of clashes and rounds proceeded for a short while, when finally Heng Yu stopped and wiped some fresh blood from the corner of his mouth and stared daggers at Qin Yu. “You, you are very powerful and your techniques are bizarre. I do not have confidence in killing you…”

“If you cannot kill me, but I will kill you.” Qin Yu spoke in a deadly chilled voice.

In reality, Qin Yu was just testing out the true power of a high level expert in a melee combat to get a feel for the powers he will be facing in the future. To do this, he expended all the power from nine top grade

holy elemental stones by using lower powered attacks each time to draw out the match.

But now, they were at the precipice of the showdown.

Qin Yu was currently residing in the sword immortal puppet with an essential 'immortal' body. To this day, Qin Yu had never seen anything that could actually hurt or damage the puppet's body in the slightest. That was why, he wanted to utilise this opportunity to test the extents of his puppet's defence. But despite this aim, in this melee confrontation, his puppet had not suffered the smallest of blemishes yet, whereas Heng Yu was seriously injured. Cuts and gashes were rare to being the man's body, but internally, Heng Yu was completely battered.

In the man's eyes was a glint of malevolence. Heng Yu may be an extremely aloof figure even among the disciples of the jade sword school, no one would dare say they had won against Heng Yu. He wasn't just merciless to others, he was the same with himself. "If you want to kill me, then prepare to witness this last ultimate technique of mine!"

It's either you or me now!

Bloodlust in the form of crimson invade Heng Yu's pupils, with his hands clasped together on the double hilt of his long sword, torrents of explosively bright energy channelled into the sword. A second later, the sword erupt upwards like a howling lightning dragon in the sky above, bisecting clouds and creating a special formation region that contained Qin Yu and himself.

Wary of this move, Qin Yu reacted instantly.

Assimilating with his own sword, he cut a wide path by directly colliding with the hailstorm of sword waves, and taking numerous barrages of sword wave he was knocked back a few hundred metres. But even so, would some sword waves hinder his 'immortal' body? With a flicker of his eyes and feet, he approached Heng Yu at an even faster speed.

Without hesitation or remorse, he pierced right through Heng Yu's abdomen.

Tendons and muscles ripped in quick succession, the alarming sound of a blunt knife piercing into a carcass was heard in the region, the hand instantly grabbed the yuanying within the body of the victim, only to feel explosive sword energy emitting from it.

That instant when Heng Yu's yuanying was gripped ————

A terrifying explosion and boom was heard from Qin Yu's palm, while a wrathful voice was heard in Qin Yu's mind, "Ha ha, my ultimate technique is to combust my yuanying. I refuse to believe that the explosive force from a combusted level 9 golden immortal's yuanying will not kill you!"

"BOOOOOM!! RUMMBLE!"

The explosion had occur in the air, but the earth below shook and shockwaves continued to progress until it encompassed the entire planet. The incredible energy stored and combust in a level 9 golden immortal cause a solar flare to envelope the skies of the planet, and in that instant, its brightness eclipse the sun.

Propelled by this ferocious force, Qin Yu was swept aside.

"My goodness!" Cries from below did not wake Qin Yu, as the violent explosion had happened right next to him and shook the very foundations of his soul, making him lose consciousness. Qin Yu's body – Lan Feng, had assumed a dazed state, and within the time for ten breaths, his body had fallen a considerable height. Afterwards, he woke and exerted control over the body and stopped his descent.

"This immortal sword puppet's body is…..I wonder how Uncle Lan had been able to refine such an item! That violent explosion had not damaged the puppet at all!" Qin Yu finally recovered from his dazed state and shocked to find his body was not damage and none of his limbs were missing!

The previous explosion had only left a numb feeling in his hand, while the tremor from it was the most harmful, as it partially attacked his soul. “No matter. This Heng Yu guy is now dead.” Qin Yu immediately spread out his immortal spiritual powers.

Below, numerous sparkling treasures littered the grounds of Liu Feng city, but neither Liu clan, the Wang clan or the Yan clan dared to touch anything. They were very much afraid of offending Qin Yu, thus incurring Qin Yu’s wrath to rain on their heads. Their lives were more important than treasure!

The loots below included Heng Yu’s interspatial rings, other assorted items as well as the yuanying and items left from the death of the other four golden immortals. These were all collected by Qin Yu.

“Hah, it’s unfortunate, I could not get Heng Yu’s yuanying. The guy was a level 9 golden immortal no less!” Qin Yu expressed a exasperate sigh, as if the remaining loot was not enough. “No matter. The remaining loot is still quite good: three level eight golden immortal yuanyings and a level 7 yuanying. With these breaking through to the ‘Black Hole’ stage should be useful.

Though Heng Yu combusted the fellow’s yuanying, the other four didn’t have the chance to self-destruct.

While collecting the loot, Qin Yu’s face instantly turned ugly. He had found that the dead body of Lu Cao had held, in the man’s hand, a voice transfer talisman bead! “This guy’s strength was the lowest, yet the fastest to react.”

At first he was afraid of causing a huge uproar and attracting big trouble, but now he did not care, because his current identity was as superficial and fake as the intentions of the lowly three major clansmen of Amber Moon.

“Clans: Yan, Liu and Wang.” His voice sounded out as he eyed the group of people some distance away. He had deliberately raise his voice to be heard by everyone else as well.

The faces of those clansmen was drained of all colour, where each had sported parched white expressions.

They all had a premonition; such an entity was killing level seven to eight golden immortals like taking a stroll in the park, could easily crush their families for breakfast.

“Heh, heeh.” Qin Yu chortled coldly at the clansmen, then disappeared from sight.

This cold snicker was enough to shake the hearts of the clansmen into submission. They unanimously decided, from henceforth, they could not afford to offend the martial elder of Qin Yu’s martial school and jade sword school.

That is the woe of puny powers like theirs. They could only prostrate themselves in front of the greater powers.

…

On a distant and barren mountain, a few kilometres below was piles of gravel and sedimentary rocks, among those specks of gravel was the Jade Immortal Mansion.

Within the jade immortal mansion.

Qin Yu had already returned to his own body, and was sitting a cross-legged position, in front of the same water fountain, but with a level one golden immortal’s yuanying levitating in front, a little below eye level.

A while later, his mouth opened and from his mouth came tongues of blue fire.

After reaching the mid-level of the Dark Star stage, the original heavenly purple flames had become the upgraded ‘blue skyfire’. These tongues of blue fames wrapped around the yuanying of the emissary of old – Hua Yan.

Under the constant heating of the blue skyfire, the yuanying was melted and refined into a golden liquid.

“Glug, glug.”

Like drinking water from an oasis, Qin Yu drew in and drank the golden liquid, then he promptly shut his eyes and cleared his mind, and resumed his meditation.

Within the dantian region – the region a few centimetres below the collar, that golden liquid droplet was eroded drop by streams of golden liquid, as his red ‘Dark Star’ absorbed the concoction. The volume of the star did not decrease but the colour of the star darkened.

“Hm, still no enough.”

He couldn’t detect that marvellous feeling of an imminent breakthrough was at hand. So he instantly withdrew another yuanying, which had belonged to the Devil emissary – Du Zhong Jun. Under the tongues of blue skyfire, the yuanying turned into a golden red droplet.

“Gulp.” The next droplet was swallowed whole.

Once again, the liquid entered the dantian within his body and was absorbed, only this time the absorption rate was much higher. The yuanying of the devil Du Zhong Jun was instantly consumed by the dark star, whose volume increased by an significant multiplication, while the colour was nearly black.

“Crackle.” Along the surface of his ‘dark star’ had begun to split apart and change.

To accelerate this process, Qin Yu withdrew a third yuanying of the dragon emissary Ao Feng, then refined it and drank the golden liquid once again. The subsequent result was the dark star increased in size by another multiplication, though the star was still small in the boundless universe within his dantian. With the purest energy from three golden immortal’s yuanyings, the crackling and changes to the dark star sped up significantly.

"Can't consume any more yuanyings." He felt incredible energy erupting from the dark star, threatening to overwhelm his soul's control, thus he didn't dare to refine any more yuanyings.

"Crackle, crackle."

Ionic beams like open wounds laced the surface of the star, and suddenly, the star collapse inwards to a tenth of its original size. Now the star was completely black, deeper than the darkest of nights. Incandescent and ominous light shone from within, like a pearl of evil.

After a long time, the transformation stilled.

He opened his eyes, and from within a hint of a smile was seen, even his lips curved into a natural smile. He knew he had finally reached the late dark star stage. He then broke into a laugh, "Ha ha, now I should have the power to open the second layer world of the Atlas, right?" he asked to no one in particular.

At a moment's notice, he felt the power of his current dark star was at least ten times more powerful than his previous middle dark star stage.

Given how close he was to opening the second layer last time, he now should be able to open it without difficulty.

"Oh, I wonder how many demon kings will there be within the second layer world of my Atlas? And how many will there be of level 9 demon kings?" His heart thumped with excitement, as he imagined wielding a small army of elite peak level demon kings obeying his will.

Without further ado, he stifled his excitement and directly entered the Atlas to proceed with opening the second layer world of the Atlas!

Chapter 15

His heart quivered with anticipation as he speculated about the amount of peak level demon kings within the second layer world. With these fierce new powers, even level 1 or 2 mystic immortals would be crushed by an army of peak level demon kings.

He held out the golden scroll that was the Atlas of Ten Thousand Beasts.

Then channelled his newfound powers of his late dark star stage into the golden scroll. Originally, to open the second layer world of the Atlas required the power of a golden immortal, but his late dark star stage had the power of a level two to three golden immortal, so entry should be easy.

Blinding light erupted from within the scroll, Qin Yu face split apart in a wide grin. He had succeeded!

"Creeeaak!" The pearl gates of the second layer world opened slowly and the individual presences and information of all the beasts within entered his mind.

The second layer world of the Atlas.

It was a mundane day for the divine and magical beasts, many were talking and carousing together. They had all spent years together, but just at this moment, when Qin Yu opened the second layer world, all the hearts of these beasts trembled slightly. They all looked upwards at the approach of their new master.

"There's….there's 28 level 9 demon kings!" Qin Yu's heart pumped loudly in his chest. By the gods, that's twenty-eight peak level demon kings. If he had opened the second layer world much earlier than would he have needed to use and directly control his immortal puppet to kill the five immortals of Yu Dian's group?

Could have just sent five or six level 9 demon kings, and it would've been a done deal just like that.

"There are 28 level 9 demon kings, level 8s are just over a hundred and level 7s are as high as three hundred!" He felt his chest swell with

vigour like a general inspecting his new batch of elite troops. That feeling that within his hand held enormous power; the feeling of supremacy!

“Attention all of the second layer world of the Atlas, who is the leader here?” He sent this message into the world through his mind.

Qin Yu’s voice echoed in the hearts of all the beasts within the layer, a moment later, a tall thin man, a burly fellow with a head of golden hair and a woman in a luxurious white robe, stood in the airspace above the surface. The thin man was slightly in front while the golden haired brute and the woman flanked the former.

“Master, this one is called Kong Lan. This world is under my supervision, as well as my two right-hand (man) and left-hand (woman) subordinates – Tu Gang and Dan Meng.” The word leader’s voice projected into his mind.

With a single thought. These three experts appeared in front of the eyes of Qin Yu, who was sitting in a cross-legged position on a jade coloured bed side.

“We greet the great master.”

The trio immediately bowed deeply.

Qin Yu nodded fractionally. “Alright, by opening the second layer world of the Atlas, I am already quite familiar with your strength. From what I observed, you are the leader of the level nine demon kings, magical beasts. You, yourself is a mid-class divine beast, right?”

“That is right, master.”

He had already inspected and paid careful attention to all 28 of the level 9 demon king. Of them, a smaller group consists of magical beasts, while the majority are divine beasts numbering up to 20 beasts. Their leader Kong Lan is, in fact, a mid-class divine beast, while the major group consists of low-class divine beasts. For Kong Lan to be the leader of all

these demon kings, naturally, one can understand, he has the power to back that fact up.

“Master, Elder Brother Kong Lan is not just the leader of the 28 demon kings and a mid-class divine beast, but also an ascendant from the first layer world of the Atlas. Of more than the thousand beasts in the first layer world, he was the fastest to ascend to this layer world.” The left hand side woman wearing a body hugging white robe smiled dreamily and with a playful spark in her eye, as she gave Kong Lan an eyeful.

The moment he heard this remark, Qin Yu could determine one thing: ‘After the death of emperor Ni Yang and the time after, around one thousand magical beasts had ascended from the first layer world to the second layer world. To think that Kong Lan could be part of these thousand and also reach level 9 demon king stage, he must be ‘one of the talented ones’ mentioned by Shuo Yan before.’

“Kong Lan, ah. Your cultivation speed is indeed very fast!” Qin Yu exclaimed, and smirked.

The fellow humbly replied, “Master, it was simply because I was lucky. The class of a divine beast is a qualitative measure of their innate potential, having spent a hundred thousand years to progress from a level 8 normal demon to a level 9 demon king, is not something I would boast about.”

It was true. Nearly a hundred thousand years had passed since Emperor Ni Yang’s death.

“Ha ha, you don’t need to say so humbly. Within the first layer world, wasn’t there magical beasts that was still a level 7 normal demon in that hundred thousands of quietude and practice?” Qin Yu laughed and casually waver the man’s self-deprecating remark.

“Those people grew complacent and lazy, because there would be less of a chance for the master to give them tasks. However I, do not loiter around and waste time, and let nature have its way with cultivation! I

do not sit around and passively cultivate." Kong Lan frowned, obviously disliked some of these slackers.

"Oh?"

This was the first time Qin Yu has ever heard of such a thing!

The lower the strength of a beast, the less likely the master would give them tasks, which means they will have less opportunities to please their master. This drives them to become complacent.

The white robed Dan Meng piped up, "Elder brother Kong Lan is right. Many of the Atlas relish in this concept, but most others also do not want to spend their lifetimes stuck within the Atlas. Those also want to go out into the outside world and test themselves, explore and journey with the master. Only those people work hard and cultivation fastidiously, eagerly competing for more opportunities from the master to certain jobs above world."

Qin Yu gave them a faint smile, he too could empathize with their desires. Who would want to be under 'house arrest' for their entire lives, without having seen the outside world?

A light entered his mind as something piqued his interest. "Say, Kong Lan, you must have known many people over these numbers of years, how many magical beasts ascended from the second layer world to the third?"

Kong Lan showed a thoughtful expression, and answered: "Master, I've only heard this from the older generations of this layer world. They say that the step between a level 9 demon kings to a level 1 demon emperors are like comparing the babel tower to piece of paper; the difficulties to break through from level 9 demon king to level 1 demon emperor is beyond imagination. Of these hundred thousand years, only one demon king succeeded on ascending to the third layer world!"

"Only one??"

He finally felt like he could really comprehend the difficulty level of breaking through from the peak demon king stage to the lowest level of the demon emperor stage, though the difference is only one step.

Kong Lan explained, “Master, the number of demon kings of the Atlas are only between twenty and ten. To have even a single one breakthrough from the second layer to the third layer of that lot, is already an incredible occurrence. Under normal circumstances, only one out of a hundred will become a demon emperor.”

After a short pause, Qin Yu suddenly asked him, “Kong Lan, if I let you fight against a demon emperor, would you have some certainty in your success?”

Kong Lan immediately shook his head in denial, “I do not.”

Qin Yu started.

In his opinion, a mid-class divine beast at level 9 demon king stage like Kong Lan should be equivalent to a mid-class divine beast at level 1 demon emperor stage, which means the fellow would inevitably defeat a magical beast at level 1 demon emperor stage with ease.

The fellow wasn’t finished. “I am not for a demon emperor, but a mystic immortal should be possible.”

Qin Yu pondered about this: ‘Don’t demon emperor of magical beasts have similar strength as immortal emperors? But Kong Lan is quite firm on his chances with an immortal emperor than a demon emperor.’

Soon the fellow provided his answer, “Master, any who was able to reach the demon emperor stage is at least a divine beast. Only divine beasts have good aptitudes and potentials, as the possibility of a breakthrough to the demon emperor stage is too great of a hurdle for all beasts. That is why I do not have a chance against a demon emperor.” Kong Lan paused then carefully measured out his words: “For a mystic immortal, however, I have about a 50% chance of victory. But……that would depend on their equipment. If their equipment is just so and so, I could very well win, but if the immortal has the best grade armour,

weapons and so on, I probably could not defeat the immortal much less than killing."

Kong Lan's shoulders slacked visibly, as he sighed he said, "That is……because…..my….my weapon is of weak and of poor quality." The guy looked very dejected having a helpless and embarrassed expression on his face.

Qin Yu, on the other hand, was shocked to know this. He immediately inspected Kong Lan's equips then all the equips of all the beasts in the second layer world. The results surprised Qin Yu once again; the best equipment on Kong Lan was a high grade immortal item, while the best weapon in the entire second layer world of the Atlas was just a high grade immortal class weapon. Not one piece of top grade immortal class equipment was found!

Dan Meng immediately explained why this was so, "When the previous master – Emperor Ni Yang, acquired the Atlas, his power was already at the mystic immortal stage. At the time, when he first caught us, his aim was just to fill up the first and second layer world of the Atlas, to him, we are hardly useful. He couldn't be bothered to use us and would rather use the demon emperors of the third layer world almost all the time!"

Qin Yu turned to face Dan Meng. The woman was a veteran among the level 9 demon kings, and had to have known many affairs regarding the Atlas. "He would have hardly any use for us – demon kings, so of course, we would not have much good combat gear. It was just that Emperor Ni Yang was too wealthy at the time! He had tossed some high and middle grade immortal equips into the second layer world, and also dumped some middle to low grade equips into the first layer world." Dan Meng sighed with some jealousy. "I can predict that the third layer world's demon emperors should have the best equips. Since Emperor Ni Yang used them the most, they would have the best grade weapons, armours and other trinkets."

Qin Yu smiled faintly. What a joke! Would anyone in their right mind give the better equips to the weaker subordinates rather than the stronger ones?

He could follow the Emperor's train of thoughts at the time.

The Emperor, at the time, was already an immortal emperor and a sword immortal at that! Obviously, the beasts of the first and second layer worlds are of insubstantial existences to him, which he had captured only for the sake of displaying his prowess. The real elite soldiers of his army are the demon emperors of the third layer world!

He couldn't help but sigh in praise of the awe-inspiring powers in the third layer world, his face glistened with expectation. "Ahh, the third layer world. I am truly looking forward to that." He could simply imagine the heroic figures of the demon emperors with their indomitable equips and powers, with at least top grade immortal equips, possibly even……divine equips!

But he knew that was a faraway goal, after all, to open the third layer world of the Atlas would require an immortal emperor or equivalent's power. He thought to himself: "No rush. I need to take one careful step after another, even the grandest of structures was built from laying the foundations! With eighteen hundred demon kings at my disposal, I should be a formidable force within this Indigo Bay prefecture (galaxy)." The forces under his command should be comparable to the jade sword school's forces of the Silver Stream province (star field), after all, the school master was just a level 1 mystic sword immortal.

"Kong Lan, you are the most formidable of the second layer world of this Atlas, thus I will bestow you with a set of top grade immortal class weapon and armour." Qin Yu withdrew the prescribed set with a wave of his hand from his Blazing Ice ring.

Instantly, two shining items appear and floated in front of Qin Yu. They were an assault division and defence division item, and were top grade immortal class items!

Kong Lan shuddered with pleasant shock, but immediately shook himself awak, then kneeled in honour and in gratitude. “My greatest thanks to the master.” He accepted the items with grace as he kneeled with one knee down and his hands above and forward accepting his master’s gracious act, then stored them away.

“Dan Meng, Tu Gang, the two of you are only slightly inferior to Kong Lan in strength. I shall grant you both a top grade immortal class weapon for now. In the future, when you have made greater achievements for I, your master; I will then bestow you with more rewards.” With another wave, Qin Yu withdrew a few top grade immortal equips from his ring

Dan Meng and Tu Gang were instantly ecstatic and elation was evident on their faces. It was the first time their master showed such generosity, and top grade immortal class items no less! For them, it seemed that their new master was much better, in many ways, than their previous one.

Still giddy with joy, the two chose one weapon for themselves that was most suited for them.

“Now then, you all are divine beasts, no less, and now you have the appropriate weapons, I ask this: how sure of you are you, in winning against a level 1 mystic immortal?” Qin Yu inquired with a quirky smile.

“A level 1 mystic immortal? I am fully confident in my ability to win against such a person.” Kong Lan said confidently.

With a top grade immortal weapon and armour, his new combat ability was at least doubled of his original combat ability, so dealing with a level 1 mystic immortal is no longer a difficult task.

“I would be the same.” Dan Meng and Tu Gan also piped up with their opinions.

“Then……how about a level 1 mystic sword immortal?”

When one wishes to compare a normal mystic immortal to a sword immortal equivalent, one does not simply compare them. They are two very different entities.

The trio's facial expression instantly froze. None had anything more to add and were completely speechless. Dealing with a level mystic sword immortal was light years different than dealing with a normal mystic immortal, and even they weren't sure they could beat the former.

From his series of questions, Qin Yu finally grasped the extent of the strength his subordinates had.

"Kong Lan, I want the three of you to stay here in the jade immortal mansion, while I help you refine, improve and get used to, your new top grade equips. Once you succeed, I will take you with me to the outside world." Qin Yu said with a gleeful smile.

Take them out to the outside world??

The trio's face lit up like lamps and eye shone with splendour. How long had they stayed within the Atlas without being in the sunlight outside?? How long had they'd desired that so very much?

"Alright, you should all go about my jade immortal mansion and select a place so that you can practice with your new equips." Qin Yu said finality.

"Of course, master."

The trio followed Qin Yu and promptly left through the second layer world's gateway.

…

In the jade immortal mansion, Qin Yu stood motionlessly next to the familiar fountain. He stared in the direction of the fountain, but wasn't looking at it, he was staring into a far off space, somewhere in the distance. His mind was thinking about the brothers he missed so dearly and loved ones he left behind in the mortal plane.

"I've reached the later dark star stage and with the powers contained in the second layer world of the Atlas, I'd say, I have sufficient power to protect myself in this perilous immortal plane……About time I begin my journey." He pondered, and estimated this was high time to leave this Amber Moon planet.

After three days.

Kong Lan and the other two had completed their merging and use of their new equips bestowed to them by Qin Yu. Now they could convey the full force of their powers with their new equips, and at this time, he decided to finally leave the jade immortal mansion with them.

…

That time ago when Qin Yu massacred the five golden immortals of Yu Dian's group, he immediately entered the jade immortal mansion to cultivate, and by refining yuanyings he opened the second layer world soon after. During this time, the three major families of Amber Moon were in a state of chaos.

The death of five great golden immortals of the jade sword school including a second generation elder – Yu Dian, and four third generation disciples. Moreover, Yu Dian wasn't some nobody of the jade sword school either. He was someone praised by emperor Yu, and within the territories of the jade sword school, his authority was second only to the school master, himself.

When the death of Yu Dian was known by the jade sword school of the Red Lead planet, the news had left them in shock. Only mayhem will follow.

Chapter 16

The Great hall of the jade sword school.

Five second generation jade sword school practitioners were currently pacing about the main hall like stalking tigers, each showed a face of irritation. The mood and atmosphere in the hall was very tense, none of them were at all calm.

Every one of the second generation of the jade sword school are elders of their school, of the eight, five was already assembled, which meant the matter this time is of utmost importance.

“Eldest martial brother, we’ve heard of martial brother Yu Dian’s death, but our school master is currently with senior Qian Qi, refining immortal pills in the Pill Creation Hall. He has yet to hear of this, what should we do now?” A middle-aged man dressed in yellowy robe voiced his thoughts. The man was the third eldest brother of the eight second generation brothers.

“Third brother, you’re asking me what we should do, but I should be asking you that instead, how do I know what we should do?” A fair headed young man shook his head repeatedly. “This matter also involved my disciple ‘Heng Yu’s’ death as well. I, also, am extremely infuriated, don’t think I wouldn’t be tasting bile in my mouth at this as well?? I also have a belly full of fire, which I want to spit at the killer.”

The other three’s shoulders slacked helplessly, none of them had any idea what to do.

If the death was of another similar generation’s martial practitioner, they may be infuriated, but they could just resolve it all by getting revenge. They would definitely be short of their current worrisome predicament.

Now that Yu Dian is dead, not only the five closest and same generation martial brothers were assembling, the two brothers far from home are also hurrying back. This matter regards to Yu Dian’s identity – their brother was a valued asset of Emperor Yu!

Allowing Yu Dian to meet his end could incur the wrath of Emperor Yu, which would rain hell upon the heads of all in the jade sword school.

"We can only wait for now, until Senior Qian Qi and our master has finished their immortal pill refinement." A middle-aged elder sitting at one corner muttered, "Even our master is respectful to the senior and needless to say, alchemy and pill refinement requires utmost attention, even the slightest distraction could result in a failure, and that is a responsibility we cannot bear. So voice transfer messages to our master is definitely out of the question, say if the refinement fails, senior Qian Qi will be very angry."

The other four chuckled bitterly at that prospect.

What can the four of them do now?

"Prior to Lu Cao death, he had explicit said that the opponent was a lone wolf capable to take down their five man 'Five Point Chain sword formation. Most likely, the opponent's strength is no less than our master's, I fear that even with us five, the results would still be the same; we would all perish without fail." Their eldest martial brother rubbed his solar plexus at the rising headache that was threatening to break out.

Just thinking about that ominous message was enough to the people in the hall on edge.

No doubt about it; they would die just as easily.

The people present all shrunk visibly, thinking about the scene that would have played out from Lu Cao's message.

'Five men stood in the air at five primary points of the "five point chain sword formation", each formidable in their own right. One was at the head of star, a level 9 golden immortal of high pedigree, a compatriot of Yu Dian – the man who assembled the team, the rest of the vertices was filled with three level 8s and one level 7, completing the formation. It was a last resort as well as an ultimate technique, one which was sure to grant them victory. They could imagine the amount of power of formation would channel to their collective target.'

Breaking the thoughts of the others, a, previously silent, middle-aged man, who was sitting at the foot of a pillar, opened his mouth, "Unless

we had the help of the school master and other level 9 golden immortals of our school, including other experts belong to emperor Yu's faction, which were currently in this Silver Stream galaxy, we would be hard pressed to fight this opponent. Only with their help, will be have any certainty to erase the enemy."

The other four didn't utter a squeak.

To convene the masters within the jade sword school as well as the experts outside its doors, would require someone with greater authority than people like themselves.

One who has the authority to command and gather all of the experts in Emperor Yu's faction within the silver stream galaxy……and that someone is their master – Yu Qing Zi. He is someone who was sent here to the silver stream galaxy as per emperor Yu's direct orders.

"Even if master was to act, I'm afraid out losses will still be large." The elder brother, who was standing the furthest inwards from the hall's gateway, contemplated.

The same middle-aged man at the pillar, mused, "If…if Senior Qian Qi would not mind acting with us, then the confrontation would not be so difficult." He looked up and into the eyes of the other, who all had a literal light flicker within their eyes.

This senior, immortal emperor Qian Qi is no joke. Under the directives of Emperor Yu are thirty-six rulers, within which Qian Qi is a member of, whose strength far exceeds Yu Qing Zi.

…

Liu Feng city of Amber Moon.

In a quiet corner of the city was the manor of the Liu clan patriarch's remote home away from home. This manor was usually rarely used by the patriarch, as he was much too busy with the clan's matters and rarely spent time here, however recently, he had come to frequent its rooms.

A lone man within of the manor's rooms, sighed quietly, muttering to himself. "Hah, for our small clan to mix with the conflicts of great powers is like riding a wooden raft amidst a typhoon. At any one time, the boat caught capsize and its passengers would drown."

During these coming days since the great battle above the city, between the jade sword school and Qin Yu's martial uncle, had led the patriarch to worry, day and night, about the consequences. Within that turbulent mind storm, traces of ambition was present, what did this present?

If the clan was to operate and proceed as normal, they would still be a small clan, on a small planet, and at the mercy of far too many others. With the recent development, if nurtured well, they could gain either the backing of the Qin Yu's faction or the jade sword school. Gaining either one allow a puny clan like theirs to advance in leaps and bounds.

"Mister Liu." An insipid voice rang about the manor grounds.

The previously silent patriarch made a start.

He knew this voice; it was the voice of his clan's honoured guest by the name of Qin Yu.

"Welcome, Mister Qin, why not come and join me for a cup of tea?" Liu Han smiled faintly to no one in particular, whilst flickering his gaze from the door way to the air space above.

As soon as he blinked, and opened his eyelids again for the third time that moment, Qin Yu strode into the courtyard of the manor, with three other attendants in tow.

The moment the patriarch – Liu Ming Han, laid his eyes on the three following Qin Yu, a step behind, his iris contracted with surprise.

"This mister Qin Yu already has a new group of subordinates……whose strength cannot be perceived by me!" Ming Han hand froze for a moment before putting his tea cup back down. A while ago, he could still be able to perceive the power levels of Qin Yu's previous group of subordinates, but now he can't.

“Mister Qin, I’m glad you are alright. In the aerial battle above the bamboo garden, I feared for the worst, but fortunately, I see you weren’t too hurt.” Ming Han stood up to received his guest and show his concern.

“Come, come, please sit with me.” Ming Han showed Qin Yu to the seat opposite himself, then sat down promptly.

That short pause did not escape Qin Yu observant gaze, though his expression did not change during this entire scene. A touch of a smile was constant on his lips.

The patriarch looked quizzically at Qin Yu’s companions then at Qin Yu, “Mister Qin, these people are……?”

“Mister Liu, you are aware that the five golden immortals assault, if it weren’t for my martial uncle’s help, I would have lost my life. My clan is quite worried about my safety, so they sent three experts to oversee my protection me.”

He knew he could not leak any hint about the Atlas being in his possession, the clue itself would sway hordes of men to kill him for it. If it gotten out, not only men, but the immortal emperor factions such as Yu and Xuan, as well as other demon and devil emperors would also rob and kill him for it. The third layer world of the Atlas has demon emperors, whose are valued companions of Emperor Ni Yang himself! Imagine commanding such formidable force with a single gesture of his thoughts.

“I’m curious to know: where Mister Qin’s clan is.”

“Well.” Annoyance furrowed his brow, as he looked coldly at the patriarch. “Mister Liu, are perhaps aware you are prying a little too much into my business?”

Ming Han shuddered involuntarily, and hurriedly tried to remedy the situation: “My deepest apologies, I was too presumptuous.”

The awkward situation had passed, Qin Yu smiled knowingly. “Mister Liu, anything you need to know I will inform, other than that, you shouldn’t pry.”

“Of course, of course.” Ming Han nodded vigorously, cold sweat broke on his back. He had just avoided a freight train. He could feel a mysterious air about his honoured guest, which wasn’t present previously, one which he couldn’t place his tongue on, but nonetheless caused his throat to clench. Unknown to him, this aura was the product of Qin Yu’s soul fusing with his meteoric tear.

“Mister Qin, you are aware that in half a month’s time, the three great clans of Amber Moon will convene for the century event: Teleportation Array Contest, which will decide the clan to control the arrays for the next century. If Mister Qin has time, please feel free to come watch the contest.” Ming Han smoothly and tactfully changed the subject.

“Very well, if I have time, I will come.” Qin Yu smiled at the patriarch, aware of his tactful retreat. “Mister Liu, I must apologize. The bamboo garden was something you had given to me and yet I allowed some troublemakers to cause havoc in it. My apologies.”

Ming Han laughed, not one bit angry. “This matter could not be blamed on Mister Qin, my clan has another manor in the White Circle district. A few days ago, I’ve ordered that manor to be cleaned out and prepared for your residence.”

Qin Yu readily accepted the patriarch’s invitation. “Many thanks, then.”

He promptly stood up. “Mister Liu, it is time I left. Do not worry, I’ve already mapped the location of the White Circle district with my spiritual power, and do not need assistance navigating there.” Then turned and led his three subordinates to leave, just as he stepped outside the gateway of the manor grounds, he twisted around to face Ming Han and said: “Mister Liu, if you see my disciple Liu Han Shu, inform him that he must make a journey to the White Circle manor to see me.”

“Very well, I will immediately instruct him to see Mister Qin.”

Qin Yu smiled a thank you then strode away from the gateway.

For Xiuzhenists, it is not difficult to acquire manors and land, but the White Circle Manor had numerous rare herbs and botanic treasures that pleasantly surprise Qin Yu, given the great pains the patriarch would have to go through to acquire such and give it to Qin Yu.

…

While sipping green tea, Qin Yu sat quietly in the main hall of his new manor, waiting for his disciple to arrive.

In a short moment, a familiar figure speedily walked in from the manor's main gate. Han Shu half ran and half walked, then knelt before his master. "This humble disciple greets the master."

A decade ago, Qin Yu had strongly suggested Han Shu to work hard, this in turn awoke Han Shu from his stupor of basking in his master's radiance, and started to train hard. Since receiving his master's support by reforming his meridian channels and near limitless supply of holy elemental stones for his training, his cultivation speed was astounding. Within a decade's time, Han Shu had progressed from an early yuanying stage to a middle kongming stage.

Qin Yu narrowed his eyes and carefully inspected Han Shu's body, and a barely perceivable smile touched his lips. "It seems you have truly spent this last decade in training hard. Now, I ask of you, among peers of your generation, who is the strongest and most skilled?"

"As of today, of my generation, the strongest are at middle Kongming stage, which includes myself, while the other is the one master reprimanded – Liu Han Ming." A momentary flash of pride cross Han Shu's face as he continued, "But, in another decade's time, this disciple will have an absolute advantage over all other peers of my generation."

"Liu Han Ming, eh? I remember there was fella' with that name."

Qin Yu scrunched his brows, trying to recall the young man Han Shu was referring to, and with great effort he remembered: "Ten years ago,

that Liu Han Ming was said to be already at the late dongxu stage…Well, getting to middle dongxu stage in another decade is just about satisfactory."

"Master, I have not seen master for a long time – ten years no less, and had somewhat missed master during this time."

Qin Yu froze.

He suddenly remembered he had not seen his disciple not once these past ten years. Not only neglecting his disciple, he failed to instruct his disciple in the correct ways to cultivate, and all at once, he felt he had failed as Han Shu's master.

As if to make up for his duty as the master, he and Han Shu talked for a long while, during which many matters about Han Shu's training was resolved.

…

In time, night has fallen.

Qin Yu sat alone in the master bedroom of the manor, in his vision were the loot from the five golden immortals that previous fought with him over the Liu Feng city air space. Since events propagated from another, he had not have the time to ascertain the dropped goods from his battle, thus decided to inspect them now.

"Hah! Now wonder people like to resort to being bandits in the immortal place. Wealth and murder go hand in hand; relieving others their entire wealth is so much more profitable than accumulating them yourself." Qin Yu pondered in retrospect, though, he did not feel guilty at all, at this moment.

For Xiuzhenists, there are no fixed abodes. The path to immortality and ascension is a tough one and frequently require practitioners to adventure around, they generally hold all their wealth on their person. Under normal circumstances, the greater the skills of the individual, the more wealth he or she has.

Lu Cao, Heng Yu, Heng Feng and Feng Lian, are all third generation jade sword style practitioners, who all have relatively high position within their school. Naturally, their wealth will be greater than the wealth accumulated by Yan Gao, but Yan Gao had the backing of his own clan, thus the latter had relatively more by himself.

The four golden immortals, collectively, donated about five to six hundred million to Qin Yu.

"Hmm, according to the clues within Lu Cao's interspatial ring, this Yu Dian fellow is a second generation jade sword practitioner, who is in charge of the finance and commerce for the school."

Seems to be that among the five, Yu Dian held a higher position than the others.

Driven by curiosity, Qin Yu sent his spiritual powers into the ring to inspect its contents…

'Gasp!'

Qin Yu sucked in a sharp breath, his eyes bulged: "Whoa, there's far more than I had anticipated!"

Within the interspatial ring, there was mountains of assets, the sheer volume overawed Qin Yu, not including the magical items, by holy elemental stones alone, the total amount exceed a billion!

What Qin Yu did not know was that, the wealth of the jade sword school and the position of financial officer is succeeded by later generations. Because, Yu Dian is soon to be departing the school, the school's wealth was already handed to over to the school master, even so, the wealth of Yu Dian, by himself, is already alarming.

As he continued his casual sweep of the contents, he happened upon an interesting discovery. "This is…" Qin Yu hurriedly withdrew a 'jade slip' and inspected this item more closely…

It was a map!

A, a star chart no less!

Now, what was the thing that Qin Yu desired the most?

It is a star chart.

He had, with some effort, obtained a star chart of the Indigo Bay star field, but this slip contained the map of the entire immortal realm!

“Hold it…this map is not as detailed at the previous one, but, it seems to have the main routes of the stars in the immortal realm. With this map, I would not worry about getting lost while travelling.”

He couldn’t wipe the smug grin as he beam at this discovery.

“The magical items of the five golden immortals did not amount to the items found in the rings of those three emissaries, I killed in the mortal plane, but for me, this map is worth more than their combined wealth.”

Still grinning with glee, like a child on Christmas day, finding more gifts than expected. “This map was really a sudden jubilant surprise!”

This map was a gift emperor Yu gave to Yu Dian for the latter’s good work, while on Blue Solar plane.

But now, it has fallen into Qin Yu’s outstretched hands!

…

Red Leaf planet, jade sword school.

“Grind, grind….”

The stone doors of the primary alchemy hall, slowly opened, from within came a rosy faced Yu Qing Zi and another slightly older man in tow. Outside the doors, were seven second generation disciples, and were nearly driven insane with worry.

Their spokesperson, the eldest, called frantically to their master, “Master, there has been a grave ordeal!”

Still basking in the joyful results of success from the alchemic session with another expert, Yu Qing Zi walked a little more before realising he was spoken to.

Before him was seven of his direct disciples.

He knew many of the seven were in places far away from the school, but what happened, which would force them to convene here?

Qing Zi looked at each of his disciples in turn, then his face fell.

“What is going on? And where is Yu Dian, how come he isn’t here?” Qing Zi’s cry was thick with anxiety.

Chapter 17

Yu Qing felt a terrible premonition and seeing so many of the disciples faces only made him feel even worse. It was obvious that none of the second generation knew how to speak properly of the matter to him. All eyes rested on the senior disciple to do so.

“Master, Yu Dian has been killed!” said the senior disciple sorrowfully

“Killed? Yu Dian has been killed?” said Yu Qing has his whole body began to tremble. Yu Dian was the disciple that he was most proud of. The fact that Yu Dian managed to gain the recognition of Emperor Yu only made him more prideful of his disciple. After all, Emperor Yu decreed to the “36 rulers”, of which he was part of, that only a person who has raised a good disciple can be worthy enough to be prideful. This time even immortal emperor Qian Qi arrived to praise his disciple Yu Dian.

“Yu Qing, my martial nephew has been killed?” ranged out immortal emperor Qian Qi

Yu Qing nodded and took a deep breath to try to suppress the fury in his heart. He looked at his own disciple "how did this come to be? I demand a proper explanation!"

"Fan Lan as you are the most senior disciple I'll have you tell me how this happened" said Yu Qing as he looked toward his most senior disciple. By his side immortal emperor Qian Qi also paid his attention towards Fan Lan.

Fan Lan gathered his recollections of the situation and immediately started to answer. "Master Yu Qing. Ancestor Qian Qi. The reason why Yu Dian was killed was due to a matter ten years ago."

"Ten years ago?" Yu Qing's brows began to crease. "Why does a matter ten years ago have to do with this?"

"If I remember correctly ten years ago was when Yu Dian completed the task that was entrusted to him by Emperor Yu" said immortal emperor Qian Qi on the side.

Fan Lan nodded "correct, ten years ago Yu Dian left to take care of the task given to him by Emperor Yu. At the same time however his disciple Yan Gao was killed."

"While Yan Gao's martial skill was ordinary he possessed incredible acumen in business. In this way he was similar to Yu Dian which made him his favorite disciple. Ten years ago Yu Dian was preparing for his disciple to take over his position, who would have thought that he would be murdered? However he still had to complete the task given to him by Emperor Yu which made him unable to immediately seek vengeance for his disciple's death."

Both Yu Qing and Qian Qi nodded at this explanation. Yu Dian clearly knew how important a task given by Emperor Yu was.

Fan Lan continued. "Ten years past Yu Dian returned home to a warm welcome, yet he never wavered from the thought of avenging his disciple. Immediately after the celebration banquet Yu Dian took four of the third generation disciples and set off."

"What was the strength of the four disciples that he took with him?" asked Yu Qing. He wanted to fully know how strong the disciples that set off with Yu Dian was.

Fan Lan once again continued "master, the disciples that he took with him was a level 9 golden immortal, two level 8 golden immortals, and one level 7 golden immortal."

"Five people, five experts of the five point chain sword formation." Muttered Yu Qing

"Master, Yu Dian with his four disciples went to the Amber Moon planet to face the foe with their five point chain sword formation yet they were still killed. Not a single one of them survived so we only knew of this through the message that Lu Cao sent." Said Fan Lan with his voice tinged with remorse.

Yu Qing was a school master and a person that was hard to read what was on his mind. He thought for a moment and then asked "does the message tell of how strong this enemy is?"

"Ah master, there is a matter that I must speak clearly about." Fan Lan shouted has he had a sudden recollection. "Lu Cao didn't speak of the enemy's strength in detail, however he said that the foe was an elder of a person named Qin Yu. He was able to easily defeat the five point chain sword formation's strongest attack."

When Yu Dian and his disciples fought with Qin Yu's "elder", Qin Yu said that he has yet to pass into the realm of an immortal emperor. However when Lu Cao saw how easily the elder beat back the five point chain sword formation he could not believe that was true. As such in the information provided by Lu Cao, there was no mention of what Qin Yu said.

"It's incredibly difficult to defeat the five point chain sword formation strongest attack, especially when done by such experts like Yu Dian and his disciples." Said Yu Qian as his complexion changed.

Immortal emperor Qian Qi responded "one level nine golden immortal, three level 8 golden immortals, and one level 7 golden immortal. Given that the attack has the accumulated strength of these five golden immortals amplified by the strongest attack of the five point sword formation, its power must have been truly outstanding. Yu Qing, even you would be afraid to face such an attack head on right? "

Yu Qing nodded, "Elder brother Qian Qi is right. If I had to face a combined attack by those five, even I would be grievously injured."

"If this is true then our foe's strength would be no less than yours." Said immortal emperor Qian Qi as the wrinkles on his head also began to rise.

Yu Qing nodded as he began to question Fan Lan "what kind of celestial body is the Amber Moon planet? How could there be such a power expert residing in it?" Yu Qing already thought that this enemy's strength was at that of an immortal emperor.

In reality Qin Yu's immortal puppet possessed an incredibly strong body that could not be damaged by such an attack. Even the detonation of a level 9 golden immortal's yuanying failed to put a single scratch on the body of the immortal puppet. This point caused both Yu Qing and Qian Qi to guess wrongly.

"The Amber Moon planet is a fairly ordinary celestial body which possess only a few golden immortals. There are three major families residing of which Qin Yu was an honorable guest of the Liu Clan. The one who killed Yu Dian is certainly this Qin Yu's elder." Carefully stated Fan Lan

"Alright, all of you can retire early. Elder brother Qian Qi and I have important matters to discuss." Ordered Yu Qing suddenly.

"Yes master" bowed all 7 of the second generation disciples. After they bowed Fan Lan lead the group of seven out leaving just Yu Qing and Qian Qi in the room.

Yu Qing spoke "Elder brother Qian Qi, the strength of our enemy is extremely powerful. I want to deal with this myself however though I

possess the will, I lack the strength to do so." What Qing Yu inferred of the enemy's strength shook him to his core. He imagined that the foes strength was a few levels higher than that of his as an immortal emperor.

Qian Qi muttered "Yu Qing, Lu Cao was able to send a message back and this person seems to be one that fully handles his disputes. It seems that though this person's strength is immense, it isn't too strong yet for there to be no room for action.

Yu Qin nodded his head. If immortal emperor Qian Qi wanted to kill the five of them at the same time how can he let one of them have the opportunity to send a message?

"However I'm still worried about one thing. Is that foe Qin Yu's elder or is this one Qin Yu's elder? How many of them are there? Is this one the most powerful?" Immortal emperor Qian Qi spoke out his worries.

Yu Qing's complexion changed. "Right!" Now this Qin Yu's elder appeared, is this one the strongest? If that's not the case then there lies an immortal emperor that is even stronger and frightening.

"I turn to elder brother Qian Qi for help." Asked Yu Qing

Qian Qi was the head of Emperor Yu's "36 rulers". Not only was his strength immense, he also possessed a great mind that is able to think of ways to handle such affairs.

Qian Qi faintly laughed "Don't tell me you have already forgotten Yu Qing?"

"You said…" Yu Qing's eyes shone brightly "his majesty!"

Immortal emperor Qian Qi fought to hold down his laughter "Smart, now you need to recollect that his majesty paid unusually close interest in Yu Dian. Now that Yu Dian has been killed, would his majesty remain unconcerned over this matter?"

"Brilliant" laughed Yu Qing

Qian Qi continued "It is difficult to determine how many people the enemy possess but we do know of at least two. As the proverbs say there is safety in numbers. We must gather at least all of the level 8 and 9 golden immortals in the silver stream galaxy. In addition to this we must also implore his majesty to send over an expert to handle this matter. In this way if an even larger action than originally thought is needed then we can ask his majesty directly."

Yu Qing's thoughts relaxed as he heard this. If this affair reached this stage of the process then his majesty Emperor Yu would personally handle the matter. This way even if the matter couldn't be solved, Emperor Yu would be unable to blame him for the failure.

"Elder brother Qian Qi I ask that you take a little rest, I will leave to send a message to notify his majesty Emperor Yu." Asked Yu Qing

"You don't need to be so polite Yu Qing, feel free to go ahead." Laughed immortal emperor Qian Qi.

Immediately Yu Qing left to message Emperor Yu. The realm of the immortals, devils, and demons is far too large and for such a distance a voice transfer talisman bead would be unable to send a message. It could only be used to cover an area such of that of a single galaxy. The way to send a message over a distance of several galaxies was to put a message within a 'secret transfer arrangement'. Only in this way would a voice transfer talisman have the capability to receive message from such a far distance away.

Clouds and mists pervaded across the air slowly. Within it lied a muslin veil fluttering in the wind. Within the veil sat two people. Between the two was a small table which lied two cups of tea at the top. On one side of the table sat a man that was covered in black clothes from head to toe carrying a long sword on his shoulder. On the other side sat a man wearing a purple gown with his long hair draped over his shoulder

"Zhi Bai, I ask of you to wait for just a little longer. The message from Yu Qing will arrive soon." Said the middle aged man wearing the purple gown.

“As your majesty pleases” nodded the black clothed word immortal

The identity of this middle aged man was truly outstanding. This middle aged man was the master of one of the three great powers, the leader of the immortal realm ‘Emperor Yu’. Emperor Yu had stood proudly at the top of the immortal realm for countless years. There is no need to even talk about the strength of such an individual. As a level 8 mystic immortal there was no one in the immortal realm who could compare to him. And for this black clothed sword immortal, even though his strength couldn’t compare to that of Emperor Yu he was still feared by countless individuals.

The black clothed individual is called the “Green Blood Sword Immortal” immortal emperor Zhi Bai. He is one of Emperor Yu’s 18 Immortal Emperors, a level 7 mystic sword immortal! As a level 7 mystic sword immortal he was only one level lower than that of Emperor Yu himself. However the green blood sword immortal possessed the most powerful attack out of all the sword immortals. In the days when immortal emperor Ni Yang still roamed among the living, the green blood sword immortal was almost on par with him. Many people have said that the only reason that immortal emperor Ni Yang was the stronger sword immortal was simply because that he was a level 8 mystic immortal emperor. They say that if the green blood sword immortal was also a level 8 mystic immortal emperor then his attack power would even surpass that of immortal emperor Ni Yang. This isn’t merely just talk as the source of it was the blood sword immortal’s sword art, the killer sword art. Of course all of this is merely conjecture as the green blood sword immortal is still a level 7 mystic immortal emperor. The want to breakthrough, this is not done by merely relying on time.

“Qin Yu, Qin Yu….?” Muttered Emperor Yu holding a voice transfer talisman bead. His brows pursed which was immediately seen by the green blood sword immortal.

“Zhi Bai, do you remember your disciple Hua Yan? The one we sent to the mortal realm as to enter Ni Yang Space and failed to come back?”

At that time Hua Yan, Du Zhong, and Ao Feng all failed to return to their respective realms. After the affair in Ni Yang Space was already completed, Hua Yan messaged back to his leader. He however never returned.

“I remember” nodded Zhi Bai

“It has been quite some time since the affair over Hua Yan message. He mentioned an individual that held quite a mysterious power. This power leads me to think that there exists three people related to Qin Yu. This Qin Yu has a martial uncle called ‘Lan Feng’ and there is still someone even more mysterious called ‘Lan Shu’.”

Zhi Bai nodded “right, and the fact that this Lan Feng even knows the Heavens Sundering Sword technique is truly astonishing. What’s going on? Your majesty mentioned Qin Yu just a moment ago.”

Emperor Yu smiled “It’s nothing, a message arrived from Yu Qing stated that the golden immortal Yu Dian has been killed. The person that killed him was Qin Yu’s elder.

“Qin Yu?” stared Zhi Bai blankly “According to Hua Yan’s message, this Qin Yu managed to reach DaCheng stage. It is possible that he has ascended. However the realm of immortals, devils, and demons is vast and there are thousands of people named Qin Yu. It is possible that he is not the Qin Yu from the mortal realm.

“This I know” nodded Emperor Yu “This is the message sent from Yu Qing. It says that Qin Yu’s elder is also incredibly powerful, at least of that of an immortal emperor. With such a powerful elder by his side there are very few things that Qin Yu needs to be afraid of.”

Zhi Bai nodded his head.

Emperor Yu let out a small laugh “No matter what we still need to investigate. If it turns out that person is the Qin Yu from the mortal realm, then hopefully after a period of time the situation won’t be too oppressive.”

Won't be too oppressive? If the person possesses the atlas of ten thousand beasts that Emperor Ni Yang was said to have, then it would already be sufficient enough for immortals, devils, and demons to once again band together to fight.

"This Qin Yu and that Qin Yu, could they possibly be the same person?" smiled Emperor Yu as he gazed southward. It was as if Emperor Yu could see across the myriad of space and looked at Qin Yu in the Indigo Bay Star Field.

TL Notes:
*I feel like the Chinese has mastered the profound mysteries of laughter and nodding. There's still so much laughing/smiling and nodding here despite me cutting some of it out. So much 点头道.
** I have 师门长辈 as elder, but I guess it could also be elder master/teacher or something too. Still not that experienced with this kind of translation.
***I'm doing this to help myself improve my Chinese so sorry for any mistakes beforehand.
****Quite confused about the way they described the method of transferring messages over distances larger than a galaxy, would appreciate if you can add some input on that.

Chapter 18

Silver Stream Galaxy; Red Leaf Planet.

In the famed location known as the Jade Sword School.

And in a particular hall, a heavy atmosphere clung to the ceiling; there immortal emperor Qian Qi and the jade sword school master – Yu Qing Zi, are currently feeling puzzled with their predictament. Both had rushed over from the Immortal Pill Alchemy chamber, after hearing the disastrous news.

"Martial brother Qian Qi, I presume that you have already received emperor Yu's decree, right?" The young one of the two smiled hesitantly at the other. The speaker was Yu Qing Zi. The other was his senior martial brother Qian Qi, who just now removed a voice transfer talisman from their lips.

Qian Qi nodded, but his face was grave. "Yes, I've just gotten his majesty – emperor Yu."

"Did his majesty's orders seem……a bit odd? A bit foolish?"

"So you've also gotten his majesty's decree, right?" Qian Qi sounded surprised as Qing Zi just acknowledged the same. "Originally, I had thought that his majesty would wish us to seek revenge against enemies of Yu Dian, but in contrast, his majesty did not care about Yu Dian's death. His majesty stressed that we should capture any and all who are related with the school this Qin Yu belongs to, then use the 'soul scour' art to find the rest."

Some short moments ago, the two had just received a list of orders from his majesty – emperor Yu. Orders was to:
1. Capture any and all related to Qin Yu using one suspect with soul scour to search for the rest. If the soul scour attempt is unsuccessful, then resort to killing.

2. If you've found Qin Yu's martial elder or patriarch, then kill them and retrieve all the equipment from their body.

Qing Zi looked at Qian Qi with an expectant expression. "Elder bro, Qian Qi, what do you suppose the purpose for his majesty's orders?"

"I presume, his majesty's orders are to see the extent of power of this school Qin Yu belongs to." Qian Qi pondered slowly, savouring the taste of his words. "In any case, to capture targets alive and administer the 'soul scour' technique is key to finding the school elders and patriarch and assassinate them. Then killing the target and retrieving their precious equipment…surely it is for his majesty to determine the power and quantity of the opposing forces."

"Elder brother…that does makes sense."

Unknown to the duo, the true purpose of their master is to determine if this Qin Yu was the same as the Qin Yu that popped up in the mortal realm during the Ni Yang's Realm Arc.

The younger man frowned, a little hesitant with whatever was on the man's mind. "Though his majesty's orders…I can see that he values our successes this time with his affairs, but to instruct all the top experts of Indigo Bay star field to be under our temporary command is…just that I don't feel too confident in my capabilities."

"Indigo Bay star field has quite a number of top class experts under emperor Yu's command, who will be under our directives, so rest assure, our success is evident." Qian Qi smiled knowingly and encouraged his junior.

Spurred by his senior, Qing Zi glanced at his senior expectantly: "I'm grateful to have you, senior Qian Qi by my side, I know all too well about my inadequacies and my capabilities."

"Well then, this matter should be divided into two parts. The first; we will gather all the available level 8 golden immortal of Indigo Bay here – in the red leaf planet. The downside is that the number of experts under belonging to emperor Yu's faction is small and only a handful are mystic immortal stage experts."

Qian Qi exhaled, a sharp glare flashed by his eyes. "That will be the first part of this two part plan. First is the gathering of experts, and the second……to make sure the entire Indigo Bay is under our control." That sharp glare was none other than a stone-cold severity.

"Brother Qian Qi, your meaning is……?"

Qian Qi smiled devilishly. "Did you say that, this Qin Yu was the Liu clan's honoured guest, right? Then ensure we have complete control over this Liu clan, that way whatever Qin Yu does or wherever Qin Yu goes, he will be within the palm of our hand. By applying pressure or threats where possible, we can corner the martial elders of Qin Yu's

school." What was the previous amiable looking man, now a scheming devil with a toothy grin. "For a puny little planet like Amber Moon, and likewise insignificant three major clans, a word from us would be enough to chain them to our cause?"

Joining the devil was the younger looking man. Qing Zi snickered with his senior, as the two plotted out their plans, "For a small clan the likes of them, their greatest fear is their destruction of their clan. At that time, if they still wish to sow and reap benefits from both sides of the fence, then they can do that in their dreams! We will directly blackmail for threaten them with their destruction. If any of them step out of line then we will annihilate them!"

For clans in a remote and insignificant place like Amber Moon, in the opinions of the thirty-six rulers under emperor Yu, destruction is but a fickle thing. Their deaths would not even create the slightest ripple in the grand view of things.

Taking a decisive stance, Qian Qi instructed his junior, "Qing Zi, make haste to make the call of gathering for all the experts within Indigo Bay that are under emperor Yu's wing. Have them gather here in Red Leaf, the sooner this is done, the better.

"Don't worry, I'll do this right now."

In the entire Indigo Bay star field, there are ten major galaxies, of them the Silver Stream galaxy is the only one completely controlled by Emperor Yu, the others are of other powers. Despite that, emperor Yu had inserted numerous powerful forces in the other galaxies to keep the power balance in check.

With a simple command from Qing Zi, many of these insurgents with powers above level 8 golden immortal stage, one by one or in groups, all rush to congregate to Red Leaf of the Silver Stream galaxy. Even the level 8 golden immortals or above experts of jade sword school gather to the call of their school master.

Time passed, masters and experts continued to gather in Red Leaf.

As a show of force, simply the jade sword school by themselves have sixteen level 9 golden immortals and fifty level 8s, not including many other lesser powers in one galaxy – Silver Stream galaxy. Though the collective forces from other places, by themselves, cannot compare to the supremacy of jade sword school.

From the Silver Stream galaxy, over forty are level 9s and a hundred plus a few are level 8s. Whereas from all the other places, there was a level 1 mystic immortal, thirty or so level 9s and a little more than a hundred level 8s, all convened in Red Leaf.

In just ten days.

Ten days' time, Red Leaf was filled with waves of elite force of emperor Yu's faction. The forces number in the hundreds; they represented most of the total forces of emperor Yu's side.

In actual fact, immortal emperor Qian Qi did not reside in the jade sword school, his lair was not in Indigo Bay star field. The only reason why the man was here on Red Leaf, was for the purpose to practice alchemy and refine immortal pills. The man's presence was more than enough to heighten the confidence of all that gathered as well as lending honour to all present.

Hailing from another galaxy of the Indigo Bay, was another mystic immortal named Hua Xia. Though, the fellow was a level one mystic immortal, energy equivalent as Qing Zi, but he wasn't part of the title 'thirty-six rulers' group. The reason being that, although their energy levels were similar or within the threshold, to enter the 'thirty-six rulers' group requires personal strength and external backing. Qing Zi not only have formidable personal power, but also the backing of the jade sword school, which allowed him to become one of the thirty-six rulers.

A mighty army of elite forces, headed by immortal emperors: Qian Qi, Qing Zi and Hua Xia, of over seventy level 9 golden immortals and over two hundred level 8 golden immortals. A supreme force, unlike any seen in the last century, was about to depart to due to arrive in Amber Moon for their cause.

Sometime before the departure the preparation was already complete, all of the three major clans of Amber Moon were 'brought' into control by the leaders of this expeditionary force.

…

Such fearsome event of experts readying for war was unknown to a young man on Amber Moon. Qin Yu part of a small clan like Liu clan, which was restricted to one planet, naturally they could not have heard about the gathering. They could not have such extensive intelligence to hear about the strange gathering of masters on Red Leaf.

In a peaceful, 'little' residence in White Circle district, Qin Yu sat atop of stone stool, with his back ramrod straight, opposite his latest subordinates: Kong Lan, Tu Gan and Dan Meng. The four slowly sipped their fragrant tea ignorant of the incoming storm.

Qin Yu put down his cup, swallowed in small gulps. "Kong Lan."

"What does master wish me to do?" the man in question looked quizzically at Qin Yu, waiting expectantly for instructions.

"I'm still contemplating about that same problem. If there wasn't this problem, then I would have already left Amber Moon."

"Master, are you, perhaps……referring to young master Han Shu?"

Qin Yu sighed, "I am, after all, he was my first and my own personal disciple, how could I just leave him here? If I took him with me, the dangers outside of here are unknown and unfathomable, following me would be dangerous for both of us."

"Then let him stay on Amber Moon." The silent totem, Tu Gang put in his two cents.

Qin Yu shook his head, again and again, unsure of how to proceed.

If he left Han Shu here then he would fare much better on his journey.

But that would be against his principles! He was a teacher, a master and a mentor. The journey is a long one, from here to the demon realm numerous unforeseeable hazards and obstacles will block his way, even a thousand years could easily be given up.

A hidden battle was been fought within his mind. Principle versus desire.

He was a master though! How could he have the heart to abandon Han Shu for a thousand years?

His subordinates were all deep in thought, trying to suggest ideas, Dan Meng also put forth her idea: “Why not let young master Han Shu stay within the Jade Immortal Mansion?”

Qin Yu chuckled knowingly, he had already thought about that possibility. “That cannot do. The jade immortal mansion is void of any life, there isn’t any inhabitants there. Think about it, how old is Han Shu at the moment? How could he stand the solitude, if I were to let him into the jade immortal mansion?”

This idea had to be scratched out.

This wasn’t alright, that wasn’t alright…

All these convoluted circles was giving Qin Yu quite the headache.

On one hand he wanted to be the respectable mentor, on the other hand he wanted to go his own way.

Respectability of a so-called master started on oneself and one’s self-discipline.

Perhaps he should leave some slips entailing mystic arts, cultivation arts and techniques to his disciple, then he could be on his way. If his disciple has reached a bottleneck, then he could give advice via voice transfer talismans! Did he need to be by his disciples side all the time??

"If he still cannot breakthrough then he can only ask other Xiuzhenists for help."

Qin Yu hardened his heart, he couldn't waste any more time here. What he wanted the most at this moment, was to rush to the distant shores of distant planets, to explore the unexplored, to seek his answers and to find his long lost brothers.

Just as Qin Yu had made his final decision, a rather red-faced Han Shu sprinted into the vicinity of the manor. His disciple's face was one of excitement and light exertion.

"Master!" The fellow was still flushed. Excitement was etched into the dimples as a grin was constant on the fellow's face.

Qin Yu couldn't help but be infected by the fellow's mirth, and he returned a smile which touched his eyes into merry slits. "Han Shu, what is the occasion?"

Han Shu bit his lip, in a very feminine but cute manner, and took a deep breath. His master just raised a brow in anticipation. "This disciple has…has…fal-…a crush on a girl." The reminder of the phrase was barely a whisper, but to immortals whose senses are heightened above the likes of mortals, a bare whisper is clear as day.

"Oh." Qin Yu replied almost on reflex, then his eyes unfocused and did a double-take on his disciple, surprise was evident on his face with wide-opened eyes. "What did you say?? Did you say, 'you've gotten a fallen in love with a girl'???"

"Yeah."

The fellow nodded his head repeatedly, as if excitement made him lose reason. "I met her two days ago, she seemed to be a very good person; kind-hearted and someone I can talk to about anything really….but I found out she was not a resident of Amber Moon…" Han Shu almost cursed in frustration, as if he couldn't bear to leave her.

The topic was somewhat interesting to Qin Yu. “Well, tell me, how does she treat you? Does she reciprocate the same type of affection?”

Han Shu stared into the ground at his feet, he fidgeted nervous, somewhat too embarrassed to say. “Uh….well….um…I, uh, think that girl….int-….to me, also interested….in me…”

Dan Meng, the only female listener laughed out loud: “How shameless!”

At either side of Dan Meng, Tu Gang and Kong Lan also joined in the amusement, chuckled at the young man’s passionate exclamation. Seeing the amused looks, Han Shu suddenly felt very self-conscious and drifted between embarrassment and straight up awkwardness. He pouted like a little boy caught red handed stealing a cookie from the cookie jar, “Love is love. I will not hide from my feelings. I also feel that she also likes me as well, at least she likes me.”

“Master, this feeling! I want to chase her, I want to catch her! I want to marry her!” Han Shu stared wide-eyed at Qin Yu as his passion erupted.

Qin Yu’s mouth opened slightly, his disciple’s proclamation of love was like a gong to his ears, while he heart wavered.

Even his own disciple was more….more braver than him. At the time, he knew he loved Li’er with all his heart, yet, he couldn’t say it, he didn’t have the guts to say it aloud and kept it bottled up. As time passed, he luxuriate in that euphoric feeling they both shared, and still he could not confess. His own disciple was far more emotionally developed than he. His disciple could say the unspoken words he could not.

“Han Shu, I will support you. If you love her, then chase her.” Qin Yu chuckled as he folded his arms behind him.

Han Shu looked downwards, feeling gloomy and reluctantly explained, “It’s just that, she is a level 2 immortal, while I am at middle Kongming stage, that gap is quite large. Plus I think she comes from an upper class family with a formidable background.

"Level 2 immortal and Kongming, eh? That gap is not small, but it can be caught up if you work hard. As for family background, eh? If you like her then pursue her, you needn't worry about her background."

Qin Yu couldn't help but emphasize 'background' with some heat.

Family background???

'Ha ha, Li'er's family background, now that is near unsurmountable. Just look at Li'er and those around her, like that, what's his face, ah that 'Zhou Xian' prick, or even that incredible heart-stopping void creation technique of his. Anyone can see how incredible and extraordinary Li'er's family background was.'

"Master will support you." Qin Yu encouraged aloud, but deep inside he said to himself gloomily: "I may support Han Shu, but who will support me??"

Uncle Lan.

Still talking to himself: "Uncle Lan supports me, but his influence or authority isn't enough to allow Li'er the freedom to marry whoever she wishes nor allow him to stand by Li'er's side…I can only rely on myself…"

"Thank you, Master." Han Shu was unaware of the inner envy his master was currently feeling, in contrast, he was feeling very ecstatic and promptly withdrew a jade slip from within the folds of his clothes. "Master, here. That girl's portrait is imprinted within, once you've seen it, you will understand the situation better."

"Oh." Qin Yu just grunted a reply.

As Qin Yu swept the jade slip with his spiritual powers, surprise registered on his face.

The woman, his disciple loves, was that same woman in green he saw in the Amber Moon Tea House. It was during the time, ten years ago, when he sought to assassinate Yan Gao and kill the clan leader from the Yan

Clan. He could still remember that woman! Back then, she was a level 1 immortal, but in a decades' time, she became a level 2 immortal.

"It seems that my disciple has fallen for a lady belonging to quite a powerful family. I remember that the lady's subordinates were all level 7 immortals at the time." Qin Yu speculated to himself.

Since undergoing the ritual for '3-in-9 Soul Refinement', his soul had become stronger at an accelerated rate unimaginable to normal practitioners. Upon opening the third layer world of his Atlas, he would become one of the most powerful forces within the immortal plane.

Presently, he had only just opened the second layer world of the Atlas. His power couldn't be considered tyrannical nor a match for the major powers, but to smaller forces, he was a figure to be revered or respected.

…

In the days that followed his disciple's confession, the fellow frequently accompanied that same lady in green around Liu Feng city, seeing the city's sights. From his disciple's foolish and, sometimes silly laughter, he knew his disciple truly was smitten by that lady.

He, himself stayed within the white district manor's 'white garden'.

His eyes were shut as he leaned, in a somewhat forlorn manner, against the railing of a pagoda, one hand grasped a jug of wine. Sometimes he would take a sip, others, he would chug continuously.

Sometime after, the Liu clan patriarch – Liu Ming Han approached the solitude pagoda, but seeing the man within had their eyes closed, he turned back to the way he came from, careful not to disturb the resident.

The resident's eyes flickered open.

Qin Yu looked in question at Ming Han. "Mister Liu, what have you come today?"

The fellow smiled in apology. “Mister Qin, tomorrow is the day of the contest for the control for the teleportation arrays. The location will be on the Great Plains adjacent to the teleportation arrays themselves. If Mister Qin has the time, please feel free to attend.” Then immediately handed Qin Yu an invitation slip.

Qin Yu took the slip and murmured, “I will, if I have the time.”

Finished with the exchange, he closed his eyes.

“Then I won’t bother Mister Qin any longer. Farewell.” Ming Han chuckled quietly, then left.

With his eyes closed once again, he continued to enjoy the gentle embrace of the cool afternoon breeze. He was loved by the wind, and he loved it back, it reminded him of the cool yet delicate stroke of his beloved, Li’er’s hand. The time she caressed his face in affection and in love.

Chapter 19

“Li’er, I will find you soon, very soon.” Qin Yu murmured in his heart, and, at closer inspection, one would note the moisture on his eyelashes that revealed the longing in his heart.

His eyes closed, and he began to drift in a dream full of scenes and images of his time spent with Li’er, flickering by like a digital gallery. A specific one stood out; it was the time just prior to Li’er’s departure, before her lovely figure was swallowed by the rupture that pierced the sky. It was the final glance as their gazes met and locked in place as if time had frozen, but sadly time did not stop, and that moment had ended. What was left was only regret. Deep regret.

“What is the farthest distance in the whole wide world?”

The big question.

His eyes flew open as he remembered when he was a boy on Qian Long Continent, when he had heard of such a question.

He remembered what the answer was: 'The farthest distance known to man was to stand in front of you, right next to you, yet not know I love you.'

But another answer came to mind.

"The farthest distance known to man should be the distance between two people who love each other deeply……and yet cannot be together." The thought pulled at his heart strings, and a sharp pain blossomed in his chest. In the past, when he was still mortal, Qin Yu still had his brothers and family, he had not felt the ache of loneliness then. However, now in Immortal realm, he cannot help but to constantly think of Li'er.

"Hu!"

Qin Yu stood up strongly, shook his head, and struck the surrounding with his palm. The water in the lake beside the pavilion splashed, and a breeze carried some of the water droplets onto his face, leaving Qin Yu refreshed.

"Training, training, I must not rest." Qin Yu reminded himself.

Only by training relentlessly, not idling or pitting his wits against others, can Qin Yu take his mind off Li'er and not feel the torment of missing her terribly.

"I can't wait anymore. I'll just accompany Han Shu to watch the competition for another two days, after which I must leave immediately." Qin Yu muttered, gritting his teeth.

The next day.

At the plains of Amber Moon Planet's teleportation arrays, the experts of the three great clans gathered. The competition to obtain the right to control the teleportation arrays could be said to be the biggest event on Amber Moon Planet.

The Yan Clan, Liu Clan, and Wang Clan; these 3 families have to compete against one another.

The Yan Clan will fight against the Liu Clan, the Liu Clan against the Wang Clan, and finally the Wang Clan against the Yan Clan. A total of 3 matches to see which clan will obtain the most victories, and each match is decided by the best of out of 3 rounds.

"The Liu Clan will win!"

"The Liu Clan will win!"

…….

Each and every Liu Clan members were shouting and cheering, and the members of the Yan Clan and Wang Clan followed suit. Each hoped to pressure their opponents.

"Yan Shuo, what are you staring at me for?" Liu Ming Weng mentally transmitted with surprise on his face.

Yan Shuo, who was sitting in the opposite camp, laughed coldly: "Liu Ming Weng, I shall see how long you can be smug for. We will not let the matter of my brother's death go, nor will the Jade Sword School for that matter."

Liu Ming Weng only smiled indifferently at the threat.

At the Liu Clan's camp, Qin Yu sat on a chair with Liu Han Shu standing beside him.

"Master, who do you reckon will win? How will our Liu Clan fare?" Liu Han Shu voiced his concerns. With the rules of 'best of three', it is not just a simple case of having the strongest expert.

"The 2 strongest experts in the Yan Clan have already died, so it will be strange if they could somehow win." Qin Yu laughed lightly. "As long as that Liu Ming Han plays his cards right, he can obtain the controlling rights this time."

Qin Yu already knew the strength of the various participants with one sweep of his holy sense.

With Yan Gao's death, Liu Ming Weng had become the strongest within Amber Moon Planet's 3 clans. It would be a guaranteed win regardless of which match he was in, furthermore, the number of Level 9 immortals in the Liu Clan was enormous as well. There were still the 2 elders who were reaching the Golden Immortal Level soon; achieving another two victories would be simple.

The match was not a big deal to Qin Yu.

It was after all a competition, not some fight to the death. Even if both sides displayed their prowess without holding back, it was meant to defeat the opponent, and not kill them. This type of competition was definitely dazzling, each fight could last for many hundred exchanges, and the skills displayed were eye catching. In the end, whoever manages to injure the opponent will obtain victory.

The outcome was as Qin Yu predicted.

In the match between Liu Clan and Wang Clan, Liu Clan won 2-0, so there was no need for a third round.

In the match between the Wang Clan and the Yan Clan, the Wang Clan lost. At this point, the Wang Clan had lost all of its face.

After which, the Liu Clan fought the Yan Clan, and won 2-0.

In the end, as expected, the Liu Clan obtained victory.

Joyful cheers filled the air; the energy was felt even by Qin Yu. Every single member of the Liu Clan was excited as this was only the second time they had obtained the control rights since the first victory a few 10,000 years ago.

"Master, the move that Great Elder executed against the current Yan Clan's lord was wonderful and strong, wasn't it?" Liu Han Shu was still immersed in the energy of the exchanges earlier.

"Strong?"

Qin Yu laughed indifferently: "A simple sword strike would have sufficed, why waste so much energy?" Qin Yu had his own sentiments regarding battles.

"Han Shu, I will be leaving tomorrow." Qin Yu spoke suddenly.

"Ah, Master, what are you talking about?" Liu Han Shu looked at Qin Yu in shock.

Qin Yu laughed: "I stayed on Amber Moon Planet just to prepare for the Demon Realm, I can't waste any more time, and therefore my decision is to set off tomorrow."

"Then this disciple shall follow Master." Liu Han Shu gritted his teeth and said.

His heart could not bear to leave the lady in green, but he could not bear to separate from his master as well.

"Won't you miss that girl you like?" Qin Yu laughed and continued, "Han Shu, the journey to the Demon Realm is not only a long one, but one that may be dangerous. Being by my side is not safe. Furthermore, the road of cultivation does not require you to always be with me. If you have any difficulties in the future, you can always use the soul transmission jade slip anyway."

Liu Han Shu pondered for a long time, then nodded.

"Your disciple will obey."

Qin Yu nodded satisfactorily: "I don't wish to bid Liu Ming Weng goodbye, help me convey the message tonight." At the same time, Qin Yu pulled out a Spatial Ring, "This time, I have no idea when I will be back after I depart, so this Spatial Ring shall belong to you once you've dropped your blood. There are many immortal weapons and elemental stones in it."

Liu Han Shu knew of a spatial ring of Immortal grade's importance and value.

"Yes, Master." There was a lot in his heart he had yet to say, but Liu Han Shu could not manage to.

Night.

"Great Elder, Han Shu seeks an audience," Liu Han Shu called out from outside the great hall.

"Oh, it's Han Shu, come on in," Liu Ming Weng's voice sounded from the great hall. As Liu Han Shu stepped into the great hall, Liu Han Shu also entered from the back Liu Ming Weng sat down and smiled gently, "Han Shu, come sit quickly, what's the matter that you would be looking for me so late at night?"

Liu Han Shu laughed bitterly after taking a seat, "My master had told me that he will be leaving Amber Moon Planet for the Demon Realm tomorrow. He told me to inform the elders that he's leaving directly."

Liu Ming Weng trembled and his face turned white.

"Oh no." The great hall's door closed with a wave of his hand, and Liu Ming Weng asked hurriedly, "Han Shu, you're saying that your master Qin Yu will be leaving tomorrow for the Demon Realm? Are you very certain?"

Liu Han Shu was startled.

"Great Elder, what's the matter? At the time he arrived, Master had asked for a map of the Demon Realm, did he not? His staying here for these many years has been a treat for us. Surely we can't expect a person of his caliber to stay on this small planet forever, right?" Liu Han Shu was speaking for his master.

Liu Ming Weng felt that he must have looked too anxious, and brushed it off, laughing, "Oh it's not a big deal. It's just that Mr. Qin Yu's desire

to leave so suddenly came as a surprise. Han Shu, can I ask you for a favor?"

"Great Elder, please say it." Han Shu hurriedly replied.

Liu's Clan Great Elder was here asking for a "favor", this made Han Shu worried.

Liu Ming Weng laughed, "Your master Mr. Qin Yu has been a huge benefactor to our Clan and has done us a huge service. If we just let Mr. Qin Yu leave like that, it would seem as though our Liu Clan does not know how to repay favors. Why don't you go and ask your master to stay for just a few more days. We will prepare a huge feast to send him off properly. Han Shu, what do you think?"

"This…"

Han Shu hesitated.

"It's just a farewell feast. Mr. Qin Yu has already stayed for so many years, a few more days would not make a difference," Liu Ming Weng laughed hurriedly.

Han Shu shook his head helplessly: "Great Elder, it's not that I'm unwilling, but Master has stated that he leave early tomorrow morning. I know his temperament; once he has decided something, nothing can sway him."

Liu Ming Weng frowned.

"Liu Ming Weng, there's no need for so much trouble," a cold voice rang out suddenly as a middle-aged man walked out from the back.

"Lord," Liu Ming Weng bowed in respect.

Han Shu saw the scene and his entire body prickled in suspicion and he thought, " 'Lord'? The sudden appearance of this person, led the Great Elder of the Liu Clan to call him 'Lord', just who was this mysterious character?"

The middle-aged man spoke coldly: “What’s the use of dilly-dallying? If this matter is not settled, your Liu Clan can await its demise.”

“Wiping out the Liu Clan?”

Han Shu was shocked and immediately used the soul transmission to contact Liu Ming Weng, “Elder, who is this person, why does he want to wipe us out?”

Worried, Han Shu maintained his alertness in front of this person.

Liu Ming Weng looked towards Han Shu, and said helplessly, “Han Shu, just treat it as me begging you, please make your Master stay for a few more days. Otherwise… our Liu Clan will really be over.”

“What’s going on, just what is going on?” Liu Han Shu was perplexed at the scene in front of him, and he could only fathom something he did not want to believe.

His own family had actually conspired with someone to deal with his Master.

Han Shu easily guessed the situation, but he was not willing to believe it.

“You are that Qin Yu’s disciple?” The man looked coldly at Han Shu: “You listen carefully, I’m giving you two options: One, listen to your elder and convince Qin Yu to stay awhile longer. Two, you oppose me, but let me tell you that I, Wu Bo, am a Level 8 Golden Immortal so every move you make will be under my observation.”

“You can forget about using the soul transmission. I have already laid a foundation array around the great hall when I came here. You can also forget about using the soul transmission jade slip, because the moment it appears in your hand, I will kill you.”

Wu Bo looked coldly at Han Shu.

One was a Level 8 Golden Immortal while the other was just a late stage Kong Ming practitioner.

It was like the difference between the heavens and earth.

“Your people want to kill my Master?” Han Shu glared angrily at the Level 8 Golden Immortal Wu Bo in front of him.

“Yes, and you had better cooperate. You should know the importance of this matter.” Wu Bo laughed lightly, “What a coincidence! If you hadn’t come to report, Qin Yu would have gotten away.”

Han Shu’s heart burned like an angry flame.

“Sealing me? I know you guys are worried that with my death, my jade slip will shatter, and if my master knows something happened to me, he will get wind of your plan, right?” Han Shu laughed and licked his lips, as his eyes seemed to turn red.

“Clever.”

Wu Bo laughed lightly, and raised his finger. A streak of divine energy shot from his finger tip and into Han Shu’s body, sealing Han Shu’s yuanying. At this point, even if he wanted to self-destruct, it would be impossible.

“That is why I will not let you die. This way, Qin Yu will not suspect a thing,” Wu Bo continued, “Son, be smart. If this matter goes awry, thousands of members from your Liu Clan will have to die.”

“Han Shu, for the Clan’s sake, just promise.” Liu Ming Weng chipped in.

“For the Clan,” Han Shu laughed loudly. “Liu Ming Weng, at this juncture, for the Clan’s sake, you want to sacrifice my Master, who has given me a second chance at life?” Liu Han Shu had directly addressed Liu Ming Weng by name.

Liu Ming Weng was startled.

The level 8 Golden Immortal Wu Bo still looked coldly at the scene. Liu Han Shu had obviously gone mad: “Since you dare talk to me about the Clan, what has the Clan given me from young?! Not even a single piece of low grade elemental stone. What it has given me was endless ridicule, shame, and torment!”

“From when I was young, I was just a target of humiliation for the Liu Clan. I couldn’t even walk with my head upright. I couldn’t look people in the eye, and anybody could order me around.” Han Shu’s voice was getting more desolate, his eyes turning redder, “You talk to me about the Clan, but do I really belong here? What the Liu Clan has given me was ridicule and humiliation, I’m worse than being an orphan!”

“I used to think my life was over; my mother had died by the lake, and I almost committed suicide. But master appeared. He was sincere towards me. He reconstructed my veins and didn’t hold me in contempt. He even stayed in this small Maple Moon Star for me for a whole ten years. I was reborn, and, in these ten years, nobody dared to look down on me, no one dared to disrespect me. Even you, the Great Elder Liu Ming Han, has to kindly call me ‘Han Shu.’”

Liu Han Shu angrily pointed at Liu Ming Han, his whole face turning red.

This whole time, even Wu Bo noticed that something wasn’t right.

“Standing up straight and walking and living comfortably, this was my dream since I was small, and Master let my dream come true. I was happy these past ten years.” Liu Han Shu’s face turned red and started dripping with sweat.

“I lived this whole time, not for others, but to be able to stand up straight and dashing for myself, only for this reason. Master let me live happily for ten years, so I am also satisfied. If I am sorry for anybody, it would probably be for him.”

Liu Han Shu lowered his voice.

Suddenly Liu Han Shu lifted his head and stared at Wu Bo, "You are probably very confused as to why my face is this red, right? I'll tell you…this is a poison, a poison which only the Maple Moon Star has. It is unfortunate that this is a poison that you immortals don't know about, but I do."

Wu Bo was surprised, and he poured divine energy into Liu Han Shu's body and tried to block it, but he didn't understand the properties of the poison.

This was a type of poison for normal cultivators. After eating it, the poison would cause the blood vessels of the brain to burst, making the seven orifices bleed and thereby killing them. Although Liu Han Shu had a yuanying, it had been sealed. Therefore the effect of the poison was completely utilized, and the blood vessels in his head burst open. His soul couldn't fuse with the yuanying and was naturally was dispersed.

Wu Bo's only course of action was to lift the seal and let Liu Han Shu's soul enter the yuanying. Unfortunately, Wu Bo didn't dare remove the seal because, if he removed it, Liu Han Shu might send information to Qin Yu or "self destruct" his yuanying.

No matter what, Liu Han Shu would die.

"Master, I have had ten years of self-respect, and it was better than living a hundred, no a thousand years, as a mediocre person. If your disciple's death can let you know of the danger, your disciple is already satisfied."

In Liu Han Shu's eyes there was a hint of a regretful longing; his love had just begun, but it had already ended.

"Hong!"

Bleeding from his seven orifices, Liu Han Shu collapsed slowly. At the same time, in Qin Yu's Blazing Ice Ring, Liu Han Shu's soul jade slip shattered with a "Peng" sound.

Chapter 20

*TN:
I have used Immortal Lords to represent 仙 帝, instead of Immortal Emperor so as to not confuse with Emperor Yu 禹皇. (仙 translates as immortal/deity, 帝 can mean king/lord/emperor but 皇 definitely refers to an emperor. In fact, the term 禹皇 Yu Huang could be a wordplay on the Jade Emperor 玉皇 Yù Huáng)

"Oh No!"

Wu Bo, the 8th level Golden Immortal, quickly took out his transmitter pearl, "Master, we have trouble! Qin Yu has discovered our trap! We need you to get to the Amber Moon System quickly. Any delay and he will surely get away."

==========

Meanwhile, in the Red Leaf System…

Upon receiving the message, Yu Qing Zi's disappointment made him feel as if he had just been punched in the temple. "They had so many opportunities, but they give me just a ton of failures!" he grumbled. But he had no time right now to punish his errant disciples, he had to get some people to the Amber Moon System immediately!

"Everyone take note of the following orders! I will be leaving first along with brother Qian Qi and Xia Hua. We will then be followed by the Level 9 Golden Immortals. After that, Level 8 Golden Immortals will take up the rear. Everyone is to proceed as quickly as they can towards the Amber Moon System."
Yu Qing Zi's spiritual sense swept out to envelope the entire Red Leaf System. His call to arms could be clearly heard by all involved.
"Yu Qing Zi! What happened?" The Immortal Lord, Qian Qi, silently enquired.

Yu Qing Zi had a belly full of fire. This task had been carefully entrusted to him by the Emperor Yu. If they screwed it up, there would be hell to pay.

"I have no damn idea what those disciples at the Amber Moon System were doing, but they actually leaked our intentions to Qin Yu and he now knows that we are after him. Brother Qian Qi, Xia Hua, let's move quickly. We can't let him get away no matter what!"

"Indeed. Who would dare defy the orders of emperor Yu?!" Xia Hua agreed.

The three Immortal Lords immediately rushed towards the teleportation array leading to the Amber Moon System, and, in a few moments, close to seventy Level 9 Golden Immortals as well as nearly two hundred Level 8 Golden Immortals gathered nearby.

However, the teleportation array could only take ten people at any one time and there was no direct connection to the Amber Moon system, so everyone had to pass through several arrays to get to their destination.

"Let's go!"

Yu Qing Zi, Qian Qi and Xia Hua immediately got into the teleportation array. In a flash of light, they were transported away just as ten Level 9 Golden Immortals quickly moved up to a similar teleportation array.

There were two routes leading from the Red Leaf System to the Amber Moon System and the three Immortal Lords naturally chose the shorter route.

A long line of Golden Immortals snaked their way down towards the two teleportation arrays. Their destination was the innocuous Amber Moon System, but, today, the quiet Amber Moon System would soon usher in the most glorious night in its entire history.

This night, the Amber Moon System would be flooded by such a huge number of experts as it had never been before in its entire recorded history.

The three Immortal Lords, seventy Level 9 and two hundred Level 8 Golden Immortals. The strength of such a team was absolutely unimaginable. Every single one of them was an expert in his own right. Even Level 7 Golden Immortals were not qualified to be a part of this team.

==========

Kong Lan, Tu Gan and Dan Meng were quietly waiting on Qin Yu, while Qin Yu himself was silently looking up upon the majesty of an amber moon. The moon within the Amber Moon System was truly amber in colour, its uniqueness was the system's defining characteristic.

They were to leave early the next morning, and Qin Yu found that he did not want to spend the night sleeping.

All of a sudden, Qin Yu's expression changed. With a flip of his palm, several jade slips appeared in his hand. As he looked upon the jade slips, Qin Yu's eyes widened and his face turned ugly.

"Han Shu! Han Shu is in danger!" In the blink of an eye, Qin Yu's spiritual sense spread out to cover the whole Amber Moon System.

Ever since his soul had fused with the meteoric tear, Qin Yu's spiritual sense had advanced to a truly frightful degree. The basic restrictions set up by a Level 8 Golden Immortal simply could not hold him.

His spiritual sense very quickly focused in on the presence of Wu Bo and Liu Ming Han, and beside them, the fallen Liu Han Shu. In a flash, Qin Yu vanished, leaving behind him nothing more than a shock wave in the air. Kong Lan looked up, and after taking a brief moment to lock on to Qin Yu's position, the three Level 9 Demon Kings swiftly followed.

==========

In the great hall of Liu Ming Weng's mansion, Liu Han Shu had only just fallen and Wu Bo just sent his message, yet in a split second, Qin Yu appeared and rushed to Han Shu's side.

"Han Shu! Han Shu!" Han Shu's soul had already left his body. There was no one to reply to Qin Yu's cries.

"Liu. Ming. Weng." Qin Yu turned his eyes towards Liu Ming Weng, his body shaking from uncontrollable grief and anger.

"Liu Ming Weng. As an Elder of the Liu family, you actually conspired with the enemy to kill my disciple?! My only disciple!"

"No! No!" Liu Ming Weng protested, "It was the Jade Sword School. Nothing to do with me!"

Yet how could Qin Yu believe him at this point?

Shua!

In a flash, Qin Yu appeared before Liu Ming Weng, his speed was simply outrageous and even the Level 8 Golden Immortal Wu Bo felt that he would not be Qin Yu's match. This was Qin Yu's first display of speed since he had encountered the Dark Star.

With a wave of his arm, Qin Yu's hand pierced right through Liu Ming Weng's stomach and grabbed his YuanYing. Liu Ming Han could only stand there, shaking uncontrollably. He had absolutely no means of defence against Qin Yu's amazing speed.

With his hand on Liu Ming Weng's YuanYing, Qin Yu performed the secret magic art, Soul Search! With the help of his newly fused meteoric

tear, it took but a moment for Qin Yu to find out exactly what had happened.

Whether it was the secret plans of the Jade Sword School, or the entire proceedings within the great hall that night, all was revealed to Qin Yu, whatever Liu Ming Weng had seen were now replayed in Qin Yu's mind.

"Family? You dare talk to me about family? Do I have a family? The Liu family has given me nothing but insults, nothing but humiliation. Family? I'm worse than an orphan!"

As Qin Yu saw how his only disciple was pushed to the point of despair, he could not help but feel an even closer connection to this disciple of his. Desperation? Hopelessness? Didn't he go through those feelings as well in his younger days?

"Are you surprised? Surprised by how red my face is? Let me tell you, I've just ingested poison! This poison can only be found in the Amber Moon System. Unfortunately, this is a poison that you immortals would surely know nothing about, but I know…"

As Qin Yu watched Han Shu put his own life on the line to save him, he could not help but be consumed by hatred.

"Foolish child… So what if my enemies came looking for me? Did you think they were even capable of killing your master? If only I had told you earlier of the true extent of my power, about my Jade Immortal Mansion, about my Beast Atlas. What have I to fear? Yet you sacrificed yourself for me, just so your death could be a warning to me, and I might not fall into their trap. Foolish child…"

"Master, these ten years that you have been with me have been years when I have finally been able to walk around with some measure of self-respect. These ten years have been far more worthwhile than a hundred, no, even a thousand years of living in shame and mediocrity. If, by my

sacrifice, I am able to warn you of this coming danger, then it would have been a worthwhile sacrifice…"

Qin Yu looked on in silence as his disciple was dying, blood flowing from every pore of his skin. It brought back memories of how his own father had met with danger and how Qin Yu had sought to perish together with their enemies. The determination to do what needed to be done at any price, he now saw it in his disciple.

"My only regret… is her." With his dying breath, Han Shu could still only think about her, his eyes misting over as if in a dream as he held on to this final thought, one which he was unwilling to let go of.

In his mind's eye, Qin Yu looked on as the ramrod straight Han Shu slowly fell onto the ground with a loud "thud!" Qin Yu himself felt as if he had been physically hit by the sound of the body hitting the floor. He awoke with a start, his body trembling with equal parts sorrow and anger.

"Ahhhhh!" Qin Yu's whole body was trembling. His hands were trembling, the muscles in his entire body were now so taut you could see the veins straining against his skin, and his eyes resembled a crazy predator's as they fixed onto Wu Bo.

"Jade Sword School. This is a blood debt you must repay!"

"Only a Level 2 or 3 Golden Immortal." Wu Bo sniffed. He could easily sense Qin Yu's strength and looked on in disdain. After all, he was an eighth ranked Golden Immortal, and a Sword Immortal at that. He had nothing to fear from a mere third ranked Golden Immortal.

Wu Bo unsheathed his sword and attacked with a bang! With less than ten meters between them, when a Level 8 Golden Immortal faced off against a last stage Dark Star expert, there was simply no room to dodge!

Qin Yu was wearing a top grade immortal armour, and he also had an artifact armour hidden within his skin that could surface at a moment's notice. Wu Bo's sword landed squarely on Qin Yu's armour and did not make so much as a scratch.

However, strangely enough, the energy behind that strike could be keenly felt by Qin Yu as if it had passed directly through his armour without being stopped by it at all. Wu Bo grinned evilly. If one's YuanYing was weak, a Level 3 Golden Immortal would be completely obliterated by this single strike.

Unfortunately for him, Wu Bo had severely underestimated Qin Yu.

It was true that Qin Yu was only a late stage Dark Star expert, and without the use of any special weapons, his offensive strength would only be equivalent to a Level 3 Golden Immortal. However, Qin Yu's body could be said to be even stronger than a Level 9 Golden Immortal's! After all, it was extremely rare for an immortal to have trained their body to the extent that Qin Yu had, and, more importantly, Qin Yu was filled with a profound and limitless life force. Even when he was injured, his life force would replenish almost instantaneously.

Furthermore, Qin Yu's body did not hide an ordinary, weak YuanYing, but held the extremely condensed strength of the Dark Star!

The strike that would be so devastating on someone else was easily brushed off by Qin Yu. The only question was, would Qin Yu's offensive strength be sufficient to overcome the defense of a Level 8 Golden Immortal?

Wu Bo was only wearing a mid-grade immortal armour, yet, with his natural strength as a Level 8 Golden Immortal, Qin Yu might not be able to harm him even if he was using a top grade weapon!

In an instant, a short sword appeared in Qin Yu's hand, and, in one smooth strike, pierced right through Wu Bo's body and stabbed straight

into his YuanYing, passing through Wu Bo's armour as if it was made of paper.

"This is the first time I've used a divine weapon to kill someone," Qin Yu whispered to Wu Bo as the latter looked on in surprise at the sword sticking through his chest.

"That's … Sky Piercer…?!" Wu Bo simply could not believe his eyes. Every single immortal was keenly familiar with Sky Piercer, the divine sword of the top sword immortal, Emperor Ni Yang. Could this short sword actually be that sword of legends, the divine Sky Piercer?

There was indeed a huge gulf between the strength of Qin Yu and Wu Bo. Were it not for Wu Bo's initial assessment of Qin Yu's aura that had led him to underestimate Qin Yu, there was no way that Wu Bo could have been killed so easily. In the end, it was still the shock factor of the divine Sky Piercer that made the difference.

The strength of divine weapons was such that it could allow an individual to defeat one who was several tiers of power above him. In addition, Sky Piercer was a mid-grade divine weapon, far more powerful than the low-grade divine weapon that Pan Mang had previously used.

"Foolish disciple, I decided not to use my sword immortal puppet, but to personally kill this man for you." With a wave of his sleeve, Qin Yu respectfully stored away the body of Han Shu.

"Han Shu, once this is over I will give you a proper burial. As for now, let us make sure that we make your enemies pay for this with their own lives."

In an instant, the sword immortal puppet had appeared and a beam of light passed from Qin Yu into the puppet. Just like that, Qin Yu's soul was now within the sword immortal puppet.

With a wave of his hand, Qin Yu stored his body into the Jade Immortal Mansion. Of course, he knew that his own body was far more important than the sword immortal puppet. After all, he relied on his own body to progress in his training, and it was his body that possessed limitless potential for further growth and development.

But as for now, the sword immortal puppet was far stronger and far more suited to Qin Yu's current purpose, which was slaughter -just plain, all out, mass-murderer-type slaughter.

As Qin Yu pushed open the doors of the great hall, Kong Lan, Tu Gan and Dan Meng were all respectfully waiting outside. They had known all along that Qin Yu was in the great hall, but they did not want to interrupt him in his grief.

"Master." Kong Lan bowed deeply as he greeted Qin Yu.

Qin Yu raised his head to glance at the dark amber moon and whispered, "Kong Lan, have you noticed that under the light of this dark amber moon, this Amber Moon System simply isn't red enough…"

Kong Lan's pupils narrowed, his eyes revealing a hint of bloodlust, "Then perhaps we need to paint it a deeper shade of red… blood red!"

Hearing his reply, Qin Yu slowly nodded his head, "You're right, we should paint it blood red, with the blood of our enemies."

Staring at the open sky, Qin Yu's sensitive spiritual sense had already detected several people approaching them with killing intent.

These three individuals were moving very fast and the aura they were giving off was so strong it made the inhabitants of Liu Feng City quake in their boots. Never before had they felt such fear from just an aura!

Three Immortal Lords!

In the dark of the night, three shadows stood side by side in the air, coldly looking down at three others below them.

“Three Level 9 Demon Kings, and they’re all Divine Beasts as well. Not bad at all.” The Immortal Emperor Qian Qi smiled as he remarked.

Just then, ten more shadows started flying over at breakneck speed; the first group of Level 9 Golden Immortals had arrived.

Turning from the Demon Kings, the Immortal Lord Qian Qi turned to glance at Qin Yu inside of the puppet.

“Are you with Qin Yu’s clan?” He felt that this person was rather mysterious and carried an unreadable air about him.

Qin Yu responded with a cold, cruel laugh.

“My clan disciple was killed by one of your men. He was my only disciple, and he died for me!”

Qin Yu’s obvious anger and frustration were pointedly ignored by the three Immortal Lords. By now, group after group of Level 9 Golden Immortals had arrived one after another, quickly followed by the many groups of Level 8 Golden Immortals.

“Nearly seventy Level 9 Golden Immortals, and almost two hundred Level 8 Golden Immortals.” Qin Yu looked on coldly at the arriving groups of immortals.

Almost three hundred experts formed up into two large circles in the air, looking straight down at Qin Yu and the three Demon Kings. Three hundred! Each one was no weaker than a Level 8 Golden Immortal. The aura they collectively gave out would suffocate a normal person to death.

"Looks like everyone should be here by now… right?" As Qin Yu asked that simple question, the surrounding immortals could not help but feel a sense of surprise.

"My dear disciple," Qin Yu muttered to himself, "There was one thing that your teacher never had the chance to find out. The strength of this sword immortal puppet, when coupled with the power of the divine Sky Piercer… what sort of devastation do you think that would bring about?"

Qin Yu looked up, his gaze slowly falling on each and every Golden Immortal surrounding him.

"I guess today is the day when we will find out!"

Chapter 21

Emperor Yu commanded many experts, especially Immortal Lord Qian Qi, after all he was the leader of the "36 Immortal Lords", be it in power or status, he was much higher than Yu Qing Zi.

"Was it you who killed my disciple Yu Dian?" Yu Qing Zi shouted condescendingly.

Currently, Yu Qing Zi felt that everything was under control. Therefore, before making a move, he wanted to find out in detail what kind of person the murderer of his disciple was.

"It was me." Qin Yu lifted his head and gazed coldly at Yu Qing Zi, "Not only have I killed your disciple Yu Dian, but today I want to kill many more of your disciples."

"Utter nonsense." Yu Qing Zi glared furiously.

At this time, Immortal Lord Qian Qi's voice transmitted to Yu Qing Zi: "Yu Qing Zi, don't forget Emperor Yu's order, it would be best if we can

capture him alive, if not, after we kill him, it would not be too late to use the 'Soul-Searching Art'."

"Brother Qian Qi, it was rash of me." Yu Qing Zi apologized immediately.

Seeking revenge for Yu Dian was not as important as completing Emperor Yu's order, which was of the utmost priority.

Immortal Lord Qian Qi gazed indifferently at Qin Yu: "I, Immortal Lord Qian Qi, am after all the leader of Emperor Yu's 36 Immortal Lords. I do not kill small fries, tell us your name now." Qian Qi wanted to use this tactic to find out the opponent's name.

Emperor Yu? 36 Immortal Lords' Leader?

Although murderous qi filled his entire chest, Immortal Lord Qin Qi's words made him vigilant from the bottom of his heart. If the enemy only wanted to get revenge for Yu Dian, moving this big of a force was simply unimaginable.

"Whatever my name is, you people are not qualified to know." Qin Yu coldly said.

"Brother Qian Qi, let's just stop this nonsense. According to Emperor Yu's orders, we can just kill him right now, then use the 'Soul Searching Art' later right before he dies." Yu Qing Zi said icily.

Yu Qing Zi even spoke this out loud so Qin Yu can hear it.

"You can crazily resist all you want, Emperor Yu personally sent a order for your capture, do you think you can still escape?" Yu Qing Zi coldly said to Qin Yu.
"Qin Yu's mind was somewhat feverish, but his heart was calm. "Stay calm, stay calm, the other side is clearly under the orders of Emperor Yu. So Emperor Yu must have heard the name 'Qin Yu'. In the mortal world, both Qing Xu Mountain and Yin Yue Palace had a way to communicate with the Ascendant Realm. When that Hua Yan was in the mortal world,

he definitely contacted the immortal world, most likely….Emperor Yu is also familiar with my name."

Qin Yu suddenly felt a surge of wrath.

"I don't believe that they can stop me. If I really wanted to escape, the horizons of Immortal, Devil and Demon Realms are limitless, how will Emperor Yu be able to find me?" Qin Yu's killing intent started to rise. "When this matter is resolved, with the help of the Meteoric Tear, I will be able to breathe a little and gather my strength. Once I have left here, I will change my appearance. No one will be able to recognize me then!" Qin Yu felt more certain of his chances.

Nothing afterwards can worry him, what does Qin Yu have to fear?

Just then, Qin Yu stopped suppressing his fury, and, in a flash, it filled his thoughts.

"Brother Qian Qi, let's stop wasting time, we should make our move." Yu Qing Zi called out.

Immortal Lord Qian Qi looked once more at Qin Yu: "I shall give you your last chance, as long as you surrender, you can at least keep your life, otherwise…with a single command, your death is certain."

"My death is certain?" Qin Yu licked his lips, and a bloodthirsty light flashed past his eyes.

Kong Gang, Tu Gang, and Dan Meng; these three people were waiting quietly for Qin Yu's order.

"Emperor Yu, you put in so much effort to figure out my identity, so I cannot disappoint you." From Qin Yu's heart gushed an uncontrollable urge to kill, and his pupils shrank.

Immortal Lord Qin Qi saw Qin Yu's expression and knew that the enemy wouldn't just let himself get captured. He ordered immediately, "Kill all four people within one breath."

"Yes!"

All 70 Level 9 Golden Immortals and 200 Level 8 Golden Immortals responded to the command. Their voices shook the area, and the practitioners in the entire city felt their hearts trembling, only daring to peek out of their windows to watch the shadows of the numerous experts in the skies.

"Hu!" "Hu!" "Hu!" Countless sword energy shot towards the 4 individuals, like a rain of arrows.

Qin Yu and his companions were surrounded by the sword energy in a flash.

…..

"All the Level 8 and Level 9 Demon Kings in the 10-Thousand Atlas, attack!"

When Immortal Lord Qian Qi gave his command, Qin Yu had done similarly.

"40 pieces of holy elemental stones, let's see how long it can fuel this Immortal Puppet's body? Silly disciple, this is your Master's memorial gift of a bloody night for you!" Qin Yu saw the imminent sword energy, and his whole body suddenly sprung into action.

Qin Yu's entire body became a dark shadow and pierced through the gathering of the Level 9 Golden Immortals in the skies, fresh blood spraying into the night sky. Wherever Qin Yu's body flashed past, a few Level 9 Golden Immortals would fall.

Those Level 9 Golden Immortals had holes in their abdomens, their Yuanyings penetrated.

Qin Yu made use of the Immortal Puppet's indestructible defence, and attacked without a care for the enemies' immortal weapons and sword energies. His whole body flashed with the quickest speed and used the divine "Heaven-Sundering Art"to cut off his opponents' lives.

"Impossible…"

Immortal Lord Qian Qi, Yu Qing Zi, Immortal Lord Xia Hua were all shocked.

Even an Immortal Lord's defence would not reach Qin Yu's level where he can ignore all Level 9 Golden Immortals' attacks, and, on top of that, be able to kill 12 of them in a short span of time to boot!

Slaughter. This was a slaughter!

"Ah~~!" Screams filled the air.

Immortal Lord Qian Qi, Yu Qing Zi and Immortal Lord Xia Hua only then realised, many shadows appeared amidst the Level 8 Golden Immortals, and they were crazy beyond any comparison.

With just a "shoosh", many people had appeared.

In the 2nd Tier of the 10-Thousand Beasts Atlas, there were 28 Level 9 Demon Kings, and over a 100 Level 8 Demon Kings. This entire group had also suddenly launched their attack, so the Golden Immortal army was caught off guard right from the start and lost many experts. However, in a short while, these Level 8 and 9 Golden Immortals began their counterattack.

Some of the Golden Immortals saw that they were not a match for their enemies, and immediately tried to escape. In a blink of an eye, they were beyond miles away, yet some of the Demon Kings chased after them.

What was supposed to be only a battle in the skies above Liu Feng City had transgressed to a huge war zone that affected many areas due to the ferocity of the fighting.

"Boom~~~"

Huge explosions sounded everywhere, the power of the Level 8 and 9 Golden Immortals fighting surged non-stop and exploded everywhere like a thunderstorm that raged incessantly. Not only the Liu Feng City,

even the other two capitals on Amber Moon Planet heard the sounds of this battle.

Sword energy everywhere!

Light shot in 4 directions!

Houses fell, mountains split, and rivers stopped flowing….

Hundreds of Level 8 and 9 Golden Immortals clashed with madness, the entire Amber Moon Planet seemed like it was in the midst of hell. Even the strongest cultivators only had strength of a Level 1 or 2 Golden Immortal, so they simply could not match up to the levels of the experts.

Apocalypse! Countless cultivators were all trembling.

****

“The fifteenth one!”

Qin Yu’s entire self shot out from yet another Level 9 Golden Immortal, whose body split into 7 to 8 parts, fresh blood splattering all over, and Qin Yu proceeded to keep the Yuanying inside his Flame Ice Ring with a flick of his hand.

Suddenly——

A green sword energy shot down from the sky, heading towards Qin Yu.

Qin Yu thought to dodge, but he suddenly felt that his whole body was bogged down and his speed fell drastically. There was not enough time to escape, so Qin Yu switched to hisshort sword to block that sword energy.

Qin Yu descended fiercely as though he was smashed by a huge weight.

“The power consumption is too fast.”

Just by blocking this strike, Qin Yu could feel that it used up 30% of the power generated from the 9 pieces of holy elemental stones.

"To think that you are able to take a hit from me and not die, your strength is remarkable." Yu Qing Zi stood in front of Qin Yu, looking coldly at him. "You were able to withstand so many attacks earlier, are you wearing some divine battle armour?"

Immortal Lord Qian Qi and Xia Hua both looked at Qin Yu, the 3 immortals' gaze searing.

They had seen Qin Yu's reckless actions during his massacre of their army earlier. Other than the explanation of having a divine armour, they could not fathom how Qin Yu's defence could be at such a formidable level.

Divine battle armour?

To date, even Immortal Lord Qian Qi did not have a single divine equipment, so one can only imagine how precious they are, let alone a complete divine armour.

All 3 immortals' eyes were green with envy (although the chinese said red). Qin Yu did not move, he just stared at Yu Qing Zi.

"What technique did you use just now, how did you make me feel as if I was bogged down?" Qin Yu questioned directly.

Yu Qing Zi, Immortal Lord Qian Qi, and Xia Hua were all startled.

"When achieving an Immortal Lord's level, one can control the ability 'Domain'. Don't tell me you didn't even know this?" Yu Qing Zi was stunned, and laughed coldly. "You do not need to act dumb here."

Yu Qing Zi made his move again!

This time, Qin Yu saw the misty sword energy.

The moment Yu Qing Zi's sword swung, the surrounding area spread out like a wave. At the same time, countless sword energy naturally appeared in this space and gathered at the sword without stopping."

"This must be 'Domain'?" Qin Yu wondered.

"Master, the number of Level 9 Golden Immortals are too many, and quite a few of them are Sword Immortals. Our brothers cannot hold on." Kong Lan's voice sounded in Qin Yu's mind.

As Qin Yu retreated swiftly, he spread out his Holy Sense.

What he saw was a massacre everywhere, the people from the Jade Sword School had powerful might. Level 8 Golden Immortals fought against the Level 8 Demon Kings, however many of these Golden Immortals were Sword Immortals whose attack might was much stronger than average Golden Immortals. Qin Yu's beast army was facing a disadvantage.

One by one, whenever the Level 8 or 9 Demon Kings were about to be killed by their opponents, they would retreat unanimously into the Atlas.

This led the numerous Golden Immortals to discover, to their disdain, as they were about to kill off their opponents, the enemy would just disappear as fast as they had appeared.

However, the similarly powerful Level 8 or 9 Demon Kings were mostly Divine Beasts, they could also deal huge damage to the opposing Golden Immortals by penetrating their bodies, destroying their Yuan ying, and scattering their unfortunate souls.

The Demon Kings could escape into the Atlas in times of danger.

The same cannot be said for the Golden Immortals being killed by Demon Kings.

Fresh blood…..painted the night sky.

One by one, many lives were lost , with the huge majority belonging to the Golden Immortals.

"Kong Lan, kill as many as you can. When it becomes overwhelming, just hide in the Atlas. With regards to the remaining…." Qin Yu felt the limitless energy in his body, "Leave it to me."

Qin Yu held the "Heaven-Sundering" Sword in his hands tightly.

"Yes, Master!"

Qin Yu looked towards Yu Qing Zi, who was at a distance, and called out, "Yu Qing Zi, I remember that Silver Stream Star System is under your control, right? You must be considered the number one expert on Silver Stream Star System."

"At this point of time, you still want to drag out the time? Your death is certain, so you don't have to rack your brains for another way out." Yu Qing Zi looked coldly at Qin Yu, while the other two Immortal Lords surrounded Qin Yu on the other sides.

Qin Yu could not be bothered by this, he just looked at Yu Qing Zi: "No, I just want to tell you one thing. On this Amber Moon Planet, the Liu Clan had a member whose name was Liu Han Shu. He reached the middle Jindan stage only at 25 years old."

"Only middle Jindan stage at 25 years old?" Hearing this, Yu Qing Zi could not help but smirked at Liu Han Shu's lack of talent.

"Liu Han Shu could be considered the lowest lifeform, always being ridiculed and looked down upon. When he was 25 years old though, he experienced a life-changing chance." As Qin Yu was recounting, Immortal Lord Qian Qi and Xia Hua were secretly laying a formation array.

Qin Yu did not seem to care, Yu Qing Zi was also gladly delaying the time.

"Leading a life where he could live proudly and freely, it was only a short 10 years. He died…..because of me, and was killed by your man." Qin Yu's voice had turned mild, not only was there no anger, he even had a trace of a smile, however his smile made people shiver, "Therefore, I want every single Golden Immortal here, even the Immortal Lords, to be buried with him as compensation."

Qin Yu lightly swept his gaze over the three Immortal Lords.

"A single 25 year old piece of trash in the middle Jindan stage died, and you want us Immortal Lords to die as compensation, dream on." Yu Qing Zi sarcastically retorted.

"Whether it is wishful thinking, you will know right away!" Qin Yu laughed lightly.

"Die!"

As Yu Qing Zi's voice rang out, 3 blades of light shot out from the 3 Immortal Lords' hands. Qin Yu's entire body seemed to be engulfed in it, and the space around him seemed to distort into 3 colours.

"Seal!"

Suddenly, the area surrounding Qin Yu exploded, and, in just a flash, the entire area lit up as brightly as the sun, shining over the whole Liu Feng City.

"Must be dead." Immortal Lord Qian Qi was feeling very satisfied, thinking, "Even if it was me facing this skill, I would have died on the spot." The other 2 Immortal Lords also reckoned that Qin Yu was dead.

Just then——

The weakest Immortal Lord Xia Hua was only 10 metres away from the explosion as a single shadow shot out from the explosion. The distance was too short to prepare any defence, Immortal Lord Xia Hua could only block with his strength.

The short sword pierced through Immortal Lord Xia Hua's body, right through his Yuanying. The sword swept upwards ferociously, resulting in a wound over half a metre long. Qin Yu grabbed his body with both hands, and tore apart Immortal Lord Xia Hua, blood splattering the entire ground.

Qin Yu's entire body floated where he stood, bathed in the blood of Immortal Lord Xia Hua, whose fresh blood slowly dripped off Qin Yu's

body. Under the blood red light of the moon, Qin Yu looked even more horrifying.

"Silly Disciple, this is the first Immortal Lord that I bury for you," Qin Yu silently thought in his heart, and with just a slight movement, shooting like a meteor, he appeared in front of Yu Qing Zi.

Chapter 22

Impossible! Yu Qing Zi and Qian Qi simply could not believe their eyes! Even the combined attacks of three Immortal Lords was not able to kill Qin Yu! Impossible!

Having just witnessed Xia Hua be destroyed in the blink of an eye, and watching Qin Yu now speeding furiously towards his direction, Yu Qing Zi did not delay but seized the initiative to let loose a tremendous strike with his sword!!

Smash! Qin Yu's entire body was sent flying, and it was several seconds and a few hundred metres before Qin Yu managed to compose himself, floating in mid-air to stare silently at Yu Qing Zi and Qian Qi. Or so it seemed anyway. While Qin Yu looked to be simply staring at the two Immortal Lords, in reality, he was swiftly reloading the sword immortal puppet with a new batch of top-grade holy elemental stones.

"All that energy, completely used up. Gotta load up with these nine fresh top-grade holy elemental stones."

It took but a moment to reload, but Qin Yu was nevertheless shaken by Yu Qing Zi's tremendous attack. In just one strike, roughly 30% of the sword immortal puppet's energy had been depleted!

"Looks like I was pretty lucky that their first strike was meant more to restrict than to overpower. So much of their energy was spent to lock me down that the attack itself wasn't all that powerful."

Qin Yu sighed to himself. This, was the one big disadvantage to the sword immortal puppet, its insatiable need for energy. Obviously, Qin Yu could choose not to power the puppet with top-grade holy elemental stones, yet if he did not, then that last strike from Yu Qing Zi would surely have had him soaring like a comet across the Amber Moon planet. When he was up against an attack of that calibre, there was no way Qin Yu would possibly be able to meet it without expending his precious energy.

"Yu Qing Zi," Qin Yu smiled darkly. "I did mention that I'd be sending some Immortal Lords to hell to accompany my disciple Han Shu, didn't I? Did you think I was kidding?" Qin Yu glared at the two remaining Immortal Lords.

Yu Qing Zi and Qian Qi were completely stunned. To have Qin Yu actually live through the combined attack of three Immortal Lords? Impossible!

"I also said that I would send hundreds of Level 8 and 9 Golden Immortals to accompany him. Look around. How many more do you think I have to kill?" Qin Yu smirked.

Yu Qing Zi and Qian Qi immediately swept across the planet with their spiritual senses. Out of 200 Level 8 Golden Immortals, about 130 were dead, and of the 70 Level 9 Golden Immortals, almost 30 had already died. Even as they watched, Kong Lan, Tu Gan and Dan Meng were leading several others in continuing their slaughter.

Kong Lan was clearly the most outstanding of the lot. Clothed in a top-grade immortal armour and wielding a top-grade immortal weapon, coupled with his own natural ability and strength, not one among the Level 9 Golden Immortals was able to match up to him.

"A top-grade immortal weapon?!" Yu Qing Zi's eyes lit up. Moving quickly, Yu Qing Zi turned swiftly away from Qin Yu, launching himself several hundred meters in the direction of Kong Lan while throwing out a vicious strike in his direction.

Completely taken by surprise, Kong Lan could only hurriedly raise his weapon to block the incoming strike.

A Level 9 Demon King would already be at a disadvantage in a clash with a Immortal Lord ranked sword immortal. Furthermore, this strike from Yu Qing Zi was completely unexpected and Kong Lan was taken by surprise.

Kong Lan threw up a mouthful of blood as he was sent flying from the sneak attack, while Yu Qing Zi was already swiftly closing in to deal the finishing blow. There had simply been no time at all for Qin Yu to react!

But suddenly, even as his entire body was sent flying from the massive blow, Kong Lan simply vanished right in front of his enemy's eyes!

As Yu Qing Zi stared in shock at where Kong Lan had been, a sudden fast approaching shockwave could be felt through the air. As soon as Yu Qing Zi saw those cold bloodshot eyes staring at him, he wasted no time at all in raising his sword, striking out in a beam of stunningly brilliant light.

Boom!
As Yu Qing Zi and Qin Yu met in a clash of swords, the resulting impact sent both of them flying off in opposite directions.

"There goes another third of my energy." Qin Yu muttered in frustration to himself.
"This fella's offensive strength is clearly far beyond that of Xia Hua. Just one strike from him could cleave me in two. Even before I could get close enough to attack him, that one move was so stunning there was simply no way that I could have dodged it!"

Yu Qing Zi's position as one of the "36 Immortal Lords" was truly well earned. How could Yu Qing Zi be so easily defeated?

"Yu Qing Zi, this guy is wearing divine armour and will have a natural advantage in an exchange of blows. Do not let him get close!" Qian Qi transmitted to Yu Qing Zi.

"I know. Don't worry. There is no way that he will be able to get past the defensive moves of my Yu Huan Sword Technique." Yu Qing Zi confidently replied.

*(Note – It's actually the Jade Ring Sword Technique, which could be confusing so Yu Huan was used. The breakdown is probably that it is part of the Jade school and and it creates a defensive ring using the sword!)

"Brother Qian Qi, I get the feeling that his own strength isn't actually all that great. If you use your earth-shaking symbol, even if most of it is blocked by his armour, you should still be able to kill him."

"My earth-shaking symbol?" Qian Qi's eyes lit up.

Qin Yu watched quietly as the two immortal lords conversed. Though he could not hear what they were saying to each other, he was in no rush to attack. After the initial few passes, Qin Yu could tell quite clearly that he would not be able to match up to them.

"Dear disciple, looks like your master still isn't strong enough right now. I'm not even able to get close enough to them to attack." Qin Yu swept his gaze around, taking in the carnage that had been wrought all around him. Currently, among the Level 9 Golden Immortals, only thirty or so had been killed. He quickly made up his mind.

"If I can't kill another Immortal Lord for you, guess I'll have to make it up by killing more Level 9 Golden Immortals!"

A black beam of light shot out in the direction of the various groups of Level 9 Golden Immortals. Every single Golden Immortal that encountered that black beam was swiftly sent to accompany Han Shu in death.

As the Golden Immortals were being massacred, Qian Qi looked on solemnly, his fingers creating many intricate symbols in the air. As he formed those symbols, streams of light were pouring out from them, combining into a glowing green character that slowly imprinted itself onto Qian Qi's palms.

Just as Qin Yu killed the twelfth Golden Immortal, he suddenly felt as if he was stuck in quicksand, his movements restricted like never before! At the same time, a 8 meter high palm appeared in mid-air, fiercely slapping down towards Qin Yu.

Smash! With no way to dodge, Qin Yu took a direct hit and was smashed down to the ground!

As soon as he was hit, Qin Yu felt a strange force that actually passed right through his armour, into his body, heading directly for his '9 by 9 spirit array'.

Qin Yu was scared witless! If his spirit array was breached, the sword immortal puppet would also be destroyed! Thankfully, just as the strange force approached the perimeter of his spirit array, it seemed to immediately disperse.

Qin Yu heaved a sigh of relief and quickly reloaded the sword immortal puppet with a fresh load of top-grade holy elemental stones. Just as his body was approaching the ground, Qin Yu finally managed to regain control and halt his fall.

"Wow! That strike depleted half of my energy!" As Qin Yu took a minute to assess the extent of damage caused, he was stunned by just how powerful that attack from Qian Qi must have been.

"Die!"

Smash! Yet another huge palm from Qian Qi smashed down towards Qin Yu. This palm struck directly onto the top of Qin Yu's head,and that huge force smashed him directly into the ground!

Yet once again, as that strange force approached his spirit array, the entire force just automatically dispersed.

Smash! Smash! Smash!
Qin Yu's sword immortal puppet was smashed repeatedly into the cold hard rock, and all of the energy from his top-grade holy elemental stones had been completely consumed by now.

"Qian Qi's strength is just too frightening! If I was in my real body, even with the help of the divine armour Black Snow, I would still probably be heavily injured, or possibly even killed!"

Qin Yu could feel that although the strength of each palm strike was mostly on the surface level, there was still a strange layer of force that bypassed the surface to strike directly into his body. If this force struck his real body instead of the sword immortal puppet, Qin Yu would indeed be in deep trouble.

The sword immortal puppet however… Not only was the body of the puppet indestructible, it seemed that even its inner spirit was indestructable too!

"Not going to play around with this Qian Qi any longer. Just two palm strikes was all it took for him to deplete my puppet of all its energy!" Qin Yu swapped in yet another new batch of top-grade holy elemental stones and stopped to look around.

As Qin Yu took stock of his surroundings, he realised that he had already been struck deep into the crust of the planet!

"Hmm, it seems that the spirit beasts have already returned to the Beast Atlas, so that's one less thing to worry about. Just that I've still yet to find out exactly what these attacks are all about!" Even up till now, Qin Yu had no idea why these enemies were after him. Were they trying to find out more about his identity? Or were they simply trying to take revenge for Yu Dian?

Just as he was thinking about this, Qin Yu suddenly realised that Qian Qi was speeding down the tunnel that the puppet had carved out as it was being struck into the earth. Without a moment's hesitation, Qin Yu made his decision and swiftly rushed off in the opposite direction.

Neither of them dared to teleport. As it is, the air around both of them was vibrating with the force of their passage. Teleportation under these circumstances was incredibly dangerous and there was a risk that their bodies would be torn apart amidst the chaotic space.

Relying on the strength of the immortal sword puppet, Qin Yu smashed through the rock and, in a single breath, arrived once again on the surface. With a quick sweep of his spiritual sense, Qin Yu detected a Level 8 Golden Immortal somewhere nearby. Without even bothering about the chasing Qian Qi, he took off immediately in the direction of the Golden Immortal.

This Golden Immortal had been engaged in a prolonged fight with a Level 8 Demon King. The fight had taken them through several cities when his opponent had suddenly vanished without a trace!

Right now, the Golden Immortal was incredibly frustrated that all his efforts had come to nought. Just then, out of the corner of his eye, he sensed a swift shadow passing behind him. And then, he knew no more.

Qin Yu's hands were stretched out like claws, sunk into the head of the Golden Immortal. Soul search demonic art!

The soul search demonic art was dependant on the soul of the user. Even though Qin Yu was in the body of the sword immortal puppet, this did not in any way inhibit him from performing this demonic art. As he searched through the soul of this third generation disciple of the Jade Sword School, Qin Yu finally realised the truth.

"Yu Qing Zi, Qian Qi and the rest of these people aren't here to seek revenge for Yu Dian?" Qin Yu finally realised the truth. If the enemy wasn't here to seek revenge for Yu Dian, then there could only be one other possibility…

Emperor Yu was now truly suspicious about Qin Yu.

"Bah! So what! Emperor Yu, by the time your subordinates have reported back to confirm your suspicions, you may have guessed by then that I do indeed have the Beast Atlas, but what good would that do you if you aren't able to find me?" Qin Yu muttered confidently to himself.

The meteoric tear could hide him from the spiritual searches of others, so as long as Qin Yu disguised himself, there would be no way for Yu Qing Zi, Qian Qi, or anyone else to be able to identify him!

Suddenly, Qin Yu felt a terrifying force descending from the sky! Not far away, the immortal lord Qian Qi was finally catching up to him.

“Eat my dust!”

The divine sword Sky Piercer magically enlarged itself as Qin Yu stepped onto it while it floated in mid-air. As soon as Qin Yu got on, Sky Piercer shot away at a terrifying speed. Qian Qi could only stare, wide-eyed and slack-jawed as Qin Yu literally left him eating his dust.

In a little while, Yu Qing Zi and the remaining Level 8 and 9 Golden Immortals also arrived. Roughly only twenty Level 9 and fifty Level 8 Golden Immortals were still left standing, and even then, every single one of them was heavily injured.

“Brother Qian Qi! Where did he go?” Yu Qing Zi looked quizzically towards Qian Qi.
“He got away!” Qian Qi could only reply bitterly.

Throughout this entire battle, the enemy did not suffer any significant losses. Perhaps only a few enemies were killed when their own golden immortals unexpectedly self-destructed. And yet most of the immortals on their own side had been killed, including the immortal lord Xia Hua!

On the other hand, Qin Yu left the battlefield with a huge bounty of Level 8 and 9 Golden Immortal Yuanyings, and even the Yuanying of an Immortal Lord!

And now that Qin Yu had fled the battlefield, how would they ever be able to find him again?

Chapter 23

The Liu family Patriarch, Liu Yun Lu was petrified at the moment. The shockwaves from the battle in the sky added to his worry and fear. Whether it was the Jade Sword School on the one side or Qin Yu on the other, the two side's strength was so strong that it was scary.

"Over three hundred Golden Immortals, and the weakest are the Level Eight Golden Immortals, what strength is this?" Liu family Patriarch's heart trembled.

When that Level Eight Golden Immortal Wu Bo contacted the Liu family Patriarch and the Liu family Elders, he had revealed that the lowest level of the experts coming were Level Eight Golden Immortals and the Liu family Patriarch was also aware of the number of combatants.

Since, the planet's teleportation array was under the control of the Liu family, therefore, the Liu family was always aware of the number of visitors, however many they may be.

"That Qin Yu's background is too big, even when compared to the Jade Sword School you can't tell who is stronger." Liu family head remembered the Great Elder being killed and he felt his legs grow soft like jelly. "If the Jade Sword School wins, then they might blame my Liu family because Qin Yu is a honored guest. If Qin Yu wins, since he could kill the Great Elder, he could also easily exterminate my Liu family."

No matter who won, it wasn't good for the Liu family.

The Liu Jia family head could only see darkness ahead of him.

The sounds of the explosions slowly faded away , the Liu family head felt that the blood-red night slowly begin to revert back to its tranquility, like the calm in the aftermath of a storm. It was so eerily quiet that any slight noise could be heard clearly. This caused the Liu family head to become even more distressed.

Sitting in the study, the Liu family head's mental state was very unstable.

Suddenly…

A chain of piercing sounds rang outside the study, and the Liu family head's face started to lose color.

"Liu Yun Lu, come out." A thundering voice came from outside the study.

"What was supposed to come has came." The Liu family head still felt depressed as he stood up straight, opened the door, and went out. Outside stood Yu Qing Zi's side, enraged like a bull.

Yu Qing Zi and Immortal Lord Qian Qi, led the surviving seventy to eighty Golden Immortals behind them. When they came, the Level Eight and Level Nine Golden Immortals numbered over two hundred seventy, and now almost two hundred had died, including an Immortal Lord.

"Liu Yun Lu, this is my Jade Sword School's school head, who is the elder generation of Immortal Lord Qian Qi." A Level Nine Golden Immortal shouted.

Liu Yun Lu immediately bowed and said, "Liu Yun Lu greets the elder generation."

At this time, Liu Yun Lu didn't seem at all nervous. When a man's fear reached the limit, they would resemble the present Liu Yun Lu, no longer afraid of anything, since he had already prepared for the worst.

"Are you the Liu family Patriarch?" Yu Qing Zi's gaze was cold.

"Yes." Liu Yun Lu bent to bow.

Yu Qing Zi slowly said, "The Emperor Yu has ordered the arrest or death of Qin Yu's martial elder. However, this time that guy managed to escape. Although we searched the whole Amber Moon Planet for Qin Yu but we couldn't find a trace of him. What happened?"

"I know that the teleportation array on the Amber Moon Planet is controlled by your Liu family. He can't leave without your Liu family knowing, right?" Yu Qing Zi asked.

Liu Yun Lu thought in his mind, and concluded, "Qin Yu's power has reached the Golden Immortal Level. I think he got information beforehand. It might not be impossible that he then used "Greater Teleportation" to escape to another planet."

Yu Qing Zi's hid his dark expression, and the nearby Immortal Lord Qi Qian also was upset.

This time they lost badly. Yu Qing Zi was so mad that he wanted to go on a killing spree. If he had to continue to suppress his anger, Yu Qing Zi would go go crazy from it. In this skirmish, their Jade Sword School lost so many of their elite disciples, and the number of second generation disciples was also reduced to two.

In the Silver Stream Galaxy, this number of experts was far from enough to maintain prestige. Feng Yu Zi's position with Emperor Yu would also decline.

Immortal Lord Qin Qi similarly failed in his tasks. Although the galaxy he was in control of wasn't the Indigo Bay Star Field, but he didn't finish the highly important and sensitive task given by Emperor Yu. Of course Immortal Lord Qin Qi wasn't happy.

"Tell me everything that you know about Qin Yu, especially where Qin Yu could have gone." Immortal Lord Qian Qi spoke out.

Immortal Lord Qin Qi and Yu Qing Zi had already ordered for those people who had fought with Qin Yu in close quarters to be treated. They believed they had no chance of finding Qin Yu's martial elder, so they could only find Qin Yu now.

"Where could Qin Yu be now?" Liu Yun Lu pondered solemnly.

Immortal Lord Qian Qi and Yu Qing Zi stared at Liu Yun Lu.

"Ah, it could be that." Liu Yun Lu's eyes suddenly lit up and he hurriedly said, "Two elders, that year when Qin Yu first came to the Amber Moon Planet he had requested from us an Interstellar Map for the Demon Realm. We talked many times, and it seems that Qin Yu always wanted to go to the Demon Realm.

Immortal Lord and Yu Qing Zi felt their hearts leap with happiness.

"Demon Realm?" The two great Immortal Lords opened their eyes.

"Tell me, is there any other way to find Qin Yu?" Immortal Lord Qian Qi inquired again. They wanted to suck all the information that Liu Yun Lu knew.

Liu Yun Lu thought for a long time, then helplessly shook his head.

Yu Qing Zi's eyes flashed angrily and he asked again, "In your entire Liu family, other than you and the Great Elder, who else was close to Qin Yu?"

"None, even if there were they're all dead now." Liu Yun Lu replied as he thought of Liu Han Shu.

When Liu Yun Lu found out the Great Elder had died, he also found that Liu Han Shu's soul jade slip had also shattered in the soul jade slip hidden storage.

Yu Qing Zi and Immortal Lord Qian Qi were stuck on the Amber Moon Planet doing nothing for a whole day. They carefully searched every spiderweb and horse print. Finally they could only dejectedly head back to Red Leaf Star.

. . . . . .

An ethereal white tent floated in the air, playing hide and seek with the drifting clouds.

Within the tent.

A purple robed middle-aged man sat alone in the middle, with a cup of tea on the small table in front of him. On the other side was a green clothed sword immortal who had no more information to disclose.

"A very strong defense? Suspected to have a divine grade battle armor?"

The corner of Emperor Huang's mouth held a trace of a smile. "Looks like it might really be Ni Yang's 'Black Snow' Divine Grade Battle Armor. That person was able to kill Xia Hua, looks like he's around a Level Nine Immortal or a Level One Immortal Lord.

"There were a lot of Level Eight and Level Nine Demon Kings?"

Emperor Yu looked at Soul Transmission Talisman's information and shook his head as he laughed. "That time Hua Yan sent me some information that the Atlas of Ten Thousand Beast was obtained by Qin Yu's martial uncle 'Lan Feng'. Looks like that person who slaughtered everyone really is that Lan Feng, but why would he only send out Demon Kings? His power level should be that of a Level Nine Golden Immortal."

From these several scraps of information, Emperor Yu had already deduced some new ones.

Since he already knew that there was the Divine Grade "Atlas of Ten Thousand Beasts" and "Black Snow", Emperor Yu could easily deduce that there had to be other Divine Grade equipment, such as "Sky Piercer", the Divine Sword and the number one treasure of the Immortal, Devil, and Demon Realms, the "Painting of the Lost God."

Even after listening to these messages, Emperor Yu's expression didn't change, and he only lifted his eyebrows a bit.

"Heading to the Demon World?"

Seeing Yu Qing Zi's message, Emperor Yu hesitated slightly, then immediately understood. "Hua Yan once said that Qin Yu has two brothers, one of which was a Fiery-Eyed Aquatic Monkey. It looks like

his two brothers ascended to the Demon Realm, and he wants to go find them.

Everything that Emperor Yu speculated was pretty close.

Then Emperor Yu lightly issued a few orders.

Taking a sip of his tea, Emperor Yu gazed towards the southwest, “From the Indigo Bay Star Field to the Demon Realm, directly heading eastwards from the Immortal Realm should be the shortest path…and it is also the place where my influence is the strongest.”

“Lan Feng, QinYu. My many obstacles, can you two, uncle and nephew, pass them?” Emperor Yu’s displayed a big smile.

“Ha…” Lightly letting out a breath of air, Emperor Yu said to himself, “Painting of the Lost God! Oh Painting of the Lost God!! Even if it’s me, knowing of your existence moves my heart. I am already a Level Eight Mystic Immortal, but I can’t tell when I will become a Level Nine Mystic Immortal. The only obstacle before me is that the Divine Calamity’s power is too great, and the chances of success are too low.”

“Painting of the Lost God, if the fact that you came back to the Immortal, Devil, and Demon Realms gets spread out, those old friends will surely leave their lairs.” Emperor Yu raised his tea cup and slowly stood up.

“Last time it was Ni Yang who got the Painting of the Lost God, but it was his bad luck that he was poisoned by the Celestial Realm’s poisonous bug. You can’t even underestimate a bug from the Celestial Realm! Only this time, I am the first to know information regarding the Painting of the Lost God.This one time it should be my turn to obtain the Painting of the Lost God.”

The smile on Emperor Yu’s face grew even more brilliant as he peered through the white fog, through space, and finally his gaze fell at…Qin Yu. From the Violet Bay Star Field to the transportation array to the Demon Realm the security is very strict, especially in case, people from the Demon World appear. Even Yu Qing Zi and Immortal Lord Qian Qi were there to carefully inspect any suspicious people.

After all, Yu Qing Zi and Immortal Lord Qian Qi have seen Qin Yu as well as Kong Lan, Tu Gang, and Dan Meng.

Emperor Yu's influence is very strong.

The number of galaxies that he actually controls is over 20, but…it is impossible for him to control an entire star field. The galaxies controlled by the three great powers of the Immortal Realm were all scattered, no one could control an entire star field.

Emperor Yu controlled about twenty galaxies, and he also has many allies and vassals, so Emperor Yu controls a large area.

Search!

But despite Yu Qing Zi and Immortal Lord Qian Ri running around till their legs were almost broken and searching all the suspicious things, they could not find a trace of Qin Yu. This caused the faraway Emperor Yu in the headquarters to be surprised. On one relatively busy planet, Yu Qing Zi and Immortal Lord Qian Qi faced each other.

"Brother Qian Qi, just now His Majesty Emperor Yu sent a message, and it seems the two of us can rest for some time." Yu Qing Zi let out a long sigh of relief.

Immortal Lord Qian Qi also smiled helplessly, "It is clear that Emperor Yu pays a lot of attention to the school which Qin Yu comes from, making us expend our best efforts to try to catch those two, and monitoring anyone who came from the Demon Realm. But…it was all for nothing."

"That Qin Yu and his martial elder are so strange, it's like they evaporated into thin air, how can we not find them?" Yu Qing Zi helplessly said.

Immortal Lord Qian Qi lightly smiled, "When we were on the Amber Star Planet, the enemy escaped and we couldn't find anything, and even now there is no trace of them, haha…it really is interesting."

"We are monitoring everything so strictly and yet we couldn't find anything, maybe…when they're traveling among the stars, maybe they didn't use the transportation array, but directly use…Greater Teleportation?" Yu Qing Zi suddenly said.

Immortal Lord Qian Qi hesitated.

"Repeated use of Greater Teleportation for interstellar travel?"

Even Immortal Lords wouldn't be so crazy, Greater Teleportation's range was certainly greater than teleportation, but to continuously use it for interstellar travel, not only does it waste energy but it also consumes time.

Using the teleportation array, not only was it easy, but it was also fast and optimal for long distance travel.

"If Qin Yu and his martial elder really used Greater Teleportation to travel, then they could have avoided Emperor Yu's men." Immortal Lord Qian Qi smiled as he said, "Except if they were to do that, wouldn't it be too 'crazy'?"

The intersection of the Devil and the Immortal Realms, the Indigo Bay Star Field has ten big galaxies. Of them, the biggest was called the Blue Moon Galaxy, which was shaped like a crescent. In the Blue Moon Galaxy, there were two planets with an enormous influence, one of which was the Lord Yin Star.

Lord Yin Star was in the northern region of the Blue Moon Galaxy, and the experts were as many as the clouds. In normal planets, the number of Golden Immortals were very small. However, in the Hidden Emperor Star, you could see them everywhere. After all, on the Hidden Emperor Star, there lived the number one expert of the Immortal Realm, "Lord Yin."

Of the two powerful planets in the Blue Moon Galaxy, the other was the Blue Flame Star.

Blue Flame Star was the central planet of the "Indigo Bay Galaxy", very powerful and flourishing. Even among the countless planets of the Immortal, Devil, and Demon Realms, the Blue Flame Star could be considered one of the top planets, filled with countless Immortal, Devil, and Demon experts. There were people from many mysterious places, it was like fishes and dragons were mixed together.

On the Blue Flame Star, there was a upper-middle class inn called "Bright Moon Inn", which was an eighteen story inn. For Immortals and Devil Experts, not to mention an eighteen-story inn, even a hundred story palace is easy to build.

On the second floor of the Hao Yue Inn, there were quite a few people eating and drinking.

"Young Master, please go back and rest, the meal has taken too long to eat, the dishes are cold now." A maid with bright eyes and a pretty smile gently pulled at the hand of her master. This maid was from the Demon Realm and was already a Level Six Demon King, and was originally a white rabbit

Her Young Master was a young man clothed in blue.

"Wan Er, don't worry, please wait until your Young Master finishes drinking this wine." This young man treated his maid very nicely.

The maid Wan Er puffed her cheeks and looked at her master while nodding her head.

The blue clothed young man gave a light smile, then slowly drank some some. He gazed outside the window and looked at the bustling city. The street was full of experts, and Golden Immortal Level experts could be seen everywhere.

This was the central planet of a Star Field.

Although the Hao Yue Inn was not one of the top ones, but a stay for one night was a hundred low-grade holy elemental stones. It wasn't something normal people can afford to live in.

"Owner Qing Yan." The blue clothed young man suddenly called out.

A stout middle-aged man heard the cry, and immediately turned his head and looked over: "Ah, it's young master Xi Shuang, I didn't think that I could see young master Xi here." As he said this, he laughed out loud and walked over.

Chapter 24

Qing Yan, the owner of Hao Yue Inn, can be considered one of Blue Flame Star's underground bosses, and the wealth he possesses can rival that of Amber Moon Star's major clans. There are numerous influential people on Blue Flame Star, and people like Liu Ming Weng and Yan Gao would only be considered average if they come to Blue Flame Star.

On Blue Flame Star, the likes of the influential people on the level of those from Amber Moon Star are many. From this, it can be seen that Blue Moon Star is truly worth its reputation. Here, there may be top-tier experts who may even have had the opportunity to see Immortals or Devils of the King level.

Hao Yue Inn's boss Qing Yan had gotten to know this Young Master Xi Shuang just a fortnight ago.

He could remember Young Master Xi Shuang mainly because…. Young Master Xi Shuang was truly generous. The cost of a staying a night at Hao Yue Inn was a hundred stones, yet when Young Master Xi Shuang came, he casually placed a deposit of 10 pieces of high grade holy elemental stones, and just said: "Just deduct the cost of my accommodation and meals from these. Let me know if it's not enough."

10 pieces of high grade holy elemental stones, it was worth ten thousand stones!

It was definitely enough for Young Master Xi Shuang to stay here. Influential customers like him were rare, mainly because those intending to stay long would rather rent a place or purchase a house directly. Very few would stay at the inn.

Hao Yue Inn had 18 levels, level 7 to 17 were the guests' rooms and every room was spacious.

That time, Qing Yan drank with Young Master Xi Shuang at the same table.

The moment Qing Yan saw Young Master Xi Shuang's maidservant, he knew that he was not a common man, as this maidservant's prowess was equal to a Level 6 Demon King, and was just standard. Furthermore, Young Master Xi Shuang seemed to give off an aura of a Level 2 or 3 Golden Immortal.

The master is weaker than the maidservant?

This can only mean that this master must belong to some huge clan. Otherwise, to get someone so much stronger to do his bidding, would definitely be out of the question.

"Young Master Xi, have you gotten used to this place during this past fortnight?" Qing Yan laughed, walking to his side.

"Sit." The youth dressed in blue smiled.

"What is Boss Qing Yan rushing out for?" The youth in blue laughed lightly and asked. Qing Yan was a little startled, the youth continued casually, "If it's supposed to be secretive then there's no need to answer, I won't press further."

The maidservant who had always been quiet, lashed out: "The young master asked you a question, what are you making a face for."

"Wan'er." The youth looked at Wan'er, and she immediately held her tongue.

Qing Yan laughed aloud: “Master Xi, there’s no need to blame Miss Wan’er, there’s nothing secretive about my trip. Most of the time, Hao Yue Inn receives low grade holy elemental stones as payment, rarely do we get mid grade ones. High grade stones are even rarer. Therefore, usually over a period of time, our inn will accumulate huge amounts of low and middle grade stones, I’m just thinking of exchanging for high grade ones.”

“Oh.”

The youth understood, “That’s true, the prices here are only so so, why would people use high grade stones? Oh right, the low and middle grade stones that you have right now, where will you go to exchange them?”

Qing Yan chuckled: “Master Xi would not know this. Like I wish to exchange upwards, there are people who want to exchange for the lesser currency as well. Having stayed here for so many years, I have my ways.”

The youth smiled and nodded: “With regards to the understanding of this Blue Flame Star, my knowledge cannot match Boss Qing Yan’s.”

“There’s no need to say that. Young Master usually would have his servants to help with his affairs. How can you be expected to handle all these cumbersome matters? Not knowing some underground matters is normal.” Qing Yan immediately replied heartily.

Qing Yan has long felt that Young Master Xi Shuang was not from a common background.

It was not just the simple matter of observing his maidservant. The way he carries himself, that aloof and elegant aura. Most of the guests of Hao Yue Inn belonged to the Level 8 or 9 Golden Immortal/Devil King realms.

However, this Young Master Xi Shuang did not even seem to care about them.

The youth smiled lightly: “Speaking about exchanging currency, I suddenly recall something I need to trouble Boss Qing Yan with.”

“Please don’t stand on ceremony, if it’s within my capabilities, I will definitely provide my assistance.” Qing Yan spoke at once.

The youth nodded: “Lately, I’ve been thinking of cultivating, the only problem is that my stash of top grade holy elemental stones is too little, and the high grade ones are not enough for me to absorb. I wish to seek Boss Qing Yan to help me exchange my high grade stones for top grade ones.”

Qing Yan was stifled.

He scolded in his heart: “What the hell!! Using high grade stones for cultivation is not enough? Even I feel the pinch when I use just one high grade stone each time.”

Fortunately, the youth had erected a small barrier isolating their exchange, otherwise the other customers would have cursed him equally if they had heard his words.

At the same time, Qing Yan became even more certain.

This Young Master Xi Shuang must be from a big clan, with only the strength of a Level 2 or 3 Golden Immortal, his training already requires the usage of top grade holy elemental stones, just 1 piece of top grade holy elemental stone is worth a million.

It can be estimated how vast his wealth was.

“Exchanging for top grade stones….” Qing Yan thought deeply and after a moment, smiled bitterly, “Master Xi, although I have my means, I usually only exchange for high grade stones, as to top grade ones…..I did exchange a few times, but only a few at that.”

Young Master Xi Shuang smiled mildly: “I know you’re familiar with the channels here, I won’t let you work for nothing.”

Qing Yan heart leapt a beat upon hearing this.

He knows when such an influential character promised him something, then the rewards for his efforts will definitely be huge.

After pondering a while again, Qing Yan's eyes shone with determination, and looked at Young Master Xi Shuang: "Master Xi, this time I will do my best and try for your sake. How many are you intending to exchange for?"

Young Master Xi Shuang took a light sip of his wine, and smiled lightly: "Do your best, a hundred is not considered little, nor is a thousand considered much, of course….. the more the better. I have plenty to exchange ."

"Gulp….", Qing Yan swallowed.

He felt his heart trembling.

A hundred is not considered little?

A hundred top grade holy elemental stones was worth a billion, even if Qing Yan was to pool his entire fortune, it barely came to that much. Hearing Master Xi's tone, it really sounded like it meant nothing to him.

Seeing Qing Yan's expression, Young Master Xi Shuang smiled to himself.

What does a billion mean to himself?

During the battle at Amber Moon Star, the number of Level 9 Golden Immortals killed was huge. Even the dead Level 8 Golden Immortals numbered in the 100s. The divine beasts under his command managed to obtain the Yuanyings and spatial rings of those they killed.

This was Qin Yu's command from the get go.

Pillaging treasures during the slaughter, it was perfectly normal.

Level 8 and 9 Golden Immortals, even the poor ones had more than 10 million, the rich had at least 10 billion. Amongst those that Qin Yu killed, the richest was naturally Immortal Lord Xia Hua, he was after all an Immortal Lord, his fortune was alone worth almost 50 billion.

When combining all that wealth, he easily exceeded 100 billion.

Furthermore, at that time, the three emissaries Hua Yan, Ao Feng and Du Zhong Jun possessed a lot of treasures, even if they did not have as many stones. The sum of the wealth from those 3 was also unbelievable .

If one was to count treasures also, Qin Yu himself possessed over a 100 pieces of top grade divine equipment, and over a 1000 pieces of high grade ones.

"Xi Shuang, Xi Shuang….. Wan'er actually feels that this name is feminine." Qin Yu smiled self-deprecatingly.

Xi Shuang. It was an alias Qin Yu had invented for himself.

The battle at Amber Moon Star.

At the last moment, Qin Yu had dodged like lightning, and relied on the continuous use of Greater Teleportation to move from planet to planet, for over 3 days and 3 nights.

From one planet to another planet.

Fortunately, Qin Yu possessed the comprehensive map of the Indigo Bay Star Field, and knew which planets were safe, which were not. It was like this that Qin Yu made his way through planets. One moment an entirely deserted one, the next, a populated one.

This was how he spent three whole days, and at the end after exiting the Silver Stream Star System, he managed to recollect himself, changed his appearance, and sent Kong Lan, Tu Gang and Dan Meng back into the Atlas. After which he made his way to Blue Flame Star through the relaxing means of the teleportation arrays.

Even if he met patrols along the way, no one could recognize Qin Yu.

With the aid of the Meteoric Tear, even if Yu Qing Zi and Immortal Lord Qian Qi came personally, they would not be able to even discover his breath. His Dark Star had perfectly condensed, and currently rested at the dantian's deepest and smallest spot.

At this point of time, Qin Yu arrived at Blue Flame Star.

Knowing that Emperor Yu would definitely lie in wait along the way to the Demon Realm, Qin Yu decided to lead a quiet life. And therefore Qin Yu decided to bide his time at the most vibrant place in the Indigo Bay Star Field, Blue Flame Star.

Qin Yu knew that Emperor Yu would have ordered his subordinates to keep a look out for the existence of Level 9 Demon Kings.

Appearance of even a single Level 9 Demon King aroused suspicions of the Beast Atlas being nearby.

The bustling activity on Blue Flame Star can be disconcerting. There were many experts from all three realms here as well. Qin Yu decided to choose a Rabbit of the Level 6 Demon King strength; here this type of strength was not noteworthy.

Qin Yu even went the extra mile to instruct 'Wan'er' to address himself as 'Young Master', instead of 'Mi'lord'.

Like this, a maidservant Wan'er and a young master Xi Shuang led a life unnoticed by many. How would the underlings of Emperor Yu be able to find them?

"Young Master Xi, a hundred, that kind of exchange, I don't have that ability." Qing Yan exclaimed helplessly.

Qin Yu was not worried at all.

In the aftermath of the battle at Amber Moon Star, he obtained so many spatial rings. In them he found quite a few top grade holy elemental

stones, the total number was shocking! Especially Immortal Lord Xia Hua's. It could be because of his position and status, or because his cultivation required the use of top grade holy elemental stones, but he possessed over a whopping 200 pieces of them!

"Do what you can, just exchange as much as you can, for every 1 piece of top grade holy elemental stones that you change, your commission will be 5 pieces of high grade ones." Qin Yu's had a light smile.

Qing Yan's eyes brightened, and his breathing became rougher.

"Rest assured Master Xi, I will do my best to help you exchange enough top grade holy elemental stones." Qing Yan's manner had changed completely, he had obviously decided to make full use of his channels and means to assist this youth.

For every top grade holy elemental stone he exchanged, he would get 5 pieces of high grade ones.

That is to say, if he managed to exchange for 500 pieces of top grade stones, he would earn 2500 high grade ones, that would mean a fortune of 25 million!

"Regarding this matter of exchange, whatever you can change for me during the period that I am staying here, I will accept that amount." Qin Yu laughed, "I still have to seek your advice on another matter."

"Please go ahead, Master Xi." Qing Yan was definitely motivated.

Qin Yu's eyes twinkled, "Boss Qing Yan, I heard that 10 years ago, the Emperor Yu and the Blood Devil Lord from the Devil realm forged a good trading relationship, right?"

"That's right." Qing Yan had a look of envy, "Emperor Yu and the Blood Devil Lord, both of them are supreme characters. Their agreement, has led their wealth to reach truly frightening proportions . 10 years ago, their newly formed friendship was a huge event on Blue Flame Star. At that time, there was a Level 8 Golden Immortal assisting Emperor Yu to facilitate the negotiations, called Yu Dian if I recall correctly."

"Oh."

Qin Yu nodded lightly.

This time, he had two motives for staying at Blue Flame Star. One was to hide amongst the numerous experts of both sides of the law. Naturally it would be safe. The second was to investigate!

Investigate about Emperor Yu!

The agreement between him and Blood Devil King, allowed for the strength of these 2 super powers to grow even more.

There trade agreement related to items specially belonging to the Immortal Realm, and some only native to the Devil Realm. Thus, the agreement was beneficial to both.

It was just that such an investigation was not so simple. Qin Yu had to make sure he understood everything thoroughly, before making his move. At that point of time, he would also make use of the Immortal Puppet's identity.

"How often is the trade conducted?" Qin Yu continued asking.

"I am not very sure but I think that they conduct their trade once every 3 years. Even then, it is not fixed. Sometimes it could be once in 4 years. This is only hearsay, but I heard Emperor Xuan, Emperor Qing, even the Black Devil Lord and Asura Devil Lord from the Devil Realm want to sabotage the trade agreement.

Qing Yan continued speaking to himself, "Ah, just Emperor Yu and Blood Devil Lord, their partnership has increased their strength. Damn it, every time they do a trade, if one manages to steal that, it would be worth at least a 100 billion."

"So the other Immortal Lords, and Devil Kings have been plotting in the shadows too."

"No, it can't be said 'in the shadows'." Qing Yan hurriedly said, "There's no one here on Blue Flame Star that does not know. As long as there are people who can think, they will be able to guess. However, since the agreement is important to a lot of people under Emperor Yu and Blood Devil King, hence there hasn't been any issues."

Qin Yu understood, this was all conjecture of people on Blue Flame Star.

It was just that the possibility of this information being positive was still huge.

"Young Master Xi, why are you asking all these? Don't tell me….." Qing Yan thought of a possibility.

Since this Young Master Xi was so generous, he must definitely belong to some super huge and strong family. It was likely that the family had their motives and wanted to take action as well.

Qing Yan knew, regardless of realm, there were many strong individuals other than the strongest Emperor Yu, Emperor Xuan, Emperor Qing, Blood Devil King, etc, and the strength they possess may not necessarily be lesser.

"Be careful of what you say." Qin Yu smiled lightly.

Qing Yan immediately broke into laughter: "Ha ha, it was a joke." However, he thought: "Who knows, this Young Master Xi's family could really be thinking of planning a heist."

Qing Yan was a small character in this boundless world, with regards to having designs on matters of importance like this, he only dared to dream about it.

Qin Yu lifted and finished his cup of wine.

"Boss Qing Yan, regarding the exchange of currency, I have to trouble you already." Qin Yu stood up, "Wan'er, let's go back." After which, Qin Yu dispelled the barrier.

"Yes, Young Master." Wan'er hurriedly stood up beside Qin Yu.

"Young Master Xi, please take care." Qing Yan smiled and bowed lightly.

Chapter 25

Qin Yu's suite in the inn was very large, consisting of three bedrooms, one great hall, as well as one guest hall. Qin Yu called out to Wan'er as he entered his suite.

"Wan'er, why don't you head back to your own room and rest. If there's nothing urgent, please don't bother me. If something important crops up, you can just inform me with a thought." Qin Yu smiled at Wan'er as he approached his own bedroom.

"Certainly, Young Master." Wan'er bowed respectfully to Qin Yu. As Wan'er watched Qin Yu enter his own room, she could only sulk quietly to herself.

"Such a rare honour to be called upon to serve the master, yet all he does is coop himself up in his own room to train. It's boring me to death!" Wan'er pouted her lips in annoyance as she entered her own room.

…

Qin Yu drew open the curtains as he looked down on the mass of people below, along with the occasional expert flying past his window. As he looked out, Qin Yu's brain was swiftly analysing his current situation.

"Emperor Yu should have found out about my background by now, and would definitely be searching all over for me. There is no way I will be able to stand up to him with my current strength, and I'm also much too far from the target that Uncle Lan had set out for me. Completely unlock the 'Jiang Lan Realm'? I'm not even able to open it to the first level!"

With a flip of his palm, Qin Yu took out that little green tower…

“When you are able to fully unlock this Jiang Lan Realm, that’s when you will be ready to be reunited with Li’er.” Qin Yu could hear Uncle Lan’s words still resounding in his ears.

When Qin Yu infused his energy into the ‘Jiang Lan Realm’, it would start giving off pulses of green light. As Qin Yu poured more energy in, the intensity of the light would slowly increase as beads of perspiration formed upon Qin Yu’s brow. After some time, Qin Yu gave up.

“No good. Looks like it requires the strength of a level 5 Golden Immortal at the very least. I am still far from that.” The ‘Jiang Lan Realm’ responded only to a user’s energy levels, rather than the offensive strength that was borne out in battle.

Only by unlocking all three levels of the ‘Jiang Lan Realm’ would he be able to prove himself worthy of Li’er. But exactly what level would he need to obtain before that could happen?

“I may not know how long the road will be, but as long as there is hope… I will never give up.” Qin Yu’s eyes flashed with determination, his heart was set. No matter how powerful the storm, he would not waver .

As he closed his eyes to rest, thoughts of his friends and family came to mind.

“I wonder how much longer father and the rest of them will have to train for, before they are able to ascend. As for Xiao Hei and Fei Fei, I wonder how they’re doing in the Demon world. It will probably still be some time before we will meet again.”

Finally, Qin Yu’s thoughts rested on his only disciple, Han Shu. Qin Yu was very fond of Han Shu. Perhaps it was because of their similar personalities, or the similar sacrifices that they both chose to make.

Either way, the death of Han Shu was a deep blow to Qin Yu, and while it had healed over time, Qin Yu’s recollection of Han Shu’s death only

served to reopen old wounds, releasing within Qin Yu, repressed feelings of grief, guilt, and rage.

"My only regret… is her." Qin Yu would never forget Han Shu's last words as he gave up his life for his master.

Just a few days before that, Han Shu had shyly revealed that he had fallen in love with a girl. Yet now, that love story would never be brought to fruition.

"So mysterious…" Qin Yu sighed to himself.

"Qin Yu ah, Qin Yu. You sure know how to act mysterious. If only you had told your disciple everything about yourself, and not kept any secrets from him. If only you had told him about your Jade Immortal Mansion. About your Sword Immortal Puppet. About your Ten Thousand Beast Atlas. Would things still have turned out in this terrible way?"

Qin Yu was convinced that the blame for Han Shu's death lay with him. It was his fault, and his alone.

"Emperor Yu, though Han Shu's death isn't really your fault, but it was, after all, caused by your subordinates. Besides, I also gave my promise to the Immortal Lord Ni Yang. Whether it is for that foolish disciple of mine, or for Lord Ni Yang, I've decided that this is something that I have to do."

Qin Yu's face grew calm as he came to his decision. In an instant, his body vanished.

On Qin Yu's bed was a tiny, mite-sized Jade Immortal Mansion, no larger than a speck of dust. After entering the Mansion, Qin Yu immediately started training in the 3-in-9 Soul Refinement. Based on what he knew, this was currently the fastest way to train his soul.

The training of the soul was divided into three main realms. The Human Soul, the Earth Soul, and the Heaven Soul. Qin Yu had finally stepped into the very first level of the realm of the Earth Soul. That mysterious

image on his hand was also no longer the same as when he had been in the human realm of the soul.

When the 1st mark appeared on both hands, Qin Yu felt his soul consume a huge amount of power, but at the same time, a stream of energy flowed from the Meteoric Tear, and filled up the 'Earth Soul' space of his soul.

It was obvious…..

The moment he entered the 'Earth Soul' space, the rate of absorption of the benefits of the Meteoric Tear rose tremendously.

Half a month later.

In the hall of Qin Yu's room, Wan'er was standing obediently at a side, while Qin Yu was seated.

"Please take a seat, Boss Qing."

Qin Yu laughed lightly as Qing Yan took his seat opposite Qin Yu, his face full of excitement: "Young Master Xi, I've manage to contact a few old friends during this period, and finally gotten hold of an important person. He's willing to exchange a 100 pieces of top grade stones, on the condition that Young Master Xi must change it all for 10,000 pieces of high grade ones. He is not interested in the other inferior stones."

"Wow, you're quite efficient."

Qin Yu laughed and nodded: "Good, I agree to this transaction ."

The quality n of high grade stones belonging to Qin Yu can be considered the highest. This was due to Qin Yu massacring so many Golden Immortals with the aid of his Demon Army, and most of his victims cultivated with high grade stones. Consequently, their possessions and Yuanyings were high grade.

As for top grade stones, those people could never afford too much, and hence, would occasionally use one or two. They could not even bothered with the mid grade ones.

“I wonder when Master Xi will be done assembling the 10,000 high grade stones?” Qing Yan asked heartily.

Qin Yu waved his hand, and in an instant, a huge heap of high grade stones appeared in the hall, occupying almost 30% of the space. It was a huge pile of high grade stones, just like that.

Qing Yan gasped.

“There’s 10,500 pieces of high grade stones here, 10,000 for the exchange and the remaining 500 for your commission, as promised.” Qin Yu stated lightly.

According to their agreement, Qin Yu and Qing Yan had agreed that for every piece of top grade stone exchanged, Qing Yan would receive 5 pieces of high grade stones.

Qing Yan struggled to suppress his excitement.

Heavens, 10,000 pieces of stones, all in a pile. He himself had never seen such a scene before.

“Young Master Xi, are you not worried that I would run with this fortune?” Qing Yan looked at Qin Yu probingly.

10,000 high grade stones, that was a hundred million worth of stones.

It was enough to drive a person crazy.

“You?” Qin Yu looked at Qing Yan, “If you have the ability to take, just take. However, if you take too much, be careful that you may burn your hands. In fact, you may…even lose your life.” Qin Yu raised his cup and took a light sip of his tea.

Qing Yan gripped his hands a few times: “Qing Yan, keep calm, keep calm, if you take it you will lose your life!” He muttered to himself a few times, and finally managed to calm down.

“Don’t worry Young Master Xi, I will ensure that everything is handled smoothly.” Qing Yan spoke confidently.

“Since Boss Qing is personally handling it, I am at ease.” Qing Yu changed the topic at once. “Oh right, Boss Qing, that Emperor Yu and Blood Devil Emperor’s trade, when are they holding the next one?”

Qing Yan pondered a while, looked at Qin Yu and laughed: “This, as of now, I am unsure, but there is one thing I am certain of and can let Young Master Xi know. Emperor Yu and Blood Devil Emperor are influential characters after all, their exchange will definitely be aboveboard. They would not conduct it in secret, so when it is time, Young Master Xi will naturally come to know of it.”

“Aboveboard?”

Qin Yu considered awhile, and understood.

For a trade of such a scale, both sides would definitely mobilise their own experts.

So what if they were aboveboard? Most of those who knew of it were absolutely too weak to snatch. As for Emperor Qing, Emperor Xuan, Black Devil Emperor, etc, even if Emperor Yu and Blood Devil Emperor were to be secretive of it, they will still get wind of it. Furthermore, both Emperor Yu and Blood Devil Emperor valued face, and would not stoop to being covert.

“Rest assured Young Master Xi, before the trade happens, Emperor Yu and Blood Devil Emperor will announce to the public, even the location of the trade…both sides will prepare heavy security, and they’re not afraid of anyone who wants to try disrupt.” Qing Yan whispered.

Qin Yu was elated.

This Emperor Yu and Blood Devil Emperor were really crazy, to even announce the date and location a few days prior.

“Young Master Xi, let me say this: This trade between Emperor Yu and Blood Devil Emperor, those who want to show themselves will definitely be powerful experts of the Immortal Lord level, and those hiding in the shadows may even have more powerful experts, who will be able to succeed in stealing from them?”

Qing Yan expressed this profound opinion .

Qing Yan had always felt that Xi Shuang was really mysterious. Who knows, he could really be planning to steal from Emperor Yu and Blood Devil Emperor. Qing Yan was trying to warn Qin Yu: To wade into these muddy waters, it would be difficult, and he may even lose his life!

“Once news of the trade is out, just inform me at once” Qin Yu stated indifferently, “I am interested in this matter, it should be fun to observe a little.”

“Sure, Young Master Xi.” Qing Yan laughed, yet his heart was suspicious, “Just to observe?”

The days passed with haste, and not long after, Qing Yan successfully exchanged a hundred top grade stones for Qin Yu, and Qin Yu himself was cultivating quietly during the 3 months, and the progress for his soul refinement he made during this time was great.

Hao Yue Inn 2nd level.

“Have you heard? His Majesty Emperor Yu and Blood Devil Emperor has arranged for the trade to take place 7 days later at the Blue Fiery Cloud Inn. We definitely must go check it out. Previously, there had been people who tried to stir trouble. Too bad, we missed it.”

“You might not have seen it, but I sure did! The troublemaker was really strong, at least an Immortal Lord. That battle was really fierce, at the end, many experts made their move, some died, some escaped.”

2 Golden Immortals were drinking and discussing the events at a side.

These discussions were springing up everywhere on Blue Flame Star. Because it was not considered a secret, most of the immortals or devil experts were discussing without a care.

Similarly, Qin Yu had already received the news two days previously.

And at this moment, Qin Yu was sitting by the window drinking his wine.

"Blue Fiery Cloud Inn, 7 days later….who knows how many experts will take action then." Qin Yu thought to himself, then tilted his head backwards to take a huge gulp from his wine cup, and gazed towards the clouds, "Regardless, I will make my move!"

Wan'er, who was sitting obediently beside, poured wine diligently for Qin Yu.

Blue Fiery Cloud Inn, this was a palace built in the clouds, split into 3 levels. Its entire body was blue in colour, and its top designed to look like a flame. Even though it had only 3 levels, its interior was massive, exceeding a few hundred metres for both length and width.

Far above the skies, amongst the enormous clouds, was the huge magnificent palace – Blue Fiery Cloud Inn.

Inside one of the humble rooms on the 3rd level, there were 2 people.

A man dressed in green, with a long sword on his back. It was the attire of a Sword Immortal. The other person was dressed entirely in dark red robes, in contrast with his long white hair, and the cold gaze in his eyes.

The green clothed Sword Immortal was one of the 18 Immortal Lords under Emperor Yu's command – 'Green Blood Sword Immortal' Zhi Bai.

Being a Sword Immortal of a Level 7 Mystic Immortal strength, his power was estimated to be within the top 10 in the entire Immortal Realm, and appearance of such a character at Blue Fiery Cloud Inn

would definitely surprise those who knew. Even if there was security required for the items, it should not have warranted the appearance of a Level 7 Mystic Immortal.

The white long hair man with that icy aura was also not someone simple.

Blood Devil Emperor was without a doubt, the strongest on the Blood Devil Path, and the person second to him was the legendary 'White Hair Blood Devil' – Xue Yi Leng! Similarly, he was an expert with the strength of a Level 7 Demon Emperor.

2 such powerful exponents were actually gathered here.

Both of them were apathetic people, but currently, they were actually smiling while talking.

If the people who knew them saw that the Green Blood Sword Immortal and White Hair Blood Devil were actually talking and laughing, it would definitely come as a shock. It was a rare sight to even see them smile.

"Brother Zhi Bai, how long has it been since we last met?" Xue Yi Leng laughed lightly.

"I think….a million years." Green Blood Sword Immortal Zhi Bai also had a smile on his face, "I still recall the scene all those years back. During the slaughter in the Devil Realm, if it hadn't been for you….I would have died at the hands of someone. I can still feel my blood boil thinking of it.."

Xue Yi Leng laughed: "Yes…..At that time, even I thought I was going to die. Who knew at my moment of desperation I would meet you, under the same circumstances of being pursued. Never would have thought that the 2 of us would manage to live on."

Zhi Bai sighed: "At that time, I was only a Level 9 Golden Immortal. You were also the same. As we killed our way out, I suddenly advanced to the Level 1 Immortal Lord, and at the same time did away with a Level 3 Devil Emperor, 2 Level 1 Devil Emperors, and countless Devil Kings!"

Both of them became quiet while reminiscing.

At that time, caught in the middle of that fierce fighting, constantly hovering on the edge of life and death, how could they ever forget that their entire lives? This was also the reason why they became sworn brothers.

The reason Emperor Yu could forge a good relationship with Blood Devil Emperor, was precisely because of the 2 of them as well.

“This time, the two of us are together again. It is just that we do not know if the experts sent by Black Devil Emperor, Asura Devil Emperor, Emperor Qing, Emperor Xuan and others, would be enough for us to kill to our satisfaction!”

Xue Yi Leng laughed aloud, Zhi Bai joined in as well.

Chapter 26

“Yi Leng, no matter how many people come it isn’t enough for us to kill.” Zi Bai laughed and said.

Xue Yi Leng hesitated then laughed, “Haha, that makes sense, Brother Bai. Back then when we fought together, our coordination was almost perfect, but, after so many years, what will happen?”

“Coordination?” Zhi Bai smiled lightly. “If you and I work together, how many people will the Immortal, Devil, and Demon Realms have?”

Zhi Bai’s tone was forceful.

But even if people with the status of Emperor Yu heard it, they wouldn’t doubt what they heard, because Zhi Bai and Xue Yi Leng’s attacks were fierce and their killing intent were at the top of the Mystic Immortals, the Level Seven Mystic Immortal Level.

When he just reached a Level One Mystic Immortal, Zhi Bai killed a Level Three Devil Emperor in the Devil Realm. No one could doubt his powerful offence.

The two of them also have a deep understanding forged between Zhi Bai and Xue Yi Leng that year when they went through countless life and death situations together. This understanding has already sunk deep into their subconsciousness.

“That is correct. If we work together, even if the Black Devil Emperor were to come, he couldn’t do anything to us. The present that the Black Devil Emperor gave me that year, I remember it. Even now, I still can’t grasp of a way to defeat him.” Xue Yi Leng’s eyes flashed with a cold light.

That year, the person who tried to kill the two of them was the Black Devil Emperor himself.

Zhi Bai lightly laughed. “Which one do you still remember? I have long forgotten it. That year, if it wasn’t for the Black Devil Emperor’s help, my understanding of the ‘Green Blood Sword Technique” wouldn’t be so deep!”

“Whatever, don’t bring this up again.” Xue Yi Leng shook his head and laughed, “His Majesty Emperor Yu’s transaction is obviously a trap to capture the enemy’s experts. But what are the goods they are trading? I’m not so sure about this.”

“The goods this time aren’t small, In order to attract the enemy’s experts, this deal has a lot of cherished treasure.” Zhi Bai lightly smiled. “You know, for people of our level, except for divine grade and other treasure’s of that rank, everything else is useless.”

Level Two or Three Mystic Immortals might still be attracted to money and wealth.

But Level Six and Seven Immortal Lords did not care for worldly possessions, they will try every single way to improve their attack and their Spirit Boundary. For them, strength is the most important.

"So in order to attract the experts, this time within the goods…there is a piece of divine grade equipment." Zhi Bai lowered his voice.

"Ah? Divine Grade!" Xue Yi Leng was shocked.

Zhi Bai smiled and nodded his head, "If this message doesn't have an accident and arrives to Emperor Xuan, Lord Su and his allies will know about it, and they will definitely sent experts over.

"Zhi Bai, if experts of the same level as Emperor Xuan and Devil Emperor Xiu Luo personally come then what will happen?" Xue Yi Leng suddenly said.

"Personally?" Zhi Bai shook his head. "Whatever position they are in, if they really come and try to take the goods, I will order the immediate cancellation of the deal. At the same time, I will bind the Divine Equipment with my blood. I trust that with my strength, although I wouldn't be able to fight with them, it will not be much of a problem to escape.

Xue Yi Leng thought for a moment then nodded his head, "Yes, if that really happens, that's the only way."

"Yi Leng. The probability that it will happen is too low. All we have to do is rest and wait for the day when countless people are in the Blue Fiery Cloud Inn. We will begin the slaughter then." Zhi Bai's eyes flashed with cruelty.

Zhi Bai, one of the most horrible killers under Emperor Yu's command.

Xue Yi Leng, a Blood Devil who originally became famous by killing people with Zhi Bai.

Two killing experts together; this time Emperor Yu and the Blood Devil Emperor were really cruel to the opponents and told Zhi Bai and Xue Yi Leng to kill until their hearts hurt. After all, the previous transactions already caused the two great powers to feel troubled.

If you kill the enemy enough to frighten them, they won't bother you again.

"Do not have the slightest hesitation, the more experts we kill the better. We want to make the future transactions have absolute safety." These were the orders of Emperor Yu and the Blood Devil Emperor.
……
Time passed very slowly. Especially with the anticipation, the days passed even more slowly.

Blue Flame Planet gathered more and more experts during this time period. Every time the Emperor Yu and the Blood Devil Emperor met, there would be many random killings. This could also be considered a special feature of the trade.

Most people came just to see the fights between experts at the level of Immortal Emperors.

Normally, when can you see Immortal Emperors act? An opportunity like this doesn't come often.

. . . . . .

Night.

Cold air outside, Qin Yu opened the window, looking at the endless night. He couldn't sleep at all.

Tomorrow was the date of the transaction.

"Tomorrow I will act again. When Emperor Yu comes, I will already be on the Blue Fiery Planet, so it looks like we will have to move it forward." Qin Yu made a complicated smile. He did not worry about escaping.

Whether his identity got leaked, he still had to see what happens at that time.

If Yu Qing Zi and Immortal Lord Qian Qi weren't here and he didn't use the Atlas of Ten Thousand Beasts, the probability that his identity would be revealed is very low, as no one else is very familiar with him.

"Han Shu, I will one day kill Yu Qing Zi and Immortal Lord Qian Qi to avenge you. As for now, I'll get some interest." Qin Yu slowly said in his heart.

His gaze shifted towards the endless night.

Qin Yu just stood like this…

The night passed, and the sky started to light up. A distant star hung in the sky. Today, the Blue Fiery Planet was bustling with people in the air. Many of them were flying headed for the Blue Fiery Inn.

"Master."

Wan Er stood outside the door, she had already watched over Qin Yu for the entire night.

Qin Yu took in a cool breath of air and turned to look at Wan Er. "Wan Er, today things are going to get very dangerous. It's best if you don't show yourself here, go back to the Atlas of Ten Thousand Beasts."

"Yes, Master." Wan Er nodded her head. She already knew long before that this would happen, and her heart was moved. She then returned to the Atlas of Ten Thousand Beasts.

From Qin Yu's body another one split out. It was the Sword Immortal Puppet.

A fragment of his soul sunk into the Immortal Sword Puppet, and Qin Yu put his original body within the Atlas of Ten Thousand Beasts. For today's purpose, the Sword Immortal Puppet's body was safer.

After changing the face of the Sword Immortal Puppet. His shadow flickered and his figure disappeared from the windowside, going into the clouds.

“So many people.”

Qin Yu concentrated a little bit and discovered that with a few hundred meters, there were four or five experts flying towards the Blue Fiery Inn. However, with just a little of his divine sense, he found that there were many experts coming.

“Brother, are you also going to the Blue Fire Cloud Inn?” A large chinned blue cloaked man with a long beard flew to Qin Yu’s side. “I am called Lu Ba, a Devil Realm Black Devil School’s practitioner.”

Qin Yu smiled lightly, “You can call me Qin. I come from the Silver Stream Galaxy.”

“Oh, the Silver Stream Galaxy. That is the territory of the Immortals. I just like to make friends, so, if Brother Qin doesn’t object, how about we go to the Blue Fire Cloud Inn?” Lu Ba personally came to invite him, which seemed very nice.

Qin Yu smiled while nodding his head.

Then the two people flew together, and their flying speed was not too fast. After all, there is a period of time until the transaction will start.

“Brother Qin, when we arrive at the Blue Fire Cloud Inn, we should stay farther away.” Lu Ba said. “This big transaction, I have already come to see it two times. Once, I almost lost my life.”

“It involves the bystanders?” Qin Yu was puzzled.

Lu Ba nodded his head in fear and asked, “Brother Qin, you haven’t seen it before?”

“This is my first time coming to the Blue Fiery Planet.” Qin Yu honestly said.

Lu Ba has considerably more experience than Qin Yu. “Brother Qin, you power is greater than mine, but you haven’t reached the Immortal Lord or the Devil Emperor level yet, right? When the transaction happens, the

people who usually act are at the level of the Immortal Lords or Demon Lords."

"Since Brother Qin has not seen that you don't know, when that level of experts start fighting, just an unintentional wave of Sword Qi can be fatal for us." Lu Ba exclaimed. "But sometimes, even staying far away is no use. While they kill they also fly, and maybe they suddenly fly next to you. If a stray energy wave hits you, you're finished."

"Lu Ba, then why do you still come?" Qin Yu asked back.

Everything that Lu Ba said, Qin Yu could already imagine it. Several great Immortal Lords and Devil Emperors experts fighting against each other, that kind of scene was easy to imagine.After all, experts of the Immortal Lord level release their power, a planet can be completely destroyed!

Lu Ba frustratingly said, "Relying on our own cultivation speed is too low, so watching the Immortal Lord and Devil Emperor experts fighting can also help. Not only that…the opportunities to see the Immortal Lord and Devil Emperor fighting are too few.

Qin Yu nodded his head.

The status of the Immortal Lords and Devil Emperors experts were already very high in the world, it was like they were in a different territory altogether.

When Qin Yu was fighting with Yu Qing Zi that time, it was only because Qin Yu's speed was very fast and he attacked without a care for his life. But for some reason, Yu Qing Zu managed to always block Qin Yu's attacks.

Qin Yu's attacks hadn't touched the opponent's body.

Qin Yu could tell that the speed of Yu Qing Zi's sword wasn't fast. Why is it that each time he could always block it? And he himself would always get knocked back. This was incredibly mysterious, it was just that the Qin Yu right now couldn't feel it.

While talking, the two finally came within sight of the Blue Fiery Cloud Inn.

Above the clouds, sunlight reflected off the Blue Fiery Cloud Inn, giving everyone a sense of brilliance from the Blue Fiery Cloud Inn.

The sound of greeting, laughter, and fiery curses…sound of every kind came from around the Blue Fiery Cloud Inn, making it supremely noisy. Qin Yu couldn't help but frown as he flew. Then he could see the people standing at the cloud level near the Blue Fiery Cloud Inn.

"There are at least tens of thousands and close to a hundred thousand people here." Lu Ba confirmed.

"It's also possible that it's over a hundred thousand."

Qin Yu couldn't help but look at the sea of clouds crowded with people. In fact, this was nothing. The Immortal, Devil, and Demon Realms had too many people. Any single galaxy could have this many people."

"Even the normal Immortal, no… even Kongming Stage Xiuzhenists came?" Lu Ba swept the surrounding area with his eyes.

Qin Yu also looked around and found many normal Immortals. Except for a few Xiuzhenists who didn't know what was going on, most of the Xiuzhenists came with their elders.

A Xiuzhenist wants to observe a battle between Immortal Lords?

If something happened, they wouldn't even have time to escape, but if a Xiuzhenist could see a battle between Immortal Lords, he can already be proud of that.

"Lu Ba, will we go into the Blue Fiery Cloud Inn, or will we stay outside with that many people?" Qin Yu inquired.

Lu Ba smiled, "Brother Qin, going into the Blue Fiery Cloud Inn? Stop joking, look how many people are in the Blue a Fiery Cloud Inn right now?"

Qin Yu spread out his divine sense.

When he spread his divine sense, Qin Yu was shocked completely.

“Experts, so many experts!” Qin Yu immediately dispersed his divine sense before it could attract the attention of those great experts. The experts who were sensitive to divine sense felt it, but it was only the divine sense of a Level Two Golden Immortal, so they didn’t care. They also thought that Qin Yu was unable to find them.

Qin Yu cast a glance to his left.

To his left four hundred meters away, there stood a white clothed woman and a dirt yellow clothed man. These two people were inconspicuous within the large group, but because of Qin Yu’s Meteoric Tear, he could clearly feel that the power of these two…were greater than Yu Qing Zi.

Immortal Lord level experts.

Qin Yu also cast a glance at the tall thin Devil practitioner not far ahead of them.

“Devil Emperor level expert.” He wasn’t able to clearly determine the person’s level but he was able to tell that practitioner could pose a great threat to him.

And not far from that tall and thin man was an indifferent young man.

“An even more terrifying Devil Emperor level expert.”

Qin Yu felt envy in his heart.

Heavens, it is rare to see a Immortal Lord or Devil Emperor at all. And today he only partly spread his divine sense, which didn’t cover the whole area, and he already found so many Immortal Lords and Devil Emperors.

No wonder so many people gathered here. The majority of them were here to look at the fight scenes between Immortal Lords and Devil Emperors.

“Brother Luo Yu, fly a little bit more steadier.”

A crisp voice sounded not far behind. Qin Yu couldn’t help but turn back and look.

Only to see a depressed young man unsteadily flying. Next to him was a very sweet girl with attractive big eyes. Qin Yu had a very good impression of the pretty girl when he saw her.

“It’s another two Immortal Lord level experts.”

Qin Yu was speechless. Even this depressed youth and pretty girl were experts of the Immortal Lord level?

“Lu Ba, how many Immortal Lords or Devil Emperors appeared last time?” Qin Yu faced the nearby Lu Ba and asked.

Lu Ba excitedly replied, “Last time four Immortal Lord and Devil Emperor experts appeared. My whole life, the only time I’ve seen Immortal Lords and Devil Emperors were in the Blue Fiery Cloud Inn. I haven’t seen them anywhere else.

Qin Yu was very surprised.

Last time there were only four, but this time he spread out his divine sense a little and found so many Immortal Lords and Devil Emperors.

“This time Emperor Yu and the Blood Devil Emperor’s transaction doesn’t seem to be the same as the ones before. The number of Immortal Lords and Devil Emperors are unusually high…” Qin Yu looked at the mountains and seas of people around him, and he thought of a scene involuntarily.

Once they start fighting, how many of the millions of people around them will be affected and how many will be killed?

Chapter 27

Blue Fiery Cloud Inn was filled with people; there were troops from the Immortal Realm, experts from the Devil Realm, and even some characters from the Devil Realm…regardless, it was chaotic scene, the noise level deafening.

Transaction?

The spectators could not be bothered by the deal. The transaction between Emperor Yu's and Blood Devil Emperor's personnel would not take long, who would be curious about that? Instead, everybody was on the edge of their seats…….for a battle.

The battle and resulting slaughter when experts of Lord/Emperor Level face off.

"Brother Qin, don't be anxious." Upon seeing Qin Yu scanning the crowd, Lu Ba laughed aloud, "There is no meaning in acting now, so let's wait patiently. The moment one of them make a move, the entire scene will be in chaos, various experts will follow suit."

After saying this, Lu Ba actually crossed his legs and sat back amongst the clouds.

Even though there were many people, there is unlimited space in the air, so most of the individuals found themselves having a distance of 5 – 6 metres between each other.

"Lu Ba, I shall sit and wait then." Qin Yu smiled and crossed his legs, he had no excuse for his actions earlier.

Qin Yu and Lu Ba sat down, while the dispirited youth and girl with large eyes also crossed their legs and sat down.

"Brother Luo Yu, please don't lose your head this time. There are many dangerous experts in this Blue Fiery Cloud Inn." That girl with large eyes pulled her 'Brother Luo Yu' and pleaded.

This person called Luo Yu was actually handsome, however, there was always melancholy behind his eyes, and it made his entire appearance seem low-spirited.

“Yan’er, you don’t have to worry. I know my limits.” This ‘Luo Yu’ had a very gentle voice. Though, after reassuring Yan’er, this ‘Luo Yu’ looked towards Blue Fiery Cloud Inn again, and his gaze was cold.

Yan’er blinked those large eyes, and sighed helplessly. Suddenly she noticed Qin Yu sitting in front, and, with her eyes shining, she flew over.

“Hey, nice to meet you, my name is Jiang Yan.” She blinked her eyes at Qin Yu.

Qin Yu was slightly startled.

“Brother Qin, you’re acquainted with this Miss Jiang Yan?” Lu Ba called out from the side.

“No, it’s actually my first time seeing her.” Qin Yu replied and looked back towards Yan’er, smiling, “How do you do Miss Jiang, have you….seen me before?”

Jiang Yan giggled, “Not really. I’ve never seen you before, and this is our first time meeting. I just felt that you were eye-catching, so I came over to talk to you.Why? Am I not welcome?”

Qin Yu subconsciously felt a liking to this ‘Jiang Yan’ lady; her nature must be straight-forward.

However, he knew that Jiang Yan and her ‘Brother Luo Yu’ are actually experts of the Immortal Lord Level and were much stronger than him.

“How are you not welcome, Miss Jiang Yan and… that person” Qin Yu pointed towards the despondent youth.

“Ah.” Jiang Yan looked back and gave a small cry of alarm. She immediately gave Qin Yu an apologetic look, “Sorry! Brother Luo Yu was drinking again, I have to accompany him. Let’s chat next time!”

With this, Jiang Yan flew back to her Brother Luo Yu's side.

"Brother Luo Yu, didn't I tell you not to drink any more, but you just keep drinking all day." Jiang Yan grabbed the wine bottle from Luo Yu's hands, and he only smiled blandly without resisting.

Luo Yu glanced at Qin Yu, then looked back at Jiang Yan before saying with difficulty: "Yan'er, it's rare that you will make a move to greet others. You don't usually pay guys much attention."

Jun Luo Yu had some doubts.

He knew his 'godsister' Jiang Yan treated most guys with disdain, not to mention the general Golden Immortals. Even the few Immortal Lords he knew, Jiang Yan did not care about.

Of course, Jiang Yan had capital. Even though she was only of a Level 1 Mystic Immortal strength, she possessed mysterious powers and was even backed by an extremely powerful master.

Seeing Jiang Yan approach another guy of her own accord today, when she usually does not hold most guys in regard, definitely led Jun Luo Yu to be shocked.

"I don't pay attention to guys? Then how do you explain my following you?" Jiang Yan pouted her cheeks and retorted.

Jun Luo Yu laughed bitterly.

Jiang Yan liked Jun Luo Yu to the point where she intended for Jun Luo Yu to be her husband, something Jun Luo Yu knew all too well. It was just that….Jun Luo Yu's heart already had someone else, and that person was already dead!

Therefore, Jun Luo Yu could on treat Jiang Yan as his godsister.

However, Jiang Yan would not admit herself to be just Jun Luo Yu's godsister.

"Yan'er, my heart is already long dead, why do you insist on mistreating yourself so…." Jun Luo Yu laughed bitterly. The powerful master behind Jiang Yan was also a Level 1 Mystic Immortal himself, so the number of suitors was definitely not little.

Even if they were Immortal Lords, they wanted to be companions.

"Mistreat….how is this mistreating? As long as I'm by your side, I am happy." Jiang Yan broke into a sweet smile, seemingly ignoring Jun Luo Yu's despondent expression.

Jun Luo Yu sighed deeply, and he took out another wine bottle and poured it towards his mouth.

"You still want to drink!" After just drinking one mouth, it was snatched away again by Jiang Yan, and her fierce stare cause Jun Luo Yu to be startled. He could only smile lightly and cross his legs, sitting down quietly on the cloud.

Jiang Yan looked at Qin Yu who was in front and felt like going over to talk to him. However she frowned and continued staying by Jun Luo Yu's side. Jiang Yan had a good impression of Qin Yu, but she could not leave her 'Brother Luo Yu' be.

Time passed, almost every spectating experts were sitting down waiting patiently.

To these experts, waiting a few hours did not count as much, and it could even be considered a form of mental training.

"Lu Ba, when did the previous battle between the Immortal Lords and Devil Emperors last occur?" Qin Yu asked Lu Ba. He noticed the exchange between Jun Luo Yu and Jiang Yan earlier, and he had a rough idea of what was going on.

Lu Ba looked towards the skies and faintly nodded to himself before responding, "Previously, it was around noon, this time, it seems like it's going to be noon as well. Guess….it's about time."

Qin Yu took an upwards glance at the sun and did not say anything else.

Out of the corner of his eyes, he had already noticed the existence of a few more Lord Level experts. Regarding the exact number of experts surrounding Blue Fiery Cloud Inn, Qin Yu did not dare to openly sense.

Those experts were all calmly waiting, without a single sound.

After a while—

"The guests of the first level of the inn, please leave." A heavens-shaking voice sounded within a distance of a 1000 li in just a short span of time. Over a million noisy spectators disappeared in a flash, and it became peacefully quiet.

"Oh, doesn't this inn have 3 levels? Previously only the 2nd and 3rd level did not allow any guests, how come this time even the 1st level is off limits?" Lu Ba, who was familiar with the previous proceedings, muttered.

Qin Yu frowned slightly, and looked towards the middle-aged man floating in air a distance away.

Especially after hearing Lu Ba's mutter, Qin Yu could not help but have a feeling that this time the exchange was special.

"Immortal Lord Ai Xiao, why can't there be people allowed in the 1st Level? There may be enemies who want to ambush you on the 2nd Level, but the 1st Level is separated from the 2nd Level. There shouldn't be any problems rights?"

A strong voice resounded from the 1st Level of the inn.

Hearing that, the man floating in the air should be precisely Immortal Lord Ai Xiao.

Immortal Lord Ai Xiao called out indifferently, "Who dares defy? Should you go against Emperor Yu or Blood Devil Emperor, don't blame

me for not warning you beforehand should you die." After that, he flew to the 3rd Level.

The sounds of discussion started to rise.

The experts in Blue Fiery Cloud Inn came out one by one. Against that blatant threat, they knew their limits and could only back off.

"The exchange is about to start."

Jun Luo Yu muttered, those desolate eyes of his started to gleam, and that dispirited aura he gave off slowly dissipated. What remain instead was a hint of powerful energy.

With the Blue Fiery Cloud Inn as the epicentre, the surrounding space within a 1000 li was enveloped by a huge pressure, and everyone quietened down at once.

As long as one was not a fool, they could feel the imminent huge change.

"There are many experts, I won't be that anxious."

Qin Yu sensed those Immortal Lords and Devil Emperors not so far off, licked his lips lightly, and kept very still.

Hu!

A wierd sound rang out. Following that….in a flash, with the inn as its centre, the surrounding area started to disappear like a ripple in a lake. Not even air remained!

"No good! Brother Qin, retreat!"

Lu Ba transmitted, and at the same time he pulled Qin Yu and retreated swiftly. Qin Yu quickly followed suit.

It was not just Lu Ba, every expert at the scene swiftly put a distance between the inn and themselves.

"Shu!"

A single beam of light shot down from the sky and struck the highest flame atop the inn, and Qin Yu, who was at least a 100 li away, could clearly feel the tingling energy in the air.

“Seal!”

“Chi chi~~~~~”

Countless lightning bolt dispersed from the Blue Fiery Cloud Inn and snaked around in the air. Their energy was so strong that any weak people who got too near would be burnt to a crisp.

In just a blink of an eye, over ten thousand spectators died unexpectedly.

“His Majesty has matters, and someone dares to create a ruckus. Whoever did that earlier better show yourself! Hiding like this, do you have any honour?”

6 silhouettes appeared at the roof of the inn, 4 males 2 females. The one who spoke was one of the males.

These 6 people were split into Emperor Yu’s camp and Blood Devil Emperor’s underlings, and they were all Immortal Lord and Devil Emperor levels. The 3 Immortal Lords on Emperor Yu’s side: Zhou Yu, Ai Xiao, Duo Mi. The 3 Devil Emperors on Blood Devil Emperor side: Pian Yi, He Ni, Suo Wo.

Duo Mi and He Ni were female, the rest male.

“Ha ha…..so what if I appear?” A skinny man clad in black appeared in the sky.

“It’s you!” Emperor Yu’s team commander Immortal Lord Zhou Yu frowned slightly, “Your top grade divine weapon is already special enough.” Green-Blood Sword Immortal Zhi Bai’s hands held a very small black nail. This small black nail seemed common, but when hidden in the lightning strike earlier, its power was enough to break the protection barrier around Blue Fiery Cloud Inn.

Blue Fiery Cloud Inn was built jointly by Emperor Yu and Blood Devil Emperor, destroying it was tantamount to disrespecting these 2 powers. Therefore Green-Blood Sword Immortal Zhi Bai had no choice but to show his move to let the Immortal Lord Wu Ya know that the people hidden in the dark were not necessarily weaker.

With regards to someone like Immortal Lord Wu Ya who did not belong to any side, killing him would not make a difference.

“Someone has made his move.” ‘White-Hair Blood Devil’ Xue Yi Leng called out.

“Hong!”

Explosions sounded at almost the same time when Xue Yi Leng spoke.

“Ha ha….the items are still not out, and just the few of you want to think of blocking me?” Huge laughter followed by explosion sounds rang non-stop. A tall and skinny silhouette was currently ablaze.

The colour drained from the faces of Immortal Lord Zhou Yu and Devil Emperor Pian Yi’s company.

“Devil Emperor Lie Zhao, he’s Black Devil Emperor’s subordinate, a Level 4 Devil Emperor expert.” Devil Emperor Pian Yi transmitted to the other 5.

Devil Emperor Lie Zhao sneered in his heart: “Even if you have your strongest Level 3 Devil Emperors, what will you do about the number of assassins? This time there are so many Lord/Emperor Levels experts, how long do you think you can last?”

This Lie Zhao was very confident.

Hu!

Devil Emperor Lie Zhao’s robe floated up, and surging flames burst forth like a flood gate in all directions, causing countless spectators to flee for their lives while cursing.

Devil Emperor Lie Zhao raised his both hands and lightly pressed.

Suddenly…

The surrounding area seemed to quieten down, and Immortal Lord Zhou Yu, Devil Emperor Pian Yi and their company felt trapped, their speed dropping to a frightening low point.

“All those hiding in the shadows, you still won’t appear? Let me force you out then.” Devil Emperor Lie Zhao’s hands suddenly changed into claws. At the same time, red light seemed to ooze on his skin surface, covering his fingers….

[HUGE Translator Note: This chapter serves as a clearer picture of the terms that are used interchangeably:
妖 – Demon – Heavenly Demon, Demon King, Demon Emperor
仙 – Immortal – Heavenly Immortal, Golden Immortal, Immortal Lord
魔 – Devil – Heavenly Devil, Devil King, Devil Emperor
玄仙 – Mystic Immortal
Generally Mystic Immortal is used as a term describing all those at the pinnacle level. Most of the experts in this chapter are actually of the Devil Emperor and Immortal Lord strength, but the author uses Mystic Immortal interchangeably. We have grown used to translating the 魔帝 as Devil Kings, when in fact they are of the Devil Emperor strength, equivalent to the Immortal Lords.

In the previous few chapters, Qin Yu massacred a lot of Golden Immortals (2nd Stage), but the main bad guys were Immortal Lord strength. Qin Yu brought out many Devil Kings from the Beast Atlas and they were 魔王. This chapter the experts were actually Devil Emperors.

However, while the Immortal Lords can be described as so to avoid confusion from the 3 main Emperors/Sovereign Yu, Qing and Xuan, the Devil and Demon realm are slightly harder.
修罗魔帝 as Asura Devil Emperor, 血魔帝 as Blood Devil Emperor and 黑魔帝 Black Devil Emperor, and their subordinates all have the 魔帝 Devil Emperor suffix to them. I have translated them as Devil Kings for

now to avoid confusion, but feel free to revisit the terms in the previous chapter(s).

Chapter 28

Devil Emperor Zhao Lie truly deserved his name, it was due to his particular mysterious and sharp claw technique.

“Come meet your death.” Devil Emperor Zhao Lie cackled loudly, both hands forming claws, and aimed for the weakest Immortal Lord Duo Mi. However, Immortal Lord Zhuo Yu hurriedly rushed up to meet his attack.

“Brother Pian Yu, let’s attack together.” The message transmitted directly to Devil Emperor Pian Yi’s mind.

With Immortal Lord Zhuo Yu’s and Devil Emperor Pian Yi’s current capabilities, they might not be able to use their own “Domain” to break the opponent’s “Domain”. But at the very least, they could counter it, negating its effects as much as possible.

Huge ‘pop’ sounds started to ring out successively.

The surrounding spectators stood at a distance of 10 li. They were also from the Immortal, Devil and Demon realms, but the difference in power and strength was too huge. They could only diligently observe the ongoing battle.

A battle of Immortal Lords and Devil Emperors; most common people would not be lucky enough to witness one such event in their lifetimes.

“Careful!” Someone exclaimed in terror!

“Hu!”

A single claw strike stretched out from the battle in the air. In a few blinks, it had travelled to the spectators, and a huge number of people scattered in terror.

Bursting sounds rang out. Just that one claw strike led to a few people dying instantly. Their bodies split open and exploded, fresh blood dyed the clouds. The remaining spectators could not help but retreat even further.

To watch a battle of this scale, one must be prepared to get caught up in it and die.

“Brother Qin, let us retreat further. It isn’t safe here.” Lu Ba watched the people on his side die after the claw strike penetrated, and he could not help but call out to Qin Yu worriedly.

Qin Yu transmitted: “Stand behind me, I guarantee that you will be fine.”

Lu Ba was startled, and thought to himself, “Don’t tell me Brother Qin is actually a top tier expert? Level 8 or Level 9 Golden Immortal?” The dissipating energies from the clash between the Immortal Lords and Devil Emperors were only dangerous to the weaker onlookers. As for those who were above ranked Golden Immortals, it could not do much. Lu Ba silently stood behind Qin Yu.

Around the Blue Fiery Cloud Inn, only Devil Emperor Zhao Lie was fighting against two opponents. Devil Emperor Zhao Lie could only just maintain equal grounds, and he was getting impatient: “Damn it boy, you still don’t want to attack?”

“Boy?”

Devil Emperor Pian Yi and the rest were surprised.

“Ah!” He Ni was the only female amongst the security detail sent by Blood Devil Emperor. She could only stare with her eyes wide open, staring at the jade green-coloured blade in her waist with a face full of disbelief.

"Chi chi…." The blade pulled out slowly from her body, and the sound could send shivers down the spine. When the blade was free, He Ni's body fell.

The blade was in the hands of cool looking teenager.

"Jade Blade Boy!" Immortal Lord Pian Yi exclaimed in shock.

When compared to Devil Emperor Zhao Lie, Jade Blade Boy was even more terrifying. He was the top general directly under one of the 3 Great Emperors of the Devil Realm – Asura Devil Emperor. His strength was around the Level 6 Devil Emperor strength, and this Jade Blade Boy could easily kill everyone present.

Jade Blade Boy held He Ni's spatial ring: "The divine equipment is not in here." He frowned and looked at Devil Emperor Zhao Lie, "Zhao Lie. This is my last warning. I don't like people calling me 'boy'. You may address me as Jade Blade Boy, or Jade Blade Asura."

Jade Blade Boy spoke indifferently to Zhao Lie who battled near him, after which he transformed into a beam of jade green light as he shot towards the other Immortal Lords and Devil Emperors.

"Ha ha…..Jade Blade Boy. Let me assist you."

The sounds of laughter rang out, and another shadow rushed from the skies.

"Hmm, the people from the Devil Realm are really full of bullshit. You want to kill, just kill." Yet another cool looking middle-aged man rushed from the skies, this was an extremely powerful Immortal Lord….

One by one, the experts kept coming.

Qin Yu could not refrain from smiling upon seeing this scene: "Looks like things are getting even more exciting. The number of Immortal Lords and Devil Emperors really did exceed my observations."

From Qin Yu's observations, he discovered only 6 people, including Devil Emperor Zhao Lie, Jade Blade Boy, a lady in white, a man dressed in earthly yellow, plus Jun Luo Yu and Jiang Yan.

Suddenly–

A white light enveloped the entire surroundings up to hundred li. At the same time, a yellow radiance shone out. The 2 lights began encircling, and two figures appeared in the air.

It was the lady in white and man dressed in yellow that Qin Yu discovered.

"Xuan Huang Double Swords!"

Sounds of surprise rang out. They were under the command of one of the 3 Immortal Emperors, Emperor Qing. The couple was individually Level 5 Mystic Immortals. However, when they joined forces, they were possessed a might to rival Level 6 Immortal Lords. There was no doubt about their strength.

Emperor Yu's side only had those of Level 3 Mystic Immortal strength: Immortal Lord Zhou Yu, Devil Emperor Pian Yi, and the other 3 slightly weaker Immortal Lords and Devil Emperors.

As for those who came to steal.

Regardless of where they came from, even the weakest at least possessed a Level 3 Immortal Lord's strength. The strongest was Jade Blade Boy who was reaching Level 6 Demon Emperor strength, plus they had at least 8 on their side.

It was obvious who was at a disadvantage.

"Che che, we have a lot of experts today. Brother Zhi Bai, do you think it's enough for us?"

The long white hair flowed as though it was like a waterfall, and with a roll, one of the Level 3 Immortal Lords at the scene died instantly.

'White Hair Blood Devil' Xue Yi Leng killed an Immortal Lord within seconds of entering the fray.

"White Hair Blood Devil!"

Jade Blade Boy's face turned a nasty colour.

In the Devil Realm, those who could overcome Jade Blade Boy were few in numbers. On the side of Blood Devil Emperor, only the Blood Devil Emperor himself and 'White Hair Blood Devil' could make him uneasy. Who knew that he would meet 'White Hair Blood Devil' Xue Yi Leng today.

"Zhi Bai?" The Xuan Huang Double Swords couple heard the words 'White Hair Blood Devil' and their blood turned cold.

There were many called Zhi Bai. But for 'White Hair Blood Devil' Xue Yi Leng to actually refer to this 'Zhi Bai' so affectionately, it could only mean that it was the 'Green Blood Sword Immortal' Zhi Bai.

A sudden flash of sword energy.

Devil Emperor Zhao Lie opened his eyes wide, and his body fell right after. As his corpse fell, his entire body exploded with a 'Hong', leaving nothing behind.

"Enough for us? I say, barely."

'Green Blood Sword Immortal' Zhi Bai appeared beside 'White Hair Blood Devil' Xue Yi Leng.

One Level 7 Immortal Lord, one Level 7 Devil Emperor.

Two similar experts, famous for their methods of killing. Their appearance forced everyone present to come to a standstill. A silent pressure started to spread, and even the million spectators that were miles away all kept quiet.

Jade Blade Boy and the Xuan Huang Double Swords, 2 Immortal Lords and 1 Devil Emperor stood on the same side.

"Jade Blade Boy, I noticed that you were looking for divine equipment. Let me tell you….the divine equipment is in my spatial ring. If you have the capability, come and get it." 'Green Blood Sword Immortal' Zhi Bai called out indifferently.

Jade Blade Boy gripped his blade, remaining silent.

"It was a trap!" The husband of the Xuan Huang Double Swords 'Huang Yi' laughed bitterly, "I didn't expect Emperor Yu and Blood Devil Emperor to be so ruthless. They actually want to kill us all in one fell swoop to warn others."

Jade Blade Boy and the Xuan Huang Double Swords couple did not dare act rashly.

There were countless sword energies circulating in the air around the space, this was the effect of 'Green Blood Sword Immortal' Zhi Bai's Domain. If they made a sudden move, they would immediately face a deadly blow from the 'Green Blood Sword Immortal'.

In addition to the fearsome 'Green Blood Sword Immortal', there was the equally terrifying 'White Hair Blood Demon' Xue Yi Leng.

"Who do you want to take on, Jade Blade Boy or the Xuan Huang Double Swords couple?" Xue Yi Leng looked coolly at Zhi Bai.

"I want…." 'Green Blood Sword Immortal' Zhi Bai answered lightly, "Jade Blade Boy."

"That leaves the couple for me." Xue Yi Leng laughed coldly.

To the two of them, only Jade Blade Boy and the Xuan Huang Double Swords couple posed a threat. As for the rest of the riff-raff, killing them was only a simple matter of seconds for them.

"It was a trap." Qin Yu had not made his move, his gaze locked on the 'Green Blood Sword Immortal' and 'White Hair Blood Devil' in the distance. "Emperor Yu and Blood Devil Emperor want to demonstrate

their capabilities for deterrence once and for all, to make things easier in the future."

Qin Yu understood their plan after observing the scene.

"Emperor Yu. This deal was helped set up by the Jade Sword Clan's Yu Dian right. Since my silly disciple's death is also linked to this Yu Dian and he helped you forge this relationship, I will destroy it."

Qin Yu's Immortal Puppet was instantly fully recharged with 9 pieces of top grade stones.

Just as 'Green Blood Sword Immortal' Zhi Bai and 'White Hair Blood Devil' Xue Yi Leng were about to make their move —

"Puchi!"

A rust edged long sword pierced through one of Blood Devil Emperor's team, Devil Emperor Suo Wo's chest, directly piercing the Yuanying. Hearing his scream of death, everyone could not help but stand in amazement and look towards the scene.

"Jun Luo Yu!" Green Blood Sword Immortal was shocked.

'Genius Immortal Lord' Jun Luo Yu was one of the legends in the Immortal Realm. Jun Luo Yu managed to cultivate from the first Heavenly Immortal level to the 2nd Mystic Immortal level, in less than a 1000 years!

In fact, it was just a period of a number of hundred years, and he managed to attain Level 2 Mystic Immortal strength!

Genius! He was a genius amongst geniuses!

"I will kill those who are dogs of the Blood Devil Emperor." Jun Luo Yu spoke slowly, his gaze locking on to 'White Hair Blood Devil' Xue Yi Leng.

Jun Luo Yu was only a Level 2 Immortal Lord, the distance between him and Xue Yi Leng was too huge. However under the strong gaze of Jun

Luo Yu, White Hair Blood Devil Xue Yi Leng only had a bitter smile, "Luo Yu, why do you torment yourself so?"

"Go ahead if you want to kill me." Jun Luo Yu called out indifferently, "However, we will have to see if you've got the ability."

Xue Yi Leng shook his head: "Alright, that's enough, can you stop this madness? If you continue like this, no one can protect you at all. I may tolerate this, but His Majesty may kill you in a fit of anger."

"Don't mention him." Jun Luo Yu's eyes flashed coldly, "I won't kill him, but I'll make him regret what he did!"

"Luo Yu…." 'White Hair Blood Devil' just uttered that one phrase.

Suddenly–

A violent surge of white waves, with 'White Hair Blood Devil' at the center, swept over the 2 Immortal Lords and 1 Devil Emperor standing beside Jade Blade Boy in an instant, and you could see a streak of blood red rolling in those white waves.

It was just the blink of an eye.

Both the Immortal Lords and the Devil Emperor died on the spot.

"Hu!"

Jade Blade Boy and the Xuan Huang Double Swords were shocked, but they did not dare move, because 'Green Blood Sword Immortal' Zhi Bai had used his Holy Sense to complete lock them down, and both parties were not confident of blocking a single sword strike from the 'Green Blood Sword Immortal'.

When comparing single attack power, 'Green Blood Sword Immortal' Zhi Bai was stronger than 'White Hair Blood Demon' Xue Yi Leng.

"This area attack, Yi Leng! You are definitely far better than me. 1 Level 4 Immortal Lord, 1 Level 3 Immortal Lord and 1 Level 3 Devil Emperor. If I had to kill them, it will definitely take a longer time."

'Green Blood Sword Immortal' Zhi Bai sighed.

"Zhi Bai, don't say that. If we were to exchange blows, I will definitely not be able to win over you, this I know clearly." Xue Yi Leng laughed lightly.

With a single strike, the heavens and earth could be split.

"Jun Luo Yu, 'Genius Immortal Lord'! This is my first time meeting you, I have long heard of your fame." 'Green Blood Sword Immortal' Zhi Bai looked towards Jun Luo Yu, his words spoken halfway —

Jade Blade Boy and the Xuan Huang Double Swords couple made their moves at the same time!

One southward, one northward!

They did not teleport, because the surrounding space was permeated with sword Qi, teleporting at this time was looking for death. They waited for a chance, waiting until now before they could make their move to escape.

Zhi Bai's eyes turn cold and while he was still addressing Jun Luo Yu, twisted his hand and grabbed the sword on his back.

Unsheathe sword!

A sword shadow broke through the skies!

A single beam of green-coloured sword energy the width of a finger seemingly flashed in front of Jade Blade Boy's eyes.

'Awuu.' The howling sound resonated. Jade Blade Boy's entire body that was exposed was covered in numerous wounds. His expression grim, his hand gripping his jade blade tightly and blocked with all his might.

"Pu!" Fresh blood spewed from Jade Blade Boy's mouth. At the same time, the wounds on his skin all split open, fresh blood flowing. Regardless, he managed to block this attack.

However….

The same green sword energy once again came towards Jade Blade Boy. 'Green Blood Sword Immortal' Zhi Bai had a hint of a cold sneer. Even most Level 7 Immortal Lords who had faced him came off worse. Almost all died. How could Jade Blade Boy even compare?

The fact that Jade Blade Boy could block the first strike should be considered fortunate enough. To block two consecutive strikes?

How was it possible?

Jade Blade Boy felt the desperation from the depths of his heart.

"'Green Blood Sword Immortal' is just too strong." Jade Blade Boy lost hope.

"Hurry. Flee."

Jade Blade Boy suddenly felt the soul transmission, only to see a youth directly blocking the strike in front of Jade Blade Boy with his own body.

"Many thanks senior." Jade Blade Boy replied through the soul transmission with his thanks. At the same time, he quickly fled.

Qin Yu felt his whole body thrown back like a meteor, yet he laughed in his heart: "Senior? This Jade Blade Boy actually referred to me as senior?"

Qin Yu did not use any power from the top grade stones to offset the momentum, he just let himself be sent flying.

"Oh no!" Qin Yu felt his entire body turn numb. This feeling he had never felt before, as he inspected the Immortal Puppet's body closely….

At the back, where he used his back to take that sword energy, there was a huge wound, and fresh blood was flowing.

The Sword Immortal Puppet's internal body was like flesh. Only the Dantian region had the protection of the 9-by-9 Spirit Array. Qin Yu's

brain was in a frenzy, “How can the Sword Immortal Puppet be damaged? Did Uncle Lan lie to me?”

[HUGE Translator Note: This chapter serves as a clearer picture of the terms that are used interchangeably:
妖 – Demon – Heavenly Demon, Demon King, Demon Emperor
仙 – Immortal – Heavenly Immortal, Golden Immortal, Immortal Lord
魔 – Devil – Heavenly Devil, Devil King, Devil Emperor
玄仙 – Mystic Immortal
Generally Mystic Immortal is used as a term describing all those at the pinnacle level. Most of the experts in this chapter are actually of the Devil Emperor and Immortal Lord strength, but the author uses Mystic Immortal interchangeably. We have grown used to translating the 魔帝 as Devil Kings, when in fact they are of the Devil Emperor strength, equivalent to the Immortal Lords.

In the previous few chapters, Qin Yu massacred a lot of Golden Immortals (2nd Stage), but the main bad guys were Immortal Lord strength. Qin Yu brought out many Devil Kings from the Beast Atlas and they were 魔王. This chapter the experts were actually Devil Emperors.

However, while the Immortal Lords can be described as so to avoid confusion from the 3 main Emperors/Sovereign Yu, Qing and Xuan, the Devil and Demon realm are slightly harder.
修罗魔帝 as Asura Devil Emperor, 血魔帝 as Blood Devil Emperor and 黑魔帝 Black Devil Emperor, and their subordinates all have the 魔帝 Devil Emperor suffix to them. I have translated them as Devil Kings for now to avoid confusion, but feel free to revisit the terms in the previous chapter(s).]

Chapter 29

The Sword Immortal Puppet, was created by Uncle Lan at that time using his extraordinary supernatural skills. Even Qin Yu did not know how it was made, but he knew one thing . . . whenever his soul entered the Immortal Puppet, he could control the body as if it was his own.

The main difference that the Sword Immortal Puppet had from a normal body was . . . it drew its energy from the 9-by-9 Spirit Array.

The Immortal Puppet could be injured, and could bleed!

This was the first time that the Immortal Puppet bled, and it was an unprecedented shock to Qin Yu.

From the Mortal Realm to the Ascendant Realm, the Sword Immortal Puppet's invulnerability had never disappointed Qin Yu. Even during the battle at Amber Moon Star, when he forcefully blocked Immortal Lord Qian Qi's attack, the Immortal Puppet did not suffer a single scratch.

This time . . . the Immortal Puppet was actually injured.

The wind was whistling, as Qin Yu flew like a meteor after receiving that fierce sword energy attack. He broke through many clouds, yet was unconcerned about the distance he was knocked back. Rather, he was worried about the Immortal Puppet.

"'Green Blood Sword Immortal' Zhi Bai is a Level 7 Immortal Lord, his strength is definitely on a higher level compared to Immortal Lord Qian Qi. Even if Qian Qi failed to damage the defence of the Immortal Puppet, it does not mean that Zhi Bai would also fail."

At this, Qin Yu calmed down.

When he had used the 'Soul-Search Art' on the Level 8 Golden Immortal disciple of the Jade Sword School, he had come across information on this 'Green Blood Sword Immortal' Zhi Bai.

"My priority now is to fix the body of the Immortal Puppet. Even though the wound does not really affect me, the enemy can make use of this wound to attack me directly."

Qin Yu could not help but use top grade stones to begin the healing process.

Most bodies could heal with energy after receiving damage.

Qin Yu also treated the Immortal Puppet as though it was like a normal body. When bits of energy travelled into the wound, Qin Yu found that the wound was closing slowly, and small strands of muscle fibre was growing.

"It's effective!"

Making use of the energy was definitely of help to heal the wound. However the speed was too slow. When all 9 top grade stones were depleted of the energy, Qin Yu found that the wound only recovered about 10%.

Qin Yu frowned.

If he continued like this, to completely restore the Immortal Puppet would require at least 90 top grade stones! This kind of price was not something Qin Yu could bear.

"Oh yes, there's still a way." Qin Yu suddenly thought of another possibility.

Within the range of a thousand miles of the Blue Fiery Cloud Inn, it was deathly quiet. Most of the people present could hear their own nervous heartbeat.

In the skies above Blue Fiery Cloud Inn.

'White Hair Blood Devil' Xue Yi Leng's pressure enveloped the Xuan Huang Double Swords couple. Both of them did not dare move, and instead, gathered their energy to prepare for their strongest move.

Jun Luo Yu was just standing still, and staring coldly at Devil Emperor Pian Yi.

Yet, 'Green Blood Sword Immortal' Zhi Bai was frowning.

"Zhi Bai, what's wrong?" Xue Yi Leng inquired puzzledly.

Zhi Bai's eyes showed disbelief: "Just now, you were busy stopping the Xuan Huang Double Swords couple, and did not notice. There was someone who actually blocked my attack. Even though it wasn't my full power, it was at least at 80% strength. He actually used only his body to block it."

"Impossible."

Xue Yi Leng hesitated. When Qin Yu blocked that sword energy, it happened in a flash. Most of the weak spectators could not see Qin Yu's lightning-like figure even if their eyes were wide open.

"I also thought it was impossible, but the fact is that it happened right in front of my eyes. It was just….too unbelievable. If he had used some form of equipment I wouldn't be so shocked, but he used his own body, and he is not dead yet."

'Green Blood Sword Immortal' Zhi Bai's focus switched to that mysterious person.

Xue Yi Leng was also deep in thought.

The Xuan Huang Double Swords couple Bai Yi and Huang Yi. They had a very good relationship, from the early stages of their Yuanyings, they were together for over a million years. They could not bear to separate at this time.

The 'White Hair Blood Devil' Xue Yi Leng was very strong.

It was just that there were 2 of them. Their strength was at most equal to the previous Immortal Lords and Devil Emperors that he had killed.

However, 'White Hair Blood Devil' was only confident of killing one with his skills; to kill both, he was not so sure.

Therefore…..Xue Yi Leng was waiting for Zhi Bai.

"Wife, you better hurry leave, this Zhi Bai is still in shock. We just have to face Xue Yi Leng. I will use some techniques to block his way, you have to leave then." Huang Yi transmitted to his wife.

Bai Yi looked at her husband: "Yi-Ge*See translation note 2*, don't forget our promise that year."

Huang Yi looked at his wife as well.

Their eyes met, words were not needed.

That year, when they were just in their 20s, they made the promise to be together in life and death. Regardless of any dire situations that they faced, they have never left each other.

So many years……their feelings have really grown too deep.

This time……they did not have any confidence. Both Xue Yi Leng and Zhi Bai were beyond their abilities, there was no chance of survival!

"I've long heard about these 2 joining hands using their ultimate technique. If they strike desperately, they may even wound me. Sigh, with regards to single attack power, I cannot compare to Zhi Bai." Xue Yi Leng felt helpless, he could only use his holy sense to continue locking down the 2 of them, exuding his breath over a wide area.

As long as they moved, he would attack straightaway.

He was waiting for Zhi Bai.

"Zhi Bai, don't fret about it, let's quickly kill the Xuan Huang Double Swords couple first." Xue Yi Leng was getting more anxious.

Zhi Bai pondered a moment, shook his head and sighed: "I never would have thought that, there is such an expert in our realm, and saved Jade

Blade Boy at the risk of my attack. He also disappeared just like that. I can't find him with my sense at all."

Jade Blade Boy teleported immediately after being saved.

As for Qin Yu…..

If Zhi Bai could sense Qin Yu, it would be too horrifying, because as of now, Qin Yu was currently in the Immortal Mansion carefully testing his conjecture.

"Zhi Bai." Xue Yi Leng called out once more with transmission.

Suddenly at this moment—

"Wife, leave now! If you don't, I will never rest in peace!!" That voice full of anguish resounded in Bai Yi's mind, and her husband Huang Yi started to radiate a blinding golden light, rushing towards Xue Yi Leng like the rays of the bright sun.

"Yi-Ge!" Bai Yi's face turned white, upon seeing this scene she knew what her husband was about to do.

Huang Yi, who usually exuded an elegant and carefree aura, had a look of intense madness on his face, his entire body radiating golden light, and the sword in his hands flashed with a piercing light towards Xue Yi Leng.

"Suicide attack?"

Xue Yi Leng looked at the scene and just laughed coldly, a blood red sword with an extremely fine edge appeared in his right hand. At the same time, he transmitted: "Zhi Bai, if you still don't take action, the lady is about to escape."

'Green Blood Sword Immortal' Zhi Bai was still very concerned about the mysterious person. However, he still kept a little attention on the battlefield. He was after all someone who had overcome countless battles.

"Relax, she won't escape!"

Zhi Bai's message sounded in Xue Yi Leng's mind. Xue Yi Leng smiled lightly. When did his old partner ever let him down?

Xue Yi Leng was facing Huang Yi.

Zhi Bai faced Bai Yi.

"Pu chi!"

The rusty sword belonging to Jun Luo Yu pierced through Devil Emperor Pian Yi's chest. Jun Luo Yu only glanced at that look of disbelief in Pian Yi's eyes, and laughed lightly, before slowly pulling out his sword.

"How is that….."

Without finishing his sentence, Devil Emperor Pian Yi's entire body fell from the sky. Level 2 Immortal Lord Jun Luo Yu had actually used one strike to kill Level 3 Devil Emperor Pian Yi.

The 3 Devil Emperors on Blood Devil Emperor's side who were acting as bait – Pian Yi, He Ni, and Suo Wo, had all died.

On the other hand, none of Emperor Yu's bait team of 3 Immortal Lords had lost their lives. Zhou Yu, Ai Xiao and Duo Mi – all 3 of them were currently staring at Jun Luo Yu in shock and horror.

Jun Luo Yu was obviously far away earlier. How had he managed to arrive behind Devil Emperor Pian Yi when evidently the surrounding space was being distorted by the energy level and nobody dared to teleport.

These 3 Immortal Lords still drew their weapons as per normal, and surrounded Jun Luo Yu.

Jun Luo Yu had killed Devil Emperor Pian Yi with just a relaxed strike, there was no sound.

Yet as Xue Yi Leng faced Huang Yi, the sounds from battle shook the heavens . . . This was the horrifying sound of Huang Yi self destructing his Yuanying after his failed attempt on Xue Yi Leng.

With Huang Yi at the center, the force of the explosion instantly spread out in all directions.

It was like a stone that had smashed into and disrupted the peaceful water.

The self destruction of a Level 5 Immortal Lord!

Its resulting energy was too terrifying, in just the short time of 2 breaths, the explosive energy had travelled to the spectators at the 100 li distance. All of them were scrambling to avoid that energy.

Those who were weak and only at the Heavenly Immortal Heavenly Devil Level, exploded at the touch of the resulting energy. Fresh blood dyed the entire sky. Low-level Golden Immortals were also heavily injured, only the stronger Golden Immortals were able to block the energy.

“Crazy!”

Xue Yi Leng, who was closest to the explosion, bore the full brunt of the explosive force. Even with his strength of a Level 7 Devil Emperor, he felt his internal energy shaken to the core, and could not help exclaiming.

“This insane guy actually started detonating his Yuanying as he attacked me. Otherwise he wouldn’t have self destructed so fast.” Xue Yi Leng felt furious.

It was clear that Huang Yi had attacked with the knowledge and determination of his death.

“Yi-Ge!”

A hoarse scream of pain resounded through the sky. Xuan Huang Double Swords’ other half Bai Yi was quivering from the grief, and the

nearby Zhi Bai only sighed: “Bai Yi, since you’re suffering, let me give you a painless death.”

Actually, when Bai Yi was devastated after witnessing her husband self destructing, Zhi Bai could have easily raised his hand to kill Bai Yi.

However, Zhi Bai did not act.

With his strength, killing Jade Blade Boy of the Level 6 Devil Emperor level was a simple matter. Needless to say, killing Bai Yi of the Level 5 Immortal Level was even easier. However, Zhi Bai was not someone who acted when the opponent was distracted, he wanted to kill on equal grounds and aboveboard.

“Zhi Bai.”

Bai Yi’s face was white, her entire person seemed bleak, “I cannot win over you. I know I can’t escape as well. If you want to kill me, just do it . . . Otherwise, if you don’t finish me off today, I will come back seeking revenge. Our enmity, even the waters of the rivers cannot wash it clean. With Yi-Ge’s passing, it’s already destined….either you guys die, or I perish.”

Bai Yi did not bother hiding her intention.

Indeed.

If she could escape, Bai Yi would definitely come back for revenge. However, escape from Zhi Bai was simply wishful thinking.

“Alright, get on your way then.”

Zhi Bai sighed and grabbed the sword in his right hand.

The ‘Green Blood Sword Immortal’ did not realise that at that very moment, a speck of dust was flying at a scary speed towards them . . . That speck was actually the Immortal Mansion. With the barrier that Immortal Emperor Ni Yang had erected long time ago, Zhi Bai failed to notice it without careful observation.

A drop of tear rolled down from Bai Yi's eyes.

"Yi-Ge, I'm so sorry."

The spectators at the distance all felt that Bai Yi was most definitely going to die. The Xuan Huang Double Swords who used to roam the Immortal Realm was going to be wiped out.

Zhi Bai's right hand on the hilt of the sword suddenly moved–

Unsheath!

Within the space of 10 li, countless sword energy surged. This was the domain of Sword Qi, and there was green light condensing around the Green Blood Sword Immortal's blade, preparing to shoot towards Bai Yi.

"Hi*See translation note 3*, I'm back."

A voice resounded in Zhi Bai's mind. He was startled, and his eyes saw the familiar figure appearing out of thin air.

Directly blocking in front of Bai Yi.

"Bai Yi, hurry leave!" Qin Yu pushed Bai Yi forcefully. This push caused Bai Yi to fly dozens of miles away, and Qin Yu's entire body once again blew away like a meteor.

"It's you again!" Even if he was mild-tempered, being disrupted time and time again, 'Green Blood Sword Immortal' was furious, his facial muscles quivering.

"Don't think of leaving!"

With a roar, Zhi Bai was about to chase. A beam of red light had already shot forward at the same time and simultaneously a message was transmitted: "Zhi Bai, I will chase him. Help me settle Jun Luo Yu. With regards to him, I cannot do it myself."

"Alright."

'Green Blood Sword Immortal' Zhi Bai agreed to his friend's request. However, in that short span of time, Bai Yi had already escaped beyond thousands of li, and had already used Great Teleportation to escape.

Zhi Bai still remembered what Bai Yi said: "If you don't kill me today, I will come back seeking revenge, our enmity, even the waters of the rivers cannot wash it clean. With Yi-Ge's passing, it's already destined….either you guys die, or I perish."

"This is troublesome."

Zhi Bai's heart was consumed with fury, hating the person who interrupted earlier. The trap they set this time, had actually caught Jade Blade Boy and the Xuan Huang Double Swords couple.

However, Jade Blade Boy and Bai Yi were actually rescued by this mysterious person. The trap that Emperor Yu and Blood Devil Emperor set was singlehandedly destroyed by this mysterious person.

——-

Translator Note:

1) 九九元灵阵 – 9-by9 spirit array (Translated as Multiplying Elemental Holy Formation Book 10 Chapter 29 – It's the reason why the Puppet can exhibit a Level 9 Golden Immortal strength with 9 stones.) We have referred to it as 9-by-9 Spirit Array sometime in Book 12 Chapter 22 and have decided to stick with it.

2) Yi-Ge (Used by Bai Yi to address Huang Yi) It's a common usage in some Asian countries to address their loved ones by Brother or Sister even when they are married

E.g Jing Ge Ge used by Huang Rong from Legend of Condor Heroes

Oppa used by korean girls to address guys older than them

No incest nor innuendos intended.

3) Qin Yu is such a bad-ass, he literally says hi here HAHAHA. Appearing twice to save people, and being blown away like superman each time.

Chapter 30

'Green Blood Sword Immortal' Zhi Bai finally understood the feeling at the back of his mind. His gaze shifted towards his good friend 'White Haired Blood Devil' Xue Yi Leng's prey that he wanted to kill but couldn't — 'Genius Immortal Lord' Jun Luo Yu.

Having become a Level Two Immortal Emperor with only a few hundred years worth of cultivation, this speed was horrifying to whoever heard about it. There were no doubts about the title of genius.

Currently, Jun Luoyun was surrounded by the three Immortal Lords, while the 3 of them were wary of Jun Luo Yu and his unknown skills, Jun Luo Yu on the other hand was drinking his wine, without a care.

He did not escape or panic.

He just stood there drinking his wine.

The 3 people on Zhou Yu's team, on the other hand, were nervous. Earlier, Jun Luo Yu had suddenly materialized behind Devil Emperor Pian Yi, and killed him with only one strike . The 3 of them could still vividly recall that scene. They did not know whether Jun Luo Yu would exhibit that mysterious ability once again and appear behind them.

"The 3 of you, retreat." Zhi Bai waved his hand, and allowed Zhou Yu, Ai Xiao and Duo Mi to retreat to one side.

The 3 of them heaved a sigh of relief, it was nerve-wrecking even after having surrounded Jun Luo Yu, and they were too frightened to make a move. Now the 3 of them retreated back with ecstasy.

'Green Blood Sword Immortal' Zhi Bai just looked at Jun Luo Yu.

"Why didn't you escape earlier?" Zhi Bai called out.

Jun Luo Yu laughed indifferently: "Escape? Why should I, it's not too late to leave after finishing this bottle of wine."

Zhi Bai's expression turned rigid, and cursed in his heart: "Jun Luo Yu ah Jun Luo Yu, I don't know whether to commend you for your guts , or to scold you for being an idiot, 'Genius Immortal Lord'."

Facing the infamous 'Green Blood Sword Immortal', Jun Luo Yu still could not care less, slowly drinking his wine.

"Are you done drinking?" Zhi Bai purposefully called out again.

"Not yet." Jun Luo Yu replied honestly.

Zhi Bai was speechless. Having met a person with such a weird temperament, he breathed in lightly. Zhi Bai laughed: "Jun Luo Yu, this time… it seems like our first meeting right?"

Jun Luo You slightly nodded.

"'Genius Immortal Lord', you only cultivated for a few hundred years and you have already reached the Level 2 Mystic Immortal, this kind of miracle is really shocking. It took me more than a hundred thousand years to reach your present level." Zhi Bai did not worry in the least. "You took a hundred years, I took a hundred thousand. Such a big difference!"

"I'm done." Jun Luo Yu tossed the wine flask aside, it drew a small arc as it descended and disappeared downwards.

Zhi Bai's face broke into a big smile: "Jun Luo Yu. You're a genius, no one doubts about that. Let me ask you, when you gain more power in the future, are you going to kill Xue Yi Leng?"

Jun Luo Yu nodded: "That's right. Anyone and everyone working under Blood Devil Emperor is my target."

"Yet Xue Yi Leng spared your life earlier." Zhi Bai frowned and lashed out in anger, "Not only are you not grateful for that, you even want to make a move on him in the future, aren't you too much?"

Jun Luo Yu laughed indifferently: " It's not that he doesn't want to kill me, rather he can't."

"He can't?" Zhi Bai thought back to Xue Yi Leng's transmission. He really did express that he could not kill Jun Luo Yu himself, and Zhi Bai started to get suspicious.

"What's more, even if he wanted to, he won't be able to kill me." Jun Luo Yu continued.

Zhi Bai felt like he had just heard a huge joke. A mere Level 2 Immortal Lord saying that a Level 7 Devil Emperor had no means to kill him, was it not a joke?

"Unable to kill you, what makes you think that?" Zhi Bai replied.

Jun Luo Yu raised his eyebrows, and cast his drunken gaze lightly on Zhi Bai: "Why should I tell you?"

Zhi Bai was not irritated, and replied with a laugh: "You should know, before Xue Yi Leng left, he asked me to do something for him…."

"He asked you to kill me." Jun Luo Yu interrupted, his gaze still uncaring, "I already guessed it, he definitely doesn't dare to let me live."

Zhi Bai nodded: "That is correct. He wants me to dispose of you. He obviously can't let you live. You managed to reach a Level 2 Golden Immortal in just hundreds of years, who knows how long it will take you to reach Level 8 or 9. Maybe in another 10,000 years you would have reached there. Your cultivation speed is too shocking. Even the 'White Hair Blood Devil' wants to kill you off now rather than face you in the future."

Facing a genius.

How could 'White Hair Blood Devil' not worry and let him continue growing?

Jun Luo Yu lazily stretched his arm and raised the rusty sword onto his shoulder, and looked towards Zhi Bai, "There's no need to say so much. I know you want to kill me. Didn't you want to know why Xue Yi Leng cannot kill me? Try it and you will find out . . . Because even you don't have the qualifications to kill me."

Zhi Bai laughed coldly in his heart.

An expert must have absolute confidence in his abilities, otherwise, he could not be considered an expert as well. Zhi Bai could roam the 3 realms for so many years, it was due to his confidence and the fact that he was not easily swayed by a few words.

"You think I won't be able to kill you? Everyone knows how to talk big. But toback it with action , only a few have succeeded." Zhi Bai slowly raised his hand towards the sword on his back.

"I am, exactly one of those few." Jun Luo Yu laughed lightly.

"Oh, so you are that formidable? Let's try it out!" Zhi Bai flicked his hand.

Unsheathe sword!

A blinding green coloured sword energy shot towards Jun Luo Yu. Based on the speed of that sword energy, it was impossible for Jun Luo Yu to dodge in time. Furthermore, Zhi Bai could even control the direction of the attack.

Seeing the green sword energy pierce through Jun Luo Yu's body, 'Green Blood Sword Immortal' Zhi Bai laughed blandly, "Another one who only knows how to talk big."

Really?

"Ah . . . " Pitiful screams filled the air.

Earlier, when the sword energy had shot through Jun Luo Yu, its energy did not seem to dissipate. Instead, it continued forward and in the blink of an eye, it reached the distance of a 1000 li.

There were still many spectating Golden Immortals, Demon Kings and Devil Kings surrounding the area. Many of them died instantly when the green sword energy struck.

“That’s not possible .” Zhi Bai’s face changed colour. He looked once more towards where Jun Luo Yu stood earlier.

Only to see . . .

Jun Luo Yu was standing about 10m away laughing at him.

“You didn’t die?” Zhi Bai could not fathom what was happening, “I saw you getting pierced with my own eyes, how is it that you are totally unharmed?”

Jun Luo Yu was still showing that despondent look, “I already told you. Not only is Xue Yi Leng not qualified to kill me, even you are no exception. Do you believe me now?”

“I . . . ” Zhi Bai faced Jun Luo Yu once again, “Still don’t believe!”

“Kuang!”

The divine sword came out of its sheath.

That long sword of Zhi Bai’s turned into many long swords. In a flash, shining with radiance that pierced the sky, they shot towards Jun Luo Yu.

Divine Sword ‘Green Blood’, its sharpness was without peer.

3 of the long swords pierced through Jun Luo Yu’s body, while the rest were piercing the space around Jun Luo Yu.

The divine sword entered back into its sheathe.

Zhi Bai carefully observed Jun Luo Yu's body again. his time Zhi Bai noticed that the different parts of Jun Luo Yu's body that were pierced and scattered, started to fade. Jun Luo Yu appeared once again where he stood.

"I told you, you can't kill me." Jun Luo Yu laughed lightly.

While Zhi Bai was observing, he also used his holy sense to detect changes in the surrounding space. When he had attacked earlier, the space around Jun Luo Yu had actually distorted.

"Don't tell me . . . "

Zhi Bai thought of a possibility.

"Divine equipment 'Heaven Turner', how did you come to possess it?" Zhi Bai's face turned white, "It should belong to a girl, why do you have it?"

The experts who knew about the divine weapon 'Heaven Turner' numbered a few, and Zhi Bai was one of them. And because he knew of it, he did not continue making a move.

"Don't tell me you killed that girl?" Zhi Bai's face was full of shock.

"No." Jun Luo Yu laughed indifferently, "I didn't expect that you knew about 'Heaven Turner' as well. Yes, the reason why I said you guys wouldn't be able to kill me is precisely because Yan'er lent me this 'Heaven Turner'."

"Lent you?" Zhi Bai hesitated.

Others may not know what possessing the 'Heaven Turner' represents. However, he, the famous 'Green Blood Sword Immortal' being Emperor Yu's 2nd-in-command, knew about it. This divine equipment allowed the user to teleport to any location out of thin air.

However, it was not invincible. As long as one attacked the space under the user's control, one could still damage the user sufficiently enough to kill.

Nonetheless, having the divine equipment 'Heaven Turner' also represented a status.

"Ah . . . I couldn't care less. That person just told Emperor Yu not to touch her disciple, that young lady. Even if I kill Jun Luo Yu, she shouldn't have any reason to find trouble with Emperor Yu." Zhi Bai convinced himself.

Zhi Bai knew exactly how formidable the person whom 'Heaven Turner' belonged to. Yet he and 'White Hair Blood Devil' Xue Yi Leng could be considered sword brothers. For his sworn brother, what could he not forsake?

Furthermore. That person only against harming her disciple, and she did not mention Jun Luo Yu.

"Just because you possess 'Heaven Turner', you really think you're above death?" Zhi Bai slowly pulled out his divine sword 'Green Blood', as compared to previously where he drew it out in a breath.

Now Zhi Bai was about to unleash his fury.

Green Blood Sword Art – Blood Shadow, Confuse!

Countless sword shadows covered the entire space of a 100m around Jun Luo Yu in the blink of an eye, condensing around him. Regardless of where he hid, he would be attacked.

"Peng."

A sound rang out, Jun Luo Yu's silhouette appeared at another place, blood dripping from the corner of his mouth: " 'Green Blood Sword Immortal', you really live up to your name. Your strength is indeed powerful . . . But if you want to kill me, dream on."

This statement was still ringing in the air when Jun Luo Yu's entire body stepped on his rusty blade and flew above quickly.

"Even though my attack was scattered, every sword energy contains at least 10% of my strongest power, yet this Level 2 Immortal Lord could actually block it. Don't tell me that rusty blade of his . . . is not a common blade?"

Zhi Bai's was still hesitating in his mind, yet he chased on.

Zhi Bai had actually guessed correctly. Jun Luo Yu's rusty blade was also a divine weapon, Jun Luo Yu had come across it very early on.

Stepping on that rusty blade, Jun Luo Yu's speed was extremely fast.

However, Zhi Bai was also using his divine blade. His speed was not slower than Jun Luo Yu. Only . . . with Jun Luo Yu possessing 'Heaven Turner', it was incredibly hard for Zhi Bai to catch up to Jun Luo Yu.

Jun Luo Yu would often change his position and direction every once in awhile amidst the pursuit. His entire being appearing at other locations in the blink of an eye.

Under the onslaught of the sword energy, Zhi Bai did not dare teleport. Even though his speed was fast, Jun Luo Yu's craftiness and change of direction rendered him helpless, and he could only chase on furiously.

"Pu Chi."

Jun Luo Yu had just changed his location again, tens of sword energies shot towards him, leading him to change his position yet again: "This Zhi Bai actually predicted my change of locations."

Jun Luo Yu proceeded on with caution, Zhi Bai was equally persevering.

Zhi Bai only used his index and middle finger to form a sword shape, and the resulting sword energy was sharp, with a strong condensed attack power, and continually attacked. Jun Luo Yu had to rely on 'Heaven Turner' to dodge constantly.

Jun Luo Yu had been dodging with ease.

However the residents on Blue Flame Star were not as lucky, those who were unfortunate to be hit by any of the sword energies died instantly, and the death count was rising.

. . .

In another area amongst the skies of Blue Flame Star, there was another ongoing pursuit.

'White Hair Blood Devil' Xue Yi Leng was currently on his blood red thin sword, summoning his energy with fervor to chase Qin Yu who was quite a distance away: "This mysterious person's speed is really too fast."

Xue Yi Leng, a Level 7 Devil Emperor, the sword beneath his feet was a low grade divine equipment. As the top general of Blood Devil Emperor, how could he not have a divine equipment.

Qin Yu, was riding on the divine blade 'Sky Piercer', and it was a mid grade divine equipment.

Qin Yu's divine equipment was slightly better than Xue Yi Leng's. Plus his body was the Immortal Puppet, it could be considered a divine equipment as well. Body and sword as one, his speed was needless to say, fast. The only weakness . . . was that Qin Yu's current flight strength was equivalent to that of a Level 9 Golden Immortal only, due to the strength of the 9-by-9 Spirit Array.

Xue Yi Leng, when comparing his body or equipment, could not match Qin Yu. However, what he possessed was raw strength. His energy was more pure, stronger, and his resulting speed was faster than Qin Yu just by a little.

"At that time when I used 'Sky Piercer', that Immortal Lord Qian Qi could not even see my shadow flashing past in the blink of an eye. This Xue Yi Leng, even though he is a Level 7 Devil Emperor, his speed is really much faster than that Qian Qi." Qin Yu could still clearly

remember the scene where he made use of 'Sky Piercer' to let Qian Qi eat his dust.

"This Xue Yi Leng is not slower, rather he is just a little faster, really too terrifying." Qin Yu was kept busy trying to avoid falling as he dodged the constant sudden attacks by Xue Yi Leng.

Qin Yu tried to hold in his laughter. He was actually making Xue Yi Leng chase after him relentlessly.

A dignified Level 7 Devil Emperor, with the possession of a low grade Divine Sword, had to consume huge amounts of energy like crazy and yet, still could not catch up to Qin Yu.

These 2 pursuits continued to play out in the skies of Blue Flame Star.

Chapter 31

As the 2 battles were raged in the skies of Blue Flame Star, the crowd of spectating Golden Immortals, Demon Kings and Devil Kings were starting to dissipate. This time, the battle was of such scary proportions as compared to the past few trades.

'Green Blood Sword Immortal' Zhi Bai, a Level 7 Immortal Lord!

'White Hair Blood Devil' Xue Yi Leng, a Level 7 Demon Emperor!

Many of the spectators felt that with just the appearance of these two experts, who were considered legends, the trip was worthwhile. Furthermore, other notable characters like Jade Blade Boy, the Xuan Huang Double Swords couple, especially the mysterious troublemaker who appeared at the end, added to the excitement.

"That mysterious person who appeared at the end was really too strong, he could even block the Green Blood Sword Immortal's attack. His strength must be at least a Level 6 Immortal Lord, if not a Level 7 one."

"Observing these Immortal Lords' and Devil Emperors' strength was a good opportunity. Now we know how far we are from these experts' level of strength."

The spectators discussed the battle as they flew away from the location, their hearts beating and blood boiling with excitement, this battle would leave a lasting impression in their minds.

"Brother Qin disappeared, what a pity, I still wanted to have a drink with him." Lu Ba whispered to himself, and followed the crowd and left Blue Fiery Cloud Inn.

At this time, Jiang Yan was frowning: "This Brother Luo Yu, always doing things so rashly. That asshole 'Green Blood Sword Immortal', having seen the divine equipment 'Heaven Turner', he still dared to chase . . . Hmm, what should I do?"

Jiang Yan was after all only a Level 1 Immortal Lord, she could not even match Jun Luo Yu, and would not be of any help at all.

"Ah. Let's go see if Brother Nameless is still around!" Jiang Yan's eyes shone brightly again, and she transformed into a beam of light and shot towards the east, disappearing into the eastern sky.

×××

It was a normal inn, one of the levels housed a great hall which accomodated a few banquet tables. Leaning against the window at one of the tables was a cool yet arrogant looking youth.

What stood out more . . . was that this youth had a full head of golden hair, underneath those coarse eyebrows, his gaze seemed to burn with vigor, and it looked like there was a lightning thunderbolt in between his eyes. He was currently holding a cup of wine in his hands.

Raising the wine flask, he would occasionally lift his head to down the wine.

He enjoyed his wine alone. There were quite a few dishes on his table, yet what attracted his interest the most was the barbequed lamb meat in the centre of the table. This golden-haired youth would grab one of the lamb legs, and with just 2 to 3 bites, completely devour it.

At the side of the table, there was a golden coloured long spear.

“Brother Nameless!”

A clear voice rang out in the inn. That golden-haired youth who was drinking, looked up in surprise, and he could not help but break into a bitter smile: “It’s you Yan’er, is something the matter?”

Nameless always felt troubled when it came to Jiang Yan.

Jiang Yan’s character was good and easy going, it was just that sometimes . . . it was over the top. Nameless was someone who preferred to eat and drink in leisure, and he did not like loud occasions.

Using his strength to threaten Jiang Yan?

Nameless had already long given up. To him, Jiang Yan’s strength was not high, only a level 1 Immortal Lord. However, she possessed 2 divine equipment, one was ‘Heaven Turner’, the other ‘Phantom Shifter’.

With the 2 divine equipment’s protection, unless Nameless attacked with the intention to kill, he would not be able to hurt Jiang Yan.

“Brother Nameless, I have something that I need your help with, can you promise me you’ll help?” Jiang Yan asked with her eyes wide open.

Nameless frowned a little. Although Jiang Yan was not very strong, she had a lot of tricks under her sleeves, it could be said that very few matters would pose a difficulty to this imp Jiang Yan.

“So you would have a matter that requires my help, say it. Let us see if I can help.” Nameless replied.

“No, you must first promise me.” Jiang Yan shook her head, her eyes staring fixedly at Nameless.

Nameless' heart ached at the sight of Jiang Yan.

"Yan'er ah, if I am unable to help, how can you make me promise? You know that when I say it, I will do it. If I can't fulfil it after I made the promise, won't it make things hard for me?" Nameless chided gently.

"I don't care." Jiang Yan shook her head profusely, her big eyes still fixed on Nameless, "If you don't agree, hu hu . . . I won't let you have a moment of peace forever."

Thinking about Jiang Yan's countless tricks, Nameless was really at a loss.

There were indeed many whose strength surpassed Nameless, yet those who can actually make him compromise number a few, even his own father could not make him change his decision once he set his mind. Only Jiang Yan led Nameless to be really helpless.

"Alright, alright, I'll just promise you." Nameless replied helplessly, "But I must say first, I will do my best, if I really can't do it, then I can't help it."

Jiang Yan immediately broke into a smile: "Haha, I knew Brother Nameless treats me the best. Brother Nameless, Brother Luo Yu is currently being pursued by someone, there's also another friend being pursued at the same time, can you help save them both."

"Brother Luo Yu is being pursued?" Nameless immediately set down the wine cup, "Where is he?"

"He and the friend I just met are currently being chased in the skies of Blue Flame Star." Jiang Yan replied quickly, she was also in a rush to help Qin Yu.

Nameless paused for awhile, and a huge holy sense spread out, and he could observe everything happening on Blue Flame Star in just an instant. He could also sense the 2 pursuits in the skies.

"It's the 2 of them?"

Nameless' expression changed, and smiled bitterly at Jiang Yan, "Yan'er, you are really insidious, you've managed to involve 'White Hair Blood Devil' Xue Yi Leng and 'Green Blood Sword Immortal' Zhi Bai. You think your Brother Nameless can take on these 2 experts?"

"Brother Nameless is the strongest." Jiang Yan giggled.

Nameless could only sigh helplessly: "You . . . ah, not only are Xue Yi Leng and Zhi Bai experts, they represent 2 of the biggest powers. You want me to take on them, isn't it equivalent to offending those 2?"

Jiang Yan pouted, and snorted: "Don't tell me Brother is scared of them?"

"Alright alright, cool it. Since I've already promised you, I will help." Nameless grabbed the other lamb leg and tore into it with a huge bite, "Green Blood Sword Immortal, White Hair Blood Devil. These 2 strong opponents, I must eat my fill, and have a good fight with them."

Jiang Yan did not know to cry or to laugh.

Her Brother Nameless was really humourous. At his level, there was no real need to eat, how was he still worried about his stomach?

"This girl actually lent her divine equipment 'Heaven Turner' to Luo Yu." Nameless mused silently, even he did not know for sure the capabilities of that equipment.

However, he knew the special attribute of its teleportation ability, it would only definitely teleport forward.

×××

As Qin Yu ran, Xue Yi Leng chased!

In just a while, Qin Yu and Xue Yi Leng had gone around Blue Flame Star a few times, their speed reaching their maximum levels. The directions would also keep changing.

"Where did this mysterious person come from, how come I have never heard of him before, his body has actually been trained to such a degree, don't tell me . . . "

'White Hair Blood Devil' Xue Yi Leng suddenly thought of a mysterious place within the 3 realms, where some experts reside.

The experts from that area were known for having incredibly strong bodies.

"Even if he really is from that place, to be able to block an attack from Zhi Bai using his body, this type of strength could be considered from the upper echelons of that place. If I kill him today, will it offend that place?"

'White Hair Blood Devil' Xue Yi Leng started to become uncertain in his heart.

If that person in front is really from that place, killing him . . . is not a small matter.

"Where is he?" Xue Yi Leng suddenly opened his eyes wide, his holy sense spread out to search. However, the person who was just in front of him a while ago, had actually disappeared.

Inside the Immortal Mansion.

Qin Yu sat on one of the stone chairs, feeling a little helpless.

"This 'White Hair Blood Devil' is really too strong . . . the Immortal Puppet's body is stronger than his, the 'Sky Piercer' is Immortal Lord Ni Yang's legendary sword, it should definitely be stronger than his blood blade. It's too bad that the Immortal Puppet's energy is equivalent to a Level 9 Golden Immortal only. His strength is really amazing."

Qin Yu sighed again.

In the chase earlier, not only had he depleted the 9 top grade stones' energy, it was also mentally exhausting. Furthermore, he had to continually change directions to avoid attacks.

Qin Yu swapped out another 9 top grade stones, just that chase alone consumed 9 stones, that spoke for how thrilling the chase was.

"Ahah, my life force is really miraculous." Qin Yu observed that the wound obtained earlier was already gone.

This Immortal Puppet's body was strange, it's strength and body was almost the same. Qin Yu had tried using the internal energy to recover the wound, and guessed that using his own life force would work as well.

While he had to deplete 9 top grade stones just to heal 10% of the injury, using just a little bit of his life force had a great effect.

With regards to the Meteoric Tear, Qin Yu had a few conjectures about some of its abilities.

The first, was that it could guide life force to heal injuries and repair the body.

The second, was that it could be linked with the soul, and allowed the soul to be condensed within, this prevents others from searching for his power successfully.

The third, was that the Meteoric Tear allowed Qin Yu to be in sync with the natural surroundings. He could feel the energy easily, and he could discover Immortal Lord level experts.

However, even up till today, Qin Yu had not fully understood the Meteor Tear, unlike other divine equipment, where once branded, the owner will fully unlock its capabilities.

"Peng!"

Qin Yu felt the Immortal Mansion shake.

The Immortal Mansion had been hidden, yet Qin Yu knew . . . the tremor earlier was caused by Xue Yi Leng's vicious blows on what the Immortal Mansion had transformed into, a piece of dust particle.

Qin Yu eyes grew wide: "This 'White Hair Blood Devil' is too tough, being a Level 7 Devil Emperor, he actually managed to sense the barrier that Immortal Lord Ni Yang had set up."

"Fortunately, Immortal Lord Ni Yang's Mansion doesn't only have illusion barriers, there are various defensive barriers as well. If a level 7 Devil Emperor wants to break down these barriers, it should take at least one or two days."

Qin Yu's heart could still be considered calm.

It was just that the enemy had discovered the Immortal Mansion, this was without a doubt true.

"Peng!""Peng!""Peng!""Peng!""Peng!"……

Attacks rained one after another onto the Immortal Mansion, Qin Yu felt the energy supporting the defensive barriers gradually being consumed, even as it was replenishing from the external energy surrounding the area.

However, the consumption was too fast, at this rate, within half a day, the defences would break, instead of the 1 or 2 days Qin Yu had earlier anticipated.

"I can't let him continue attacking."

Qin Yu could not bear to let his lair be destroyed.

"You only know how to hide within your Immortal Mansion, so you won't come out right?" Xue Yi Leng's cold laugh resounded throughout the sky, Qin Yu being the owner of the Immortal Mansion, naturally he heard the sounds.

Qin Yu's face changed.

I cannot stay here holed up like this. Hiding here I will just receive his beating.

Outside the Immortal Mansion.

'White Hair Blood Devil' Xue Yi Leng attacked that little spot viciously, although it was inconspicuous, he managed to discover it with his devil sense.

When he discovered that Qin Yu had disappeared, he had immediately spread out his devil sense to search.

However, as he was focused on the broad area, he did not particularly notice the small particle of dust. Furthermore, Immortal Lord Ni Yang's illusions were not off the mill, this led to Xue Yi Leng missing it carelessly.

Hence, Xue Yi Leng was furious, and he unleashed his energy in all directions. Xue Yi Leng's power was really formidable, and in the wake of his outburst, not many things could have survived.

Except that little particle of dust that seemed to be unharmed in any way.

With Xue Yi Leng's strength, he naturally felt the resistance from that particle, that slight power came under Xue Yi Leng's radar, and he knew right away that the dust was not normal. Therefore, he used his devil sense to carefully observe the particle.

Xue Yi Leng was only lower than Immortal Lord Ni Yang by a level, therefore by observing carefully and determining that there was an illusion barrier, he began attacking viciously.

Suddenly . . .

The dust particle disappeared, and a blurry figure flashed by.

"You finally appeared."

Xue Yi Leng discovered that the mysterious person had once again resumed his escape on the divine equipment. Xue Yi Leng having

chased for such a long period of time to no avail, it was really getting on his nerves, and chased after him with fervor again.

“Chase, chase, keep on chasing.”

Qin Yu’s direction changed rapidly to shake off Xue Yi Leng. As he was in pursuit, his Immortal Puppet’s energy was being depleted quickly again. He was escaping for his life at the expense of his money. (Chinese term: Burning money)

“Brother Luo Yu, Brother Qin, please come over to my side.”

A voice transmitted directly to Qin Yu’s mind, at the same time, he felt the location of the energy source. Qin Yu flew towards that direction without hesitation.

He was puzzled, how did the other party knew he was called Qin?

As he was flying hastily towards that direction, he was joined by Jun Luo Yu who was heading there at the same time. Both of them had heard the message, and both discovered each other.

“Brother Qin.” Jun Luo Yu transmitted, “That person is my good brother.”

When they were spectating at the Blue Fiery Cloud Inn earlier, even though Jun Luo Yu was drinking, he overheard Lu Ba and Qin Yu’s exchange and Lu Ba addressing Qin Yu as “‘Brother Qin’, Jun Luo Yu heard this clearly.

“Brother Luo Yu, let us hurry there then.” Qin Yu replied.

Even though they met at a distance of more than 100m away from the place, to them, the distance was like a few metres to normal mortals. Within a breath, both of them entered the inn at almost the same time.

The pursuers Xue Yi Leng and Zhi Bai both arrived shortly.

Standing at the main door was a golden-haired youth, his hands held a long golden spear, just a man with his spear in front of the door. Yet he gave off an aura as if he could hold off ten thousand men on his own.

(Author Note: I haven't exercise for a long time, today tried running 1km, my poor legs are gone, and my head is giddy. Today will just have one chapter, I will make it up tomorrow. Can anyone guess who is this Nameless? Based on the descriptive text, there should be some clever guesses yea?)

Translator Note: The above author note refers to his update schedule I guess? When he was uploading and stuff, can't wait to see who Nameless is. Even while translating I have no idea who he could be.

Chapter 32

Xue Yi Leng and Zhi Bai descended from the sky like meteors and rushed into the inn at their maximum speed. These 2 experts instinctively stopped when they discovered the golden-haired youth.

"It's him?"

Zhi Bai was full of shock.

"It really is Prince Ao Wu Ming. Brother Zhi Bai, I thought that the Dragon Clan didn't interfere with the power struggle? When did this Ao Wu Ming decide to join in the fray?"

"Who knows what this Ao Wu Ming is thinking. He has exhibited his rebellious personality even before this. Even his father Long Huang couldn't keep him under control. And his own skill is also very high. He is even considered to be the second ranked expert of the Dragon Clan."

"Brother Zhi Bai, then you guys…"

“Don’t worry that much, just pretend that we didn’t seen this Ao Wu Ming and charge in from two sides to kill Jun Luo Yu. Even if Ao Wu Ming manages to block one of us, can he handle two at the same time.

Their exchange, using transmission, happened within the span of a few breaths.

In just that short space of time it took Xue Yi Leng and Zhi Bai to rush into the inn, both of them had already come to the like-minded decision —- pretend not to notice Ao Wu Ming!

“Hu!” “Hu!”

That fast flying speed, caused fluctuations in the air, and Ao Wu Ming’s golden hair also floated as if the strands were dancing.

“Not stopping?”

Ao Wu Ming held his spear singlehandedly, lightly tilted his head and laughed at the 2 figures rushing towards him. Xue Yi Leng and Zhi Bai, one on the left and the other on the right, intending to rush in through the windows of the inn.

×××

Qin Yu, Jun Luo Yu and Jiang Yan were inside the inn carefully observing the scene. Be it Qin Yu or Jun Luo Yu, they had no intentions of fleeing. Ao Wu Ming was staking his life for them, how would they be able to only think for themselves?

“Brother Qin, be at ease. Brother Wu Ming is very strong.” Jun Luo Yu saw the uneasy expression on Qin Yu’s face and tried reassuring him.

However, his own eyes were fixed on the figure standing at the door.

“Can he really block them? His opponents are Xue Yi Leng and Zhi Bai! If it is just him alone, I’m afraid he might not be able to even block a single move.” Qin Yu could not stop worrying.

In front of Qin Yu—-

Ao Wu Ming's lips slightly parted, and that long golden spear moved!

In just a moment, the skies changed, countless dragon roars reverberated in Qin Yu's ears. Golden light covered the entire area, and only loud booming sounds continued to ring out.

Gradually . . .

Everything settled down.

In front of Ao Wu Ming, the entire street had been reduced to rubble. All the buildings had been unable to withstand the energy from the resulting clash between these 3 experts and collapsed. The destruction of the surroundings fanned outward.

Only the inn behind Ao Wu Ming was without a scratch.

Zhi Bai and Xue Yi Leng stood shoulder to shoulder in the skies, and had expressions of shock as they stared at Ao Wu Ming.

Ao Wu Ming stood there nonchalantly, as though neither he nor his spear had made any move. His gaze however, was fixed on the 2 experts in the skies, giving off a burning desire for combat.

"So strong." Qin Yu, who was watching from the back, was shaken to the core of his heart.

Earlier, his sight and hearing had been taken in by the shocking display of power, and the changes in the surrounding from the skill. Only his holy sense had managed to grasp a little understanding of the clash. Even with the aid of the Meteoric Tear, he had only barely seen a little of the exchange earlier.

Qin Yu's gaze went back to Ao Wu Ming, who looked like a war god. Looking at his back, he could not help but think: "Zhi Bai and Xue Yi Leng's idea to rush in from both sides was good, most people would not be able to have block against that. However, this Wu Ming is really too strong."

"I'm afraid I'll never forget this skill."

Qin Yu's mind replayed that scene earlier.

The moment Ao Wu Ming had made his move—-

Everything had changed colour. That spear had given off such a tyrannical aura, and had pierced towards the skies like an furious dragon, striking towards the space between the 2 experts in the skies. Following which, that hard spear had suddenly bent like a coiling snake, and was circling in that space, forming a "Tai Chi" diagram.

Just that one skill!

Both experts had been forced to stop in their tracks.

"Ah, so it was Brother Wu Ming." Zhi Bai wore an expression as though he had just recognized him. "I was still wondering, who had the power to block Yi Leng and me, so it was Brother Wu Ming."

"Brother Wu Ming, earlier Zhi Bai and I were too focused in our pursuit, and ran into you, please don't take it to heart." Xue Yi Leng forced a smile and said.

At the same time, both of them descended from the skies.

Ao Wu Ming looked at the 2 of them, and a spear cover appeared in his hand. He carefully kept his long golden spear, and hoisted it back onto his back.

Ao Wu Ming had a habit, he did not like to keep his weapon inside his body, instead he liked to carry it.

"Green Blood Sword Immortal Zhi Bai, White Hair Blood Devil Xue Yi Leng, both of you are legendary experts, how come both of you are joining hands in pursuing people? What kind of people are actually worth your time?" Ao Wu Ming laughed lightly and said.

Zhi Bai and Xue Yi Leng exchanged a look, and Zhi Bai replied: "Brother Wu Ming, earlier, the deal between Emperor Yu and Blood Devil

Emperor was going on at Blue Fiery Cloud Inn, there were people who actually caused problems, and even killed our men. Killing our people like this in broad daylight, is tantamount to not giving a shit about Emperor Yu nor Blood Devil Emperor, how can we let them off?"

Ao Wu Ming felt helpless.

However he had already promised Jiang Yan, he could only try his best to defend Jun Luo Yu and Qin Yu.

Ao Wu Ming frowned and responded: "Zhi Bai, Xue Yi Leng, the two of you are considered to be famous and respected elders, there's no real need to concern yourselves with such small matters."

"Brother Wu Ming, what do you mean by that?" Zhi Bai and Xue Yi Leng were starting to feel displeased.

Ao Wu Ming lightly smiled: "I'm sure you can guess the meaning behind my words, if you want me to spell it out . . . The 2 guys you were chasing earlier, are under my protection. Consider it as giving me face, just let the 2 of them go, how about it?"

"Brother Wu Ming, don't tell me the 2 of them are with your Dragon Clan" Zhi Bai replied.

×××

"Dragon Clan?"

Upon hearing those words, Qin Yu could not help being suspicious. Jun Luo Yu laughed and replied: " Brother Wu Ming is a prince of the Dragon Clan. Brother Qin, don't tell me you have not heard . . . There are 2 experts in the Dragon Clan, termed as the Kingly Duo of the Dragon Clan!"

"Kingly Duo? Do pardon my ignorance, I'm not very knowledgeable about this." Qin Yu asked apologetically.

Jiang Yan blinked her eyes from the side, “Wa, you don’t even know about this, let me tell you then. Oh right, what exactly is your name? I only know your surname is Qin.”

When Jiang Yan and Jun Luo Yu were at Blue Fiery Cloud Inn, they had overheard the exchange between Qin Yu and Lu Ba, and hence knew that his surname was Qin. As for his full name, they were still in the dark.

Qin Yu hesitated a little while, then replied, “My name is Qin Yu.” After which he looked at the 2 of them, having felt that providing his real name was a little hasty.

“From their actions and mannerism, this Jiang Yan and Jun Luo Yu can be considered friends worth having. Furthermore they saved my life, letting them know my real name shouldn’t be a problem.” Qin Yu calmed himself down.

Jun Luo Yu laughed. “So it was Brother Qin Yu, you can call me Jun Luo Yu.”

“And I am Jiang Yan.” Jiang Yan hurriedly interrupted, suddenly her eyes widened and she pouted, “Oh right, I seemed to have told you my name already the first time we met.”

Qin Yu looked at Jiang Yan’s cute expression and could not help but laugh.

Jiang Yan coughed, “Weren’t you curious about the Kingly Duo earlier? I shall tell you out of kindness.”

Qin Yu was speechless.

He did not seem to have asked Jiang Yan, just that she was too zealous of her own accord.

Jiang Yan had already began her speech. “The Dragon clan is one of the most united great groups in the Immortal/Devil/Demon realms. The Demon group can be classified into 3 major groups, the Land Beasts, the

Flying Beasts and the Dragon Clan. Out of the 3, the fighting strength of the Dragon Clan is considered the weakest, but undoubtedly, amongst the 3, the Dragon Clan is recognized as the strongest."

"Be it the Land Beasts or Flying Beasts, they always have internal strife amongst their own clans, therefore they aren't as united. On the other hand, the Dragon Clan is extremely close, and precisely because of that, they are the strongest."

"What's more, the Dragon Clan has 2 extremely powerful experts, plus they share a father-son relationship. One is the Dragon King, one his very own son 'Ao Wu Ming', which is our brother that you see."

Jiang Yan giggled while looking at Qin Yu, "Now you know how powerful Brother Wu Ming is, he is comparable to Emperor Yu in terms of status, and definitely is more than a match for that Idiot Blood Devil, and Green Vegetable Sword Immortal

[Translator Note: White Hair has become Idiot – A pun on the 'White' portion of the name; same goes for Green Blood becoming Green Vegetable – A pun on the 'Green' portion. It's pretty funny in Chinese]

Qin Yu could not help but look at Xue Yi Leng and Zhi Bai, as Ao Wu Ming spoke with them. "Who would have expected that Ao Wu Ming was such a character. Just his Dragon Clan's forces are comparable to those from the Immortal Realm. He really can be considered of equal standing as Emperor Yu."

Jun Luo Yu also chipped in, "Speaking of which, the case is also rare for him. In the Dragon Clan, the Dragon King's strength is immeasurable, being a 5-Clawed Golden Dragon Super Divine Beast. Plus he's of the Level 8 Demon Immortal strength, and he possesses the Dragon Clan's greatest Divine Treasure. It would be enough if you just consider his own strength, but the offsprings of him and his wife, an ordinary Green Dragon, are considered to be even more rare."

"He has 2 sons?" Qin Yu was intrigued.

It was not just Ao Wu Ming one person, but he has a brother?

"Qin Yu, you should know that amongst the Dragon Clan, the 5-Clawed Golden Dragon is very rare. Even if one was born a 5-Clawed Golden Dragon, his son may not necessarily be one!"

"This I know." Qin Yu was quite clear on this.

5-Clawed Golden Dragons, was a chance happening. It could be an offspring between a Green Dragon and Black Dragon, or it could have been between any other Dragon. It was based on pure chance, however the probability was perhaps less than a billionth.

Therefore, within the entire Dragon Clan itself, the number of 5-Clawed Golden Dragons did not exceed 10.

"The Dragon King's 2 sons, are truly formidable. One is Brother Wu Ming, and Brother Wu Ming is also a 5-Clawed Golden Dragon Super Divine Beast!" Jun Luo Yu sighed.

"It is really rare, a 5-Clawed Golden Dragon begetting another 5-Clawed Golden Dragon, in the history of the Dragon Clan, it must be a rarity." Qin Yu nodded his head in agreement.

Jun Luo Yu continued, "This is not all, the other son is even more shocking."

"Oh?"

Qin Yu looked towards Jun Luo Yu in shock.

If the Dragon Clan's other prince was that formidable, then why were they not termed as the 'Kingly Trio', instead of the 'Kingly Duo' now. It was obvious that the other son could not compare to Ao Wu Ming.

"The other son was born a Red Dragon." Jun Luo Yu laughed, "This matter was considered the biggest joke in the Ascendant Realm at that time. A 5-Clawed Golden Dragon was a Super Divine Beast. Even if his own son was not another 5-Clawed Golden Dragon, at the very least, he should be a Golden Dragon, or the weakest possibility, a Black Dragon

or Silver Dragon. Who would have thought that the son was the weakest and most common Red Dragon."

Qin Yu knew all this clearly.

Within the Dragon Clan, the 5-Clawed Golden Dragon was the most revered, termed as a Super Divine Beast.

The Golden Dragons were next, termed as Top Divine Beasts.

The Black Dragons, Silver Dragons followed, termed as Uncommon Divine Beasts.

As for the Green Dragons, Red Dragons, Blue Dragons and others, were considered the most common and weakest Dragons, Common Divine Beasts.

"How is that shocking?" Qin Yu was doubtful.

The Prince was actually a Red Dragon. How was it shocking, it was more of a joke.

Jiang Yan excitedly interrupted, "It's my turn to say, that Red Dragon is actually Brother Wu Ming's elder brother, his name is 'Ao Wu Xu' (*No Humility/Proud*). There were a lot of people in the Dragon Clan that looked down on Ao Wu Xu. Who knew . . . Ao Wu Xu's cultivation speed was horrifying, his strength is actually not at all below his 5-Clawed Golden Dragon younger brother Ao Wu Ming."

"What?!" Qin Yu was truly curious.

A Red Dragon could actually chase up to the 5-Clawed Golden Dragon 'Ao Wu Ming'?

Being a Super Divine Beast, not only was the cultivation speed fast. At the same time . . . with regards to opponents of a similar level, a Super Divine Beast actually possessed stronger combat power.

"Brother Wu Ming's elder brother Ao Wu Xu, was more withdrawn due to being looked down on from young. He left the clan to wander around the realms, and only afterwards was his true identity disclosed!"

Jiang Yan paused for dramatic effect, with a mysterious face.

[Translator Note: So funny, I can totally imagine the kind of energy and anticipation she tried to build up.]

Qin Yu waited for Jiang Yan to continue.

[Translator Note: Somehow I got the feeling Qin Yu must have looked nonchalant.]

"Ao Wu Xu's actual identity was not a normal Red Dragon . . . Rather, he was the rarest variation of Dragon, not seen in the history of the Dragon Clan for a billion years — A Super Divine Beast 'Blood Dragon'!" Jiang Yan finished dramatically, and waited expectantly for Qin Yu's awestruck expression.

A rare variation in a billion years? Super Divine Beast Blood Dragon?

"Blood Dragon, Red Dragon . . . Ha ha, interesting, interesting!" Qin Yu laughed, "The Dragon King is truly capable, of his 2 sons, one a 5-Clawed Golden Dragon, one a variation but similar Super Divine Beast, a Blood Dragon."

Qin Yu looked towards Jiang Yan and asked: "Then how come they are termed 'Kingly Duo'? Based on what you said, Wu Ming's brother Ao Wu Xu is not weaker than Wu Ming. Why aren't they termed the 'Kingly Trio' then?"

"Who knows? That Ao Wu Xu left when his power was weaker. His character is a bit eccentric, rumours are that his strength is actually above Brother Wu Ming by a little. Just that Ao Wu Xu never once returned to the Dragon Clan, nor does he calls himself from the Dragon Clan. Therefore, most of the Ascendant Realm call them the 'Kingly Duo', but everyone in the whole Ascendant Realm knows this name —

the Blood Dragon 'Ao Wu Xu'." Jiang Yan shook her head while pouting her lips.

[Translator Note: ???? Reminded of somebody? I looked back at the old chapters to find that person I suspected but the strength differs, or so I think.]

Qin Yu thought for awhile and was able to guess a few things.

"Oh no, seems like negotiations between Brother Wu Ming and the others have failed !" Jun Luo Yu called out, Qin Yu and Jiang Yan stopped talking and looked outside.

[Translator Note: I can't wait to see who is Ao Wu Xu, if he ever appears. However, I seek your pardon as I'm kind of busy these few days, and will try to translate as much as I can, when I can.]

Chapter 33

Under the power of the three super experts, the space itself shook and even the shadows became blurred.

"Wuming!"

Sword energy radiated in and out of Zhi Bai's body, his entire aura was intimidating. He stared at Wuming, "You are the Prince of the Dragon Clan! You should know that your Clan has never gotten involved in our power struggle. If we want to catch someone, who are you to stop us?"

"Don't tell me, you dare to ignore the rules that your own clan has abided by?" Xue Yileng also gazed coldly at Wuming.

At the start, Zhi Bai and Xue Yileng still tried to negotiate, and used various words to try persuade Ao Wuming to leave. However, he would not budge, and insisted on protecting the other two.

“Haha…don’t even talk about the Dragon Clan, to protect those two people is my duty. Today, I, Ao Wuming am here representing myself! Or else are you insisting that I, Ao Wuming, cannot even protect my friend?”

Ao Wuming’s golden hair fluttered in the air, his tiger like gaze flashing brightly. The golden spear behind his back also dimly glowed with a golden light.

“Representing yourself?” Zhi Bai sneered coldly. “Good! Wuming, you are a Level Seven Demon Emperor and Yileng and myself also happen to be Level Seven Immortal Emperor and Devil Emperors. Even though you are a Super Divine Beast, I don’t believe that we two aren’t a match for you!”

“Oh.”

Ao Wuming stretched out his hand, and the gold colored spear within its sheath let out the sound of a dragon’s cry. It flew out of the sheath and right into Ao Wuming’s right hand.

His hand grasping the spear, Ao Wuming’s aura rose by another level. His tiger like gaze shined at the two opponents “I haven’t fought with another expert on the same level for such a long time. You two teaming up can help me practice.”

After all, Ao Wuming was a Super Divine Beast. Even though it was one versus two, he was still confident.

“Practice?”

‘Green Blood Sword Immortal’ Zhi Bai and ‘White Haired Blood Devil’ Xue Yileng laughed out loud. That laugh had a special meaning contained within it.

“Zhi Bai, do you still remember that time in the Devil Realm where we were repeatedly thrown into life-and-death situations? Where we fought together?” A smile flashed on Xue Yileng’s face. The fighting aura of his body continuously rose.

Zhi Bai also felt his whole body burning with anger. He felt as if he had returned to the time when he fought together with Xue Yileng. “Of course I remember. So many years have passed, I was almost under the impression that we would no longer have the opportunity to team up and confront an enemy again. Never did I imagine that ‘His Highness’ from the Dragon Clan would give us the opportunity to fight together like we did back then.”

In this life and death battle, astonishing fighting auras were being emitting by Zhi Bai and Xue Yileng.

Their imposing auras were complimenting each other and increasing together.

“Haha, seems like you two are a pretty good match. The attack power of you two joining hands ought to be more than just one plus one…. You’re just making it even more worthy for me to fight you two.”

Just like caressing a lover, Ao Wuming gently stroked the long spear in his right hand.

His aura continued to rise!

Even Before he attacked, his heaven alarming aura had already shocked the countless experts in the Blue Flame Star. One by one, they started to panic; they became afraid and their hearts started to tremble.

A level seven Super Divine Beast Demon Emperor fighting against a level seven Immortal Emperor and a level seven Devil Emperor.

A battle of this level could destroy the enormous planet called Blue Flame Star entirely. At this moment…

“This battle is too frightening, quickly, flee to nearby planets.”

Within the encampment of some major powers within the Blue Flame Star, various commanders began to give order to the experts under them.

Countless experts in the Blue Flame Star began to flee. Those whose power were at the level of Golden Immortals and Devil Kings began to directly go toward areas with stable space and used their Greater Teleportation skills to flee to other planets.

Those who are weaker, such as the Heavenly Immortals and regular cultivators, were running to the Conveying Arrays in order to flee as if their lives depended on it.

"My spear is called 'Absolute Piercer.' There is nothing that it cannot piece through!" At this moment, Ao Wuming was completely surging with bloodlust. Even he was looking forward to the battle that was about to happen!

"My sword is called 'Green Blood.'" said Zhi Bai.

"My sword is called 'Red Snow.'" said Xue Yileng.

At this moment, Qin Yu, Jiang Yan and Jun Luoyu who were nearby, did not flee. Jiang Yan and Jun Luoyu were, after all, Immortal Emperors. Although they were not at the levels of experts like Ao Wuming, Zhi Bai and Xue Yileng, they were still able to withstand the repercussions of the battle.

As for Qin Yu, not mentioning withstanding the repercussions of the battle, his body alone was able to withstand the direct attack from a level seven Immortal Emperor.

Silence!

The space was vibrating. However, within the surroundings of several tens of thousands of miles was absolute silence. Other than a couple experts at the level of Immortal Emperors, the rest of the people seemed to have all fled far away.

Qin Yu, Jun Luoyu and Jiang Yan held their breaths, as they carefully watched the battle that was about to unfold.

Zhi Bai and Xue Yileng's gazes seemed to have changed at the same time!

"Woosh!" The White Hared Blood Devil Xue Yileng's long hair suddenly started to increase in length. In a flash, countless white hair silver strands covered the vast space. Within each strand of the long hair was a speck of blood-thrist.

All of a sudden, Ao Wuming found himself in the area where the white hair silver strands covered. If it was a level three or four Immortal Emperor level expert, they would be killed the moment they were bound by the white hair. However, Ao Wuming was an expert that was even stronger than Zhi Bai and Xue Yileng.

Seeing the scene before his eyes, Ao Wuming merely had a trace of smile. He did not mind it in the slightest.

Crimson colored sword rays!

As if the space composed of white hair silver strands were being covered by scarlet vipers, in an instant, thousands of scarlet colored viper like sword shaped light rays were all that one can see. These scarlet colored sword rays came from all sides pointing toward Ao Wuming.

Ao Wuming closed his eyes.

His golden spear, contrary to expectations, thrusted back into the spear sheath.

Just the movement of the spear thrusting back into the spear sheath actually gave birth to a brilliant light with Ao Wuming as the center. A vague golden light cover completely wrapped Ao Wuming.

No matter how many of the scarlet viper sword rays thrust at the golden light cover, Ao Wuming merely smiled with his eyes close. His spear still continued to maintain the movement of thrusting into the spear sheath. It seemed like he could draw the spear at any moment.

Absolute Piercer Spear Technique — Attack Refusal!

The countless scarlet viper swords rays dissipated into thin air, the white hair silver stands domain also collapsed.

Within the endless white snow, a hint of green appeared!

Green Blood Sword Immortal Zhi Bai was still united with his sword. He had a frantic and sinistrous expression. As though he would not stop until he killed his enemy. His Divine Sword, Green Blood, was also fast to the extreme.

Green Blood Sword Technique — Endless!

Ao Wuming's eyes shined.

"Kachang!"

Qin Yu and the others who were watching the fight from afar were unable to see Ao Wuming draw his spear. The only thing they saw was the spear tip of Ao Wuming's golden spear colliding with Green Blood Sword Immortal Zhi Bai's Divine Sword's blade.

A tiny space crack appeared in the location where the spear and the sword collided in!

"Peng!"

With the location of the collision as the center, a space ripple began to spread in all directions. Wherever it passed, all the buildings were crushed into dust. It continued to spread over to a distance of ten thousand miles.

×××

"Unable to see clearly anymore." Qin Yu had a bitter smile on his face.

At the beginning, using his soul and Meteor Tear and with great difficulty, Qin Yu was able to use his Immortal Awareness to see the profound techniques the two sides unleashed. However, as the battle intensified, even with the assistance of the Meteor Tear, Qin Yu was unable to see them clearly anymore.

That's because the space where the battle occurred at was completely distorted.

"Brother Qin, I am also unable to see clearly." Said Jun Luoyu with a smile. "Big brother Wuming is after all a level seven Demon Emperor level Super Divine Beast. His strength is definitely at the level of Emperor Yu. As for Zhi Bai and Xue Yileng, the two super experts, joining hands; they are definitely enough to match a level eight Immortal Emperor. The battle between these three is definitely the most utmost level battle in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm."

Qin Yu nodded. Countless violent space vibrations continuously passed through his body. However, Qin Yu's Sword Immortal Puppet body did not receive even the slightest damage. His gaze was still on the battle.

The space was being distorted!

Countless sword rays were flickering!

The location of the battle was like a ruined hell. That fierce aura would from time to time soar into the sky and change into a golden colored long dragon. And other times, it would twist into a long snake or become a golden thunderbolt.

White rays, crimson specks, dark green sword rays!

Frightening energies were continuously being spread out from the twisted space. The whole Blue Flame Star was experiencing an unprecedented destruction. Fortunately, majority of the experts had already fled. Even those who didn't manage to flee had already arrived at the places that were utmost distant from the battlefield.

"Roar~~"

A frantic snarling sound passed through the whole of Blue Flame Star and into the whole cosmos.

Qin Yu clearly saw an enormous long golden dragon flying out of the distorted space. That long golden dragon was over a thousand miles

long. The movement of its thick dragon tail caused the earth to quake and the mountains to shake.

Soon after, a golden ray emerged from within the long golden dragon!

After a short period of time, a man whose whole body was covered with golden dragon scales emerged. The current Ao Wuming hair was radiating golden rays. The golden dragon scales that covered his body were also equally dazzling.

He was holding a golden Divine Spear in his hand.

“To force me to enter my optimal battle mode, you two should be proud.” Ao Wuming was laughing loudly in the sky. The weaker Dragon clansmen could increase their strength when they take on their dragon form. However, the Dragon clansmen who have reached an extremely high level, for example Ao Wuming, would feel their enormous dragon form instead as a type of burden. They were able to change their dragon form to a Battle Mode Human Form.

Battle Mode Human Form meant that the body still have the human appearance and limbs but were covered in a layer of dragon scales.

Under this sort of condition, the energy was not one bit lesser when compared to the dragon form but the body was numerous times smaller. The battle power, when compared with the regular human form, was at least two times stronger.

“Super Divine Beasts are worthy of being called Super Divine Beasts.”

Zhi Bai and Xue Yileng stood midair. While they could still be considered as looking graceful and confident, they had some helplessness within their hearts.

In the battle before, even though they had not used all of their strength, they had still used ninety percent of their strength. However… even that was to no avail against Ao Wuming. And now that Ao Wuming had taken his Battle Mode Human Form, even if they were to fight him together, they still would likely be defeated.

“Brother Wuming’s strength is indeed strong. Now we know that we’re inferior.” said Zhi Bai.

Ao Wuming’s expression changed, he said. “You admitted defeat?”

Xue Yileng said. “We admit defeat. Zhi Bai and I had only heard of your fighting prowess, never had we expected that you would be that strong even while in human form. We admit our defeat.”

The two of them joining hands and displaying ninety percent of their strength were unable to defeat Ao Wuming in his human form. If they didn’t admit their defeat, then they would be seeking their own death. These two men were able to reign across the Immortal, Devil and Demon realms for all these years, they would naturally know when to advance and when to retreat.

Ao Wuming gave a reluctant smile. “So boring.”

He wanted to have a great battle. However, what could he do when the other side had already admitted their defeat? Kill them? Behind Zhi Bai and Xue Yileng were Emperor Yu and the Blood Devil Emperor. His Dragon Clan had no plans to provoke both the Immortal Realm and the Devil Realm at once.

After all, regardless of whether it’s the Immortal Realm or the Devil Realm, if they were to be provoked by the Demon Realm, then the Three Great Powers within the Immortal and Devil Realms would certainly unite against the Demon Realm.

“You’re not going to chase and kill them anymore?” Asked Wuming.

Zhi Bai laughed at himself. “We’re not even able to match brother Wuming and brother Wuming is also unyielding in his protection for these two individuals, what else can we do? How can those without strength force their way through?”

“Good, since you two are reasonable, then I will not force you two to stay anymore.”

Wuming's golden spear was thrusted back into the spear sheath behind him.

"Farewell."

Zhi Bai and Xue Yileng cupped their hands in respect and then turned into two rays and disappeared into the horizon.

Zhi Bai and Xue Yileng wanted to kill Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu real badly. A genius Immortal Emperor like Jun Luoyu, although his strength was currently weak, but he was able to reach level two Immortal Emperor in only a couple hundred years, no one would be able to feel relieved to have him as their enemy. As for this mysterious person called Qin Yu, he was an expert who could use his own body to block an attack from a level seven Immortal Emperor, who could feel relieved to have him alive?

However, there was nothing they could do. When faced with Ao Wuming, Zhi Bai and Xue Yileng could only retreat.

×××

"Big brother Wuming, you're super powerful." Seeing Ao Wuming walking toward them, Jiang Yan was the first one to rush over cheerfully as she tried to hug Ao Wuming. Ao Wuming was only able to force a smile.

Jun Luoyu and Qin Yu also walked towards him together.

"Big brother Wuming, thank you for saving us." Jun Luoyu said. "This is brother Qin Yu."

"Qin Yu?" Ao Wuming looked toward Qin Yu.

Qin Yu immedaitely responded. "Brother Wuming's grace of saving my life, Qin Yu would definitely remember. " At the same time he said those words, Qin Yu already remembered the grace. After all, Qin Yu didn't like to owe someone a favor.

“Trival matter, trival matter.” Ao Wuming waved his hand, he wasn’t concerned in the least. “It’s been a long time since I have fought so heartily. I need to thank brother Luoyu and brother Qin Yu for that.”

“Tsk, you enjoyed yourself, but look… your battle had destroyed over half of the Blue Flame Star.” Said Jiang Yan resentfully.

“Haha… regarding that.” Ao Wuming gave a wry smile.

The battles of experts in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm does not take into consideration of cities and buildings. That’s because just the aura they give off before their battle were enough to scare all the people away. As for destoying cities and buildings, with the methods of experts in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, reconstructing a city was really easy.

Within half a year.

The Blue Flame Star had almost returned to its flourishing past. The Heaven Startling Battle was even causing the reputation of the Blue Flame Star to increase.

“Ah, the most delightful thing to do after a battle is to drink strong alcohol. Brother Luoyu, brother Qin Yu, come. Let’s go and drink for three days and three nights.”

Ao Wuming went to pull Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu as he said that.

Three days and three nights?

Qin Yu was really startled.

“What? If you two refuse to join me, then you’re refusing to give me face and not considering me as a brother.” Ao Wuming stared at Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu. Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu forced a bitter smile.

Seems like they could only accompany him.

“Deference is no substitute for obdience.” Said Qin Yu while smiling.

"Good." Ao Wuming had a face full of smiles. He swept his eyes across the surroundings and then frowned. "They're wrecked pretty clean. There's not even a place to drink." After pondering for a short moment, Ao Wuming's eyes shined. "That's right, I have a great place for us to drink at."

Chapter 34

The silk veil was drifting in the midst of the lingering clouds and mist.

Emperor Yu sat crossed legged in the pavilion. In front of him was still a small table. His cup of tea had already become cold.

Seeing the already cold tea, Emperor Yu sighed with a weak laugh. "My heart's at unrest, oh my heart's at unrest."

These past few days, Emperor Yu had been paying extreme attention to the matters regarding that 'Lan Feng.' However, his subordinates were completely unable to find any trace of that 'Lan Feng.' It was as if that 'Lan Feng' had disappeared into thin air from the world.

"It's one thing to be unable to find Lan Feng, however, even his junior, Qin Yu, were unable to be found. I really don't know what my subordinates are doing?" Emperor Yu slowly exhaled.

After sitting there without moving for half a day, Emperor Yu stood up.

"The affair in the Blue Fire Star should've been settled by now, with the Zhi Bai and Blood Devil Emperor level Xue Yileng joining hands, no matter how many experts came, they should all be killed by them. Why is it then that Zhi Bai still haven't transmitted anything to me yet?"

Emperor Yu grew a bit puzzled. According to the timing of things, the Green Blood Sword Immortal, Zhi Bai, should've already transmitted messages to him.

Suddenly——

"It's Zhi Bai."

A smile of relief appeared on Emperor Yu's face. He turned his hand and took out the transmission spiritual pearl.

"Your Majesty, the plan this time could be considered a failure." Zhi Bai transmitted.

Emperor Yu slightly frowned. He transmitted back asking. "Failed? Zhi Bai, with you and that Xue Yileng acting together, there shouldn't be many people in the whole Immortal, Devil and Demon Realms that are able to destroy the plan."

Zhi Bai also felt helpless.

"Your Majesty, the plan was at first proceeding extremely well. That Jade Blade Boy and the Mystic Yellow Dual Swords had all appeared. Yileng and I was already about to kill them. But…" Saying to this point, Zhi Bai was holding back his feeling of being wronged.

"Jade Blade Boy and the Profound Yellow Dual Swords. Had you killed them, then it could be considered as being successful; what's the but for? What sort of unforeseen event happened?" Emperor Yu remained not very worried.

"At the moment when I was about to kill the Jade Blade Boy, a mysterious man appeared. He used his body and obstructed my sword and allowed that Jade Blade Boy to escape. Afterwards… when I was about to kill Bai Yi of the Profound Yellow Dual Swords, that mysterious man once again appeared and used his body to obstruct my sword and allowed Bai Yi to escape. This time, the only genuine achievement from our plan was killing a single Huang Yi and nothing more." Explained Zhi Bai.

Emperor Yu grew silent.

After a while, he said. “Zhi Bai, you said that mysterious man used his body to block your sword? Have you manage to determine his power level was?”

“Power level…” Zhi Bai slightly paused, he was dazed. “Your Majesty, I am not certain about the power level of that mysterious man because the person who ended up chasing him was Yileng. However, I felt that his energy wasn’t powerful.”

Zhi Bai did not speak a sentence that he have in the bottom of his heart.

He felt that the mysterious man’s energy was only around the level of a level one Heavenly Immortal.

Level one immortal emperor? Instinctively, Zhi Bai refused this conclusion. He didn’t believe that a beginning stage man would be able to block his sword. Even if he possessed a Divine Armor, it’s still impossible.

He was, after all, a level seven heavenly sword immortal and possessed a Divine Weapon.

“His energy wasn’t strong and was chased by Xue Yileng. However, he was able to withstand your sword strike with his body.” Emperor Yu think aloud in a low voice. A smile gradually appeared on his face.

“Zhi Bai, do you still remember the news regarding Maple Moon Star that was transmitted by Qian Qi?” Asked Emperor Yu.

”Green Blood Sword Immortal Zhi Bai didn’t know why Emperor Yu said those words. However, he still answered. “Of course I remember, that time, we entered the Maple Moon Star and lost over half of what we had in the Silver Stream Star System.”

Emperor Yu continued. “Do you remember the matter regarding ‘Lan Feng’ that Qian Qi described?”

"Very much so. That Lan Feng's body was able to resist Yu Qingzi's attack. He was even able to take on Qian Qi's continuous attacks…. ah, are you suggesting that…" Zhi Bai finally also realized.

"That's right. Although Qian Qi is weaker than you, he's still a level four Heavenly Immortal. A continuous attack from him, I reckon that even you wouldn't dare take it on with your body." A smile was seen on Emperor Yu's face.

Zhi Bai was astonished. "Of course, I am a sword immortal and I do not possess an immensely refined body like the Black Flame Lord and the White Profound Lord. My body naturally cannot withstand the attack from a level four Heavenly Immortal"

"However, that Lan Feng was able to. I have also dispatched countless men at the Indigo Bay Star Field, all the way to the Demon Realm to search for Lan He but they were unable to find him. I now suspect… that mysterious man is Lan Feng. The whole time, Lan Feng had not left the Indigo Bay Star Field."

Emperor Yu had come to his own conclusion.

"Of course, this was only my suspicion and nothing else. There's another possibility, this Lan Feng is a subordinate of the Black Flame Lord and them." Emperor Yu deduced.

"Right."

Zhi Bai also agreed with Emperor Yu's conclusions.

The two had never thought that it would be the Black Flame Lord, White Profound Lord and them. That's because if a person at the level of the Black Flame Lord encountered Zhi Bai and Xue Yileng, it's impossible for them to flee from them. A single fist from the Black Flame Lord is likely able to knock Zhi Bai flying."

"Zhi Bai, why didn't you guys catch them afterwards?" Emperor Yu continued to ask. He already knew that they didn't manage to catch them.

“We encountered the Prince of the Dragon Clan, Ao Wuming.” Zhi Bai’s words caused Emperor Yu to smile.

“I understand now. With Ao Wuming’s strength, even if you and Xue Yileng joined hands, you’ll still not be his match. The failure of this plan cannot be blamed on you two.” Emperor Yu transmitted over.

Zhi Bai smiled bitterly, he then transmitted back. “His strength was indeed very strong, much stronger than what I had imagined.”

“That’s of course, Ao Wuming’s strength was at the very least three times as strong as yours. If he was in his ordinary form, then you two might possibly be able to fight against him. However, once he turned into his battle form, there would be absolutely no hope for you two.”

Zhi Bai was astonished.

The Dragon Clan had always concealed their strength. As the top subordinate under Emperor Yu, Zhi Bai doesn’t even in the slightest amount know of Ao Wuming’s strength. However, Emperor Yu knew of Ao Wuming’s strength extremely well.

“Right now, that ‘Lan Feng’ should be with Ao Wuming. As long as he’s with Ao Wuming, it’s impossible for us to take care of him.” Emperor Yu pondered for a moment and started to have a plan in his mind.

A day passed.

All of the secret forces of Emperor Yu had moved out, their target was precisely… the Indigo Bay Star Field.

,

Inside ths Wuming Dragon Mansion.

Qin Yu, Ao Wuming and Jun Luoyu were enjoying themselves and drinking for a whole day and night now. The servants continued to bring jars after jars of wine. At the same time, whole roasted lambs, pigs and cows were also being continuously served.

They ate the meat and drank the wine in huge quantities.

They had already agreed before they started drinking that none of them were allowed to use their internal energy to eliminate the drunkenness and were to allow the strong alcohol to intoxicate them. Everything was to be determined by their drinking ability.

“It’s the first time I had to use the urinal six times when drinking.” Qin Yu’s face had a slight drunken red.

Before Qin Yu entered the Wuming Immortal Mansion, he had already returned his soul back into his original corporeal body. He then used his original appearance to express his regards and apology to Ao Wuming and Jun Luoyu.

On the contrary, Ao Wuming and Jun Luoyu were very happy because they felt that Qin Yu trusted them.

A day and night had passed.

Even if the three of them didn’t have to use their internal energy to eliminate their drunkenness, with their valiant bodies, to make them drunk from drinking was also a very difficult matter.

“Haha… it’s not that I’m bragging, but a Immortal Mansion at the scope like mine here; there’s less than ten in the whole immortal, devil and demon realm.” Ao Wuming had been drinking so much that he started bragging. He was grabbing a large wine jar in one hand and a lamb leg on the other.

“Ten? You’re bragging.” Jun Luoyu also started laughing.

The only time Jun Luoyu would act so carefree was when he’s drunk.

“I also don’t believe you.” At this moment, Qin Yu also lost his cautiousness. Instead, he appeared to be very outspoken and straightforward. He was drinking bowls after bowls of wine.

“Heh, you don’t believe me?” Ao Wuming flipped back his head like a golden haired lion.

“Let me tell you all, this whole Immortal Mansion of mine was composed of an enormous Elemental Spirit Core Stone. Look at how big this Immortal Mansion is. Can you imagine how big that Elemental Spirit Core Stone was?” Ao Wuming was filled with pride.

Jun Luoyu also stood up.

“Mm, this Wuming Dragon Mansion was indeed very big. An elemental core stone of this size. Tsk tsk…an elemental core stone this huge.”Jun Luoyu held a large jar of wine.

Fortunately Jiang Yan had already been dragged away by Ao Wuming’s wife to discuss matters regarding the household. Otherwise, Jiang Yan would most definitely stop Jun Luoyu from drinking like this.

“Is… this big?” Asked Qin Yu whose knowledge of the immortal world was still lacking.

Compared to his own Qingyu Immortal Mansion, this Wuming Immortal Mansion was still slightly smaller. Although the difference wasn’t a lot, it was nevertheless smaller than his Qingyu Immortal Mansion. Thus, Qin Yu naturally didn’t consider it to be huge.

“Not big?” Ao Wuming’s tiger eyes glared. “At that time when we found this extremely large elemental spirit core stone, numerous people in our dragon clan tried fought for it. Finally, it’s your big brother, I, who swept across all of them by myself and took it for myself.”

So it turns out that this enormous elemental spirit core stone was something that Ao Wuming took by force.

“”Strong!”

“Though!”

Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu who are both somewhat drunk raised up their thumb. At this moment, they had pretty much abandoned all restraint.

"Humph humph." Receiving the praise from the two, Ao Wuming was pleased. "After obtaining such an enormous elemental spirit core stone, I used a lot of effort in order to refine and make it into such an enormous Immortal Mansion. I even used the Elemental Spirit Essence Soul to directly control it."

"Tsk tsk, controlling it directly with the Elemental Spirit Essence Soul, how convenient. The other people's Immortal Mansion that used the Mansion Suppressing Stele to control was truly inconvenient." Ao Wuming raised his head and drank a couple mouthfuls of wine continuously. He then ate a couple mouthfuls of lamb meat.

"This lamb meat is no ordinary meat. It's from the Black Patterned Lamb that's specific to the Dragon Clan. Its meat is both strong and fragrant. I had brought numerous of them with me from the Dragon Clan to raise in my Wuming Dragon Mansion. Otherwise, how could there be enough for me to eat?"

Ao Wuming once again ate the whole lamb leg in only a couple mouthfuls.

"The Wuming Dragon Mansion is indeed pretty good. With such a vigorous elemental spirit aura, it makes one feel comfortable from head to toe." Jun Luoyu reclined back on the chair and continued to drink. "Such comfort, I remember back in the days when I laid on A'Jiao's legs as I watched the stars was also so comfortable like this."

As Jun Luoyu continued to speak, he suddenly stood up. He raised his head up and a large jar of wine entered his stomach.

"Delightful!"

Jun Luoyu threw the wine jar aside. The wine jar broke apart. However, Jun Luoyu only grew more excited.

……

As the three continued to drink and compare their alcohol tolerance, they gradually grew intoxicated.

At the beginning they said they'll drink for three days and three nights. At the end, no one knew how much they actually drank.

Qin Yu was hugging the wine jar as he laid on the ground. He was thoroughly drunk.

"This feeling is so comfortable. It was just as comfortable as the time when I laid down on the grass and talked with Li'er in the Qingyu Immortal Mansion." Qin Yu was also narrowing his eyes as he continued drinking. He had a trace of tranquil smile on his face.

Qin Yu smiled a smile that he would involuntarily smile whenever he saw Li'er.

"Qin Yu Immortal Mansion?" Ao Wuming was drunken red. Somewhat distracted, he heard the Qingyu Immortal Mansion that Qin Yu spoke of as Qin Yu Immortal Mansion. "Brother Qin Yu, is your Immortal Mansion as good as mine?"

"Naturally, it's certainly comparable to yours." Qin Yu said angrily.

"Nonsense, in the whole Dragon Clan, even my old man's Dragon Mansion is unable to be compared with mine." Ao Wuming was also filled with drunkenness. "Luoyu, Luoyu, get up, get up, come, and tell me. This mansion of mine against Qin Yu's Immortal Mansion, which one is better?"

[TL: old man as in father.]

Jun Luoyu was drank so much that he's already muddle headed.

"Oh, whose is better? Oh. Oh….." Jun Luoyu's dangling eyes no longer knew what is what, he was already completely drunk beyond help.

"Come."

Qin Yu suddenly stood up. “Big brother Wuming. Having seen your Wuming Dragon Mansion, let me take you two and check out my Qin Yu Immortal Palace. It’s absolutely not inferior to yours.”

“Sure, let’s go.” Ao Wuming also grabbed Jun Luoyu. “Luoyu, go and judge whose Immortal Mansion is better.”

“Oh, oh.” Jun Luoyu was still completely muddleheaded.

“Let’s go.” With a move of his will, Qin Yu brought the two into the Qingyu Immortal Palace.

After a long time, the three came back out.

“What you think, mine is better, no?” Qin Yu walked to the table and picked up a large pig leg and started eating it. The servants on the side didn’t dare to say anything.The three had eaten several tens of cows and lamb.

Ao Wuming said drunkenly. “Mn, it’s indeed a slightly bigger than mine. Strange. Where you got your Elemental Spirit Core Strone?” Ao Wuming was currently in a state where he was half-drunk half awake. When he entered the Qingyu Immortal Palace, with a single sweep of his Demon Awareness, he was able to determine the size of it.

“Why do you care where I got it from?”

Qin Yu swayed to the chair. He sat down and immediately laid himself back on the chair. “In any case, mine is bigger than yours and that’s all that matters.”

“Come, drink wine. Your Immortal Mansion actually turned out to be better than mine, you, drink!” Ao Wuming also fell atop of a chair. He was mumbling a pile of words. As for Jun Luoyu… he was already laying on the ground.

Quietness.

Finally, the three were all drunk and asleep. Ever since he began his cultivation… it was the first time that Qin Yu was able to get drunk and forgot all his worries, pressures, the things he had to bear and his schemes.

Without a moment's hesitation, he was drunk like a newborn.

"The three."

Jiang Yan and a beautiful madam walked into the garden where they were drinking. Jiang Yan muttered as she saw the three who were sleeping like dead pigs. She felt completely helpless.

Chapter 35

After a long time had passed, Qin Yu opened his eyes and felt a slight headache. He knew that he had drank too much wine in a drinking frenzy. Even his powerful and resilient body became drunk, so he was able to imagine how much he had drank.

"Drank too much, drank too much."

Qin Yu dispelled the hangover and then stood up.

He swept his eyes on the surrounding. It was an elegant room. He then used his Immortal Awareness, he came to know that this was a only a room in Wuming Dragon Mansion and that Jun Luoyu was still asleep in a room next to his.

"How many years has it been…" Qin Yu had a slight smile on his face. "since I drank and relaxed like this?" After that, Qin Yu slowly walked out of the room.

Numerous winding corridors were outside the room. Qin Yu followed the complicated zigzagging corridors and arrived at the garden where he drank alcohol with Ao Wuming and Jun Luoyu. The cushion like

green meadows vaguely caused Qin Yu to remember the scene of him laying on it drinking.

“Haha… Qin Yu, you woke up earlier than Luoyu.”

Ao Wuming’s clear and loud laugh was heard. Qin Yu immediately turned around and smiled. “Big brother Wuming, I was a bit loose after being drunk that day.”

“That’s what it means to let your true nature out.” Laughed Ao Wuming.

“Oh, that’s right, Qin Yu, that day when I was almost drunk… I somewhat remembered that you brought me to see your Immortal Mansion. That Immortal Mansion of yours was actually even a slightly bigger than my Wuming Dragon Mansion.” Said Ao Wuming.

When Qin Yu and Ao Wuming were drunk, they were both somewhat muddleheaded. Their memory about the time was also pretty fuzzy. When Ao Wuming remembered the incident with the Qingyu Immortal Mansion when he became sober, he immediately started to puzzle over it.

“Qin Yu. There’s a matter than I had buried in my heart the whole time and didn’t dare to ask. Now that I consider you as my brother, I will not longer attend to it too much…” Ao Wuming asked curiously. “Qin Yu, your original body’s power wasn’t that strong, so how did you managed to escape the White Haired Blood Devil?”

Ao Wuming was very curious.

When Qin Yu was with them, he did not bother to conceal his strength. How could a man with the strength of a level two or three Golden Immortal be able to escape a level seven Devil Emperor and survive?

“This…”

Qin Yu was a bit too embarrassed to mention it.

“Not only this matter, there’s also the matter with your Immortal Mansion. That day, I was drunk and didn’t think too much about it. However now, I found it very strange. There’s less than ten Immortal Mansions of my size in the whole Immortal,Devil and Demon Realm. How did you managed to obtain one?” Ao Wuming once again asked.

Qin Yu was at a loss as to what to say.

He was a bit conflicted.

That day when he was drunk, he let his sectret, the ‘Qingyu Immortal Mansion,’ out to Ao Wuming. However, he was still confronted with numerous dangers; especially people like Emperor Yu who wanted to gain something from him, they especially wanted that so called number one treasure of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, the ‘God Bewitching Painting.’

Qin Yu had a good impression toward Ao Wuming and Jun Luoyu. After drinking with them, he had considered them to be people that he could become good friends with. Merely, a secret of this level was something that’s hard for Qin Yu to immediately tell.

“You don’t have to make things difficult for yourself.” Ao Wuming laughed and waved his hand, he didn’t mind in the slightest. “You probably had some important secret. All people have some secrets that they cannot tell outsides. I simply asked because I was curious. I am a bit too straight forward when I speak, if there’s anything that you’re puzzled over, you can tell me directly.Qin Yu, you also don’t have to be too mindful of me.”

With a lack of better option, Qin Yu promptly apologized. “There’s some secrets that I still cannot tell others yet. When the times comes, I will most certainly tell you.”

“It’s all good.”

Ao Wuming didn’t mind it at all, he then opened his eyes wide and said. “Qin Yu, to be honest, that corporeal body of yours really did surprised me. Its defense was very strong.”

Qin Yu knew that Ao Wuming was referring to his Sword Immortal Puppet.

"However, it's still nothing too surprising. When compared to that girl Jiang Yan's 'Heavenly Phantom Gauze,' the gap was very big." Ao Wuming sighed. "That girl's grandmother… how could there be such a powerful person? Exactly how many hidden super experts were there in this Immortal,Devil and Demon Realm?"

"Not a lot!"

Jiang Yan's voice sounded. Jiang Yan who was pink from head to toe were hopping over. Behind her was the gentle beautiful madam, Ao Wuming's wife.

"Big brother Wuming, did you think that Hidden Super Experts are radishes that you can have as many as you want?" Jiang Yan puffed her face, pointed her finger and said. "The strong people in the Immortal Realm include the Cyan Emperor, Emperor Yu, Mystic Emperor and the Hidden Emperor who doesn't really bother with things."

Ao Wuming interrupted and said. "There's also your master."

"My master?" Jiang Yan laughed. "Grandmother doesn't like to bother with things. In the whole Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, those whose strength was close to my Grandmother was only those two or three people."

Qin Yu was overwhelmed with shock.

There's only a couple people who could compete with Jiang Yan's Grandmother. Clearly, her grandmother was an expert at the apex. When he thought about that, he found it to be truly frightening.

"Young lady Jiang Yan, your master was truly powerful." Uttered Qin Yu.

Jiang Yan said grudgingly. "What's the use of being powerful? I want to come out to play and Grandmother refuse to let me regardless of what.

After we finally ended up in an argument did I managed to get an agreement from Grandmother to come out."

"An argument?" Ao Wuming was also shocked.

"Wuming, in order to leave her Grandmother and come outside, little sister Yan'er had a huge resolution." The gentle Ao Wuming's wife, 'Lian Zhu,' said smiling.

"Oh, what happened?" Ao Wuming looked toward Lian Zhu.

Lian Zhu's eyes narrowed from her smile. She rubbed Jiang Yan's head and said. "Yan'er got into a huge argument with her Grandmother and then her Grandmother said she will no longer bother with her in the future."

"Grandmother, humph." Jiang Yan raised her nose up.

And at this moment, Jun Luoyu also walked out. Amongst all those present, Jun Luoyu was the one who knew the most about what happened with Jiang Yan. "Yan'er, if you Grandmother really meant what she said, why would she do those things? If she really didn't care about you, why would she give two Divine Weapons to you?"

"Divine Weapon Sky Shifter and Divine Weapon Heavenly Phantom Gauze, these two Divine Weapons were extraordinarily miraculous. Had I had those two, then even if it was my dad, I'd still dare to fight him." Ao Wuming praised in admiration.

Qin Yu was however not familiar with the two Divine Weapons.

"Luoyu, what does those two Divine Weapons do?" Asked Qin Yu.

Jun Luoyu laughed and said. "These two Divine Weapons; the Divine Weapon Sky Shifter could allow for teleportation. It means that you can teleport in the middle of a battle. Even if the space was to fluctuate, with the Divine Weapon Sky Shifter, you're still able to teleport."

"That powerful?" Qin Yu immediately understood why this Divine Weapon was so powerful.

If it was an expert of the same level, then with this Divine Weapon, then he would be able to teleport and assassinate the enemy.

Even if the you're a lot weaker, you can still use this Divine Weapon and escape.

"The other Divine Weapon, 'Heavenly Phantom Gauze,' was even more powerful. Not only could the Heavenly Phantom Gauze could create all kinds of illusions when attacking, it's attacking power was also extremely exceptional. However, the most powerful aspect of this Heavenly Phantom Gauze is in its defense. Once the Heavenly Phantom Gauze surrounded oneself and created a barrier, then its defense… even extreme experts like Emperor Yu were unable to break through it." Said Jun Luoyu admiring.

Qin Yu was at a loss for words.

Who exactly was this Jiang Yan's extremely frightening Grandmother?

Aren't these two Divine Weapons a bit too awesome? The Heavenly Phantom Gauze could both attack and defend. When it's used for defence, even Emperor Yu could not break through its defense. That other Divine Weapon, Sky Shifter, was equally abnormal.

"Even Immortal Emperor Ni Yang's Divine Weapon was inferior to Jiang Yan's Grandmother's." Unable to help himself, Qin Yu came to this conclusion in his heart.

Qin Yu didn't know if Immortal Emperor Ni Yang was inferior to Jiang Yan's Grandmother in terms of strength or possessions. However, just by exposing a little bit of their power, these hidden super experts were already terrifying enough.

Ao Wuming laughed and said. "Enough, let's stop admiring. There is no need to doubt Yan'er's Grandmother's strength. I only recently learned

of the existence of super experts at the level of Yan'er's Grandmother through my father."

"Within the past millions of years, I had never knew of the existence of Yan'er's Grandmother. Compared to the Hidden Emperor, Yan'er's Grandmother was the real hidden expert!" Ao Wuming praised.

Qin Yu also nodded in approval.

Although the Hidden Emperor was known as the Hidden Emperor, his reputation was well known throughout.

This Jiang Yan's Grandmother was extremely powerful. Just from the conversations, Qin Yu became aware that she was certainly a top-notch existence within the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. However, even the Prince of the Dragon Clan, Ao Wuming only recently found out about her. One could imagine exactly how hidden Jiang Yan's Grandmother was.

"Well, grandmother doesn't like to be bothered by others. She gave me these two Divine Weapons and appeared and greeted those Emperor Yu, Profound Emperor and whatnot so that I could be safe and won't have to bother her in the future." Said Jiang Yan with a frowning expression. At the same time, her mouth was mumbling nonstop.

Qin Yu shook his head, smiled and then said. "Young lady Jiang Yan, your grandmother gave you the two Divine Weapons. People lower than the level of Emperor Yu were simply unable to harm you. As for experts who's at the level of Emperor Yu, your grandmother had went and greeted them. She was so concerned about you, you ought to appreciate her." Qin Yu was very concerned about the appreciation of elders.

Qin Yu's elders, rather it's his father, Grandfather Lian or Uncle Lan; they were all individuals that he deeply respect. He was unwilling to see a younger generation not respecting an elder's concern.

"The reason why she did that was just because she don't want others to disturb her."

Jiang Yan tried to continue to justify herself in a low voice. “You don’t even know grandmother’s character. Grandmother doesn’t like to interact with people and doesn’t like to see strangers. Had it not been for the fact that I came outside this time around, then those people like Emperor Yu and the Dragon Emperor would not know of her presence in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.”

“What you said is true.” Ao Wuming nodded in approval.

“We all had been sitting and looking at the sky. The Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm is boundless, there might just be another expert at the level of Yan’er’s grandmother in some other place.” Said Jun Luoyu.

“Regardless of how strong they are, they were still at one point weak and raised their strength step by step.” Qin Yu was actually not very mindful about it.

“You’re right.” Ao Wuming nodded. He then looked toward Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu and said. “Qin Yu, Luoyu, recently, I wanted to go to the Hidden Emperor Star. If you don’t have anything going on, how about joining me and have some fun?”

Hidden Emperor Star?

Qin Yu’s eyes shined.

Leaving aside the so secretive that one don’t even know where she lives at Jiang Yan’s grandmother, this Hidden Emperor was someone that Qin Yu had heard of. A level nine Immortal Emperor, he’s most definitely a top-notch existence.

After a short while of consideration.

“I don’t have anything major, might as well join and roam around in the Hidden Emperor Star. I’ll randomly find a place there and train in seclusion. My strength… is too weak.” Laughed Qin Yu.

Hearing Qin Yu saying ‘train in seclusion,’ Jun Luoyu’s expression changed.

"I'll join you too." Jun Luoyu had a hint of agony on his face. "I only came to realize when I saw big brother Wuming battling against Zhi Bai and Xue Yileng that I am still a lot weaker than them."

As he continued saying, Jun Luoyu suddenly came to a halt. "Big brother Luoyu, you needn't grieve." Said Jiang Yan as she lightly shook Jun Luoyu's arm that she was pulling. Her large eyes were also staring at Jun Luoyu. The one who's most familiar with Jun Luoyu amongst all those present was her.

Jun Luoyu gave a bitter smile. "I have vowed to cause that Blood Devil Emperor to wish he were dead. I had vowed to kill all his vicious and merciless subordinates. However, my current strength is nowhere near enough. Nowhere near." As he said those, Jun Luoyu looked toward Qin Yu with a burning gaze. "Qin Yu, after we arrived at the Hidden Emperor Star, I shall join you in the seclusion training. I will not leave the training unless I make a breakthrough."

Sensing Jun Luoyu's determination, Qin Yu smiled and nodded. "Yes, we shall train in seclusion together."

Ao Wuming started laughing. "Haha, good. We three shall go to the Hidden Emperor Star together. To be together with my brothers is simply a delightful thing. Even drinking wine, I would still have someone to keep me company."

"Wuming, you should drink less." Ao Wuming's wife, Lian Zhu said softly.

Ao Wuming's smile immediately turned into a bitter laugh, he repeatedly nodded his head. "Yes, yes. drink less, I will drink less."

Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu started to laugh. Seeing how loving the Ao Wuming couples are, they began to recall their own matter and grew a bit sentimental.

×××

Hidden Emperor, the number one expert in the Indigo Bay Star Field, so much that he's known as the number one expert of the Immortal Realm.

He resided in the planet Hidden Emperor Star. The Hidden Emperor Star had ten Conveying Arrays.

The Conveying Arrays were stationed on the waist of a large mountain on the Hidden Emperor Star. The name of this mountain is 'Mount Green Bamboo.'

Vast mountain range, the spring water runs. Numerous plain palaces arranged irregularly yet charmingly covered the whole area of the waist of Mount Green Bamboo. These palaces were the locations where the experts who defend the Conveying Arrays lived at.

In the middle of several palaces was the Interstellar Conveying Arrays.

By the side of the ten Interstellar Conveying Arrays were numerous experts. Even the weakest amongst them were a Golden Immortal. THe strongest amongst them, the leader, was at the level of an Immortal Emperor.

Chances are, only the Hidden Emperor Star would dispatch an Immortal Emperor to guard the Conveying Arrays.

Occasionally, the ten Conveying Arrays would flicker with radiance. It was evident that the traffic of the people in the Hidden Emperor Star was very large. Everyday, the amount of people who arrived at the Hidden Emperor Star was very many. Soon, an Interstellar Conveying Array was flickering with radiance.

Qin Yu, Ao Wuming and Jun Luoyu emerged.

Ao Wuming's wife, Lian Zhu, doesn't like the noisy situations and decided to remain in the Wuming Dragon Mansion. As for Jiang Yan, she stayed in the Wuming Dragon Mansion to accompany and chat with Lian Zhu. In any case, since the Wuming Dragon Mansion was taken into Ao Wuming's body, if Jiang Yan wanted to see them, she can come out at anytime.

Chapter 36

[TL: In Daoism, there lived a god in every Heavenly Star and a god in every Deity Star of the Big Dipper Star Cluster. There are 36 Heavenly Stars and 72 Deity Stars. I have no idea what the Big Dipper Star Cluster is.]

"The Hidden Emperor Star is divided into three major regions. One of them is the nucleus region of the Hidden Emperor Star — Hidden Lead. Hidden Lead is the region for the dwelling of the Hidden Emperor, his friends and descendents. No outsiders are allowed inside."

Ao Wuming, Jun Luoyu and Qin Yu were standing on their floating clouds and flying in the air. Ao Wuming was currently introducing the Hidden Emperor Star to Jun Luoyu and Qin Yu.

Jun Luoyu had only cultivated for a couple hundred years. Although he was powerful, he didn't know any more than Qin Yu when it came to Immortal, Devil and Demon realms.

"Three regions, one of them is the Hidden Lead. What about the other two?" Qin Yu asked.

Ao Wuming laughed and said. "The other two regions are 'East Star City' and 'West Star City.' Although they're called cities, they actually are not cities."

"Oh?" Jun Luoyu grew curious.

Ao Wuming laughed and said. "This Hidden Emperor Star is immensely large. Its diameter is more than one billion miles. The 'East Star City' and the 'West Star City' are not even a tenth of a billion miles. In actuality, rather it is that the East Star City and the West Star City, they're both composed of a major city and numerous defensive cities that surround them."

"Defensive cities?" Qin Yu was confused as to what Ao Wuming meant by that.

"Defensive cities are cities that protect the 'main city' like guardians. For example, the East Star City's main city is surrounded by eight defensive cities on all sides. The entirety of the defensive cities and the main city is known as the 'East Star City.' The West Star City is the same. The only difference is that the West Star City has even more defensive cities; a total of sixteen!" Ao Wuming carefully explained.

Understanding it, Qin Yu laughed. "This Hidden Emperor Star is truly unusual. Especially the concept of defensive cities, I've never seen it in other planets."

Jun Luoyu sighed in admiration.

"Come, let me take you guys to these places. Let's go check out Hidden Lead first."

Following which the three began to proceed directly toward 'Hidden Lead', one of the three major regions.

With their speeds, after a short while, they had arrived in front a boundless and vast region. This region appeared to be filled with boundless mountains, trees, marsh, and so on.

"We can't go any forward." Ao Wuming said as he descended along with Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu.

Seeing the boundless region in front of them, Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu both were clearly able to perceive that not far away, there was an enormous restricting energy that was continuously drifting out from the boundaries of the region.

Ao Wuming pointed at this boundless region and laughed. "This is the nucleus region of the Hidden Emperor Star 'Hidden Lead.' The Hidden Lead has a circumference of several tens of million miles. However, the amount of people who live there is extremely low. As a result, the surrounding seems to be devoid of signs of habitation."

Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu nodded.

"Big brother Wuming, is there no way to enter this Hidden Lead?" Asked Qin Yu.

Wuming Laughed and said. "Of course there is a way to enter. Even Hidden Lead has an entrance. It's just that, the entrance is guarded by the people from within the Hidden Lead and only those who obtain their permission are allowed enter."

"Haha. With my strength, I can naturally force my way in. Only that it's very rude toward the Hidden Emperor."

Qin Yu started spreading his Immortal Awareness.

However, when his Immortal Awareness came into contact with that immense restriction field, unexpectedly, no matter what he did, he was unable to penetrate it. He was only able to sense that this enormous restriction field contained an astonishing energy.

"Qin Yu, you should stop trying." Ao Wuming told Qin Yu to stop. "This enormous restriction barrier was something that was deployed together by the top three experts of the Hidden Emperor Star. What I said earlier of using my strength and forcing my way through was only meant for the entrance. As for this restriction field, trying to break through it is simply impossible."

"The top three experts of the Hidden Emperor Star?" Jun Luoyu looked toward Ao Wuming.

Qin Yu was also confused, shouldn't the strongest person in the Hidden Emperor Star be the Hidden Emperor? How come there's this 'top three experts' of the Hidden Emperor Star then?

"Although the Hidden Emperor's sphere of influence only consist of the Hidden Emperor Star; rather, it only consists of the 'Hidden Lead' of the Hidden Emperor Star. Even then the major powers of the Immortal Realm, Emperor Yu, Profound Emperor and Cyan Emperor, don't dare to offend Hidden Emperor. If the Hidden Emperor Star only had Hidden Emperor alone, then Emperor Yu and gang could use their

numerous subordinates and battle tactics against him and wouldn't be scared of him."

Ao Wuming continued to explain in detail. "This Hidden Emperor has two experts as his subordinates, the Black and White Immortal Emperors. Although I called them 'subordinates,' Hidden Emperor instead calls the Black and White Immortal Emperors as his close friends."

"Are those two very strong?" Jun Luoyu frowned. "How come I've only heard of the Hidden Emperor of the Hidden Emperor Star and not anything about the Black and White Immortal Emperors?"

Ao Wuming laughed. "The Black and White Immortal Emperors don't care about fame and reputation. They also rarely engage in worldly matters. Thus, their reputation is naturally not renowned. However, their strength was not something to be doubted. That's because… they are both level eight Immortal Emperors."

Jun Luoyu was startled.

Qin Yu was also shocked.

He knew that Emperor Yu was a level eight Immortal Emperor.

However, this Hidden Emperor was a bit too valiant. Not only was he a level nine Immortal Emperor himself, even his two friends were both level eight Immortal Emperors.

"If we were to compare the super experts, then perhaps only when Emperor Yu, Profound Emperor and Cyan Emperor combined their strength would they be able to compete with Hidden Emperor." Sighed Qin Yu.

"No." Ao Wuming shook his head and said. "Qin Yu, remember that the power level alone doesn't equate one's actual strength. Although Emperor Yu is a level eight Immortal Emperor, but his actual attack strength is something that's hard to determine."

Qin Yu slightly smiled.

He certainly understood this. To reach level eight of nine levels of Immortal Emperor could already be considered as reaching the pinnacle of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realms. When they fight, they would certainly need few special skills or extremely powerful Divine Weapons.

"With these three people present, who would dare to disturb the cultivation of the Hidden Emperor?" Ao Wuming laughed and said. "Furthermore, a large amount of scattered and idle Immortal Emperors are in the Hidden Emperor's Hidden Lead. The Hidden Emperor's strength… was extremely powerful. He has his own disciples and such."

Jun Luoyu couldn't help but sigh. He said. "The Hidden Emperor's influence is limited to a single Hidden Emperor Star but his overall strength is instead stronger than people like Emperor Yu. Extraordinary, extraordinary."

"The real strength in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realms isn't determined by how much territory you control. Instead, it's determined by the amount and strength of the level seven, eight and nine Immortal Emperors." Ao Wuming said solemnly.

Both Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu came to realize that.

In the war between the top powers, although level two and three Immortal Emperors were still influential, they are useless in the big picture. The people that truly influence the path of the war are those super high level experts. At the very least, they'd have to reach the level of the Green Blood Sword Immortal, Zhi Bai's level before they qualify to have the arrogance.

"Come, let's go to the East Star City's main city." Said Ao Wuming. "This time, the main reason why I came to the Hidden Emperor Star was to meet a friend. After meeting that friend, I don't have any other business here. At that time, we could all go and cultivate in seclusion together. Hehe…"

"Let's go quickly then!" Said Qin Yu with a laugh.

“Let’s go!”

The three became three rays of light as they flew toward the East Star City’s ‘main city.’

Seeing these large cities in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realms, the mortal cities in the Qianlong Continent appeared to be like nothing more than villages. The disparity was extremely big!

The tall city wall continued to extend all the way from north to south. It appeared to be endless. Merely the walls on one side of the city were already an unknowingly thousands of miles long. Perhaps, only with the help of countless Immortal and Devil Realm experts were they able to establish such a huge city.

Inside the Main City of the East Star City.

“There’re too many people.” Right after entering through the city gate, Jun Luoyu started to lament.

“There’s not even a hint of a man in the Hidden Lead but, there’re countless people in here.” Qin Yu also felt that this place was extraordinarily lively. The Hidden Emperor Star was deserving of being a famous planet within the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realms. There are experts from all over the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm and Demon Realm.

“Haha, the influence of the Hidden Emperor Star is both tangled and complicated. It is, after all, the Hidden Emperor’s planet. No matter the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm or the Devil Realm, they all have their respective staffs stationed here.” Ao Wuming said with a laugh.

The three strolled around the street.

Even walking on the street needed strength. Those who were weak had to walk toward the corner of the road whereas those who were strong could walk in the middle of the road. Of course, this was something that everyone in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm knew.

“Big brother Wuming, who are you meeting?” Asked Jun Luoyu.

“A good friend of mine, he’s the boss of the Beasts of the Demon Realm in the Hidden Emperor Star.” Ao Wuming said casually. “His power is a lot stronger than you two. I came to know him back in the days through drinking.”

Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu both chuckled within.

Seems like this Ao Wuming was truly an alcohol addict.

“Jie Li, what does that young fellow possessing a treasure have anything to do with you? What, are you planning to snatch it away from him in broad daylight that too in the middle of the main streets of the East Star City just because you possess great skills? Isn’t that a bit too excessive?!”

Qin Yu and gang were still chatting when they heard loud shouting coming from up ahead.

“Oh? Snatching in broad daylight? Interesting, let’s go check it out.” Ao Wuming evidently loved getting into the action. Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu also followed. At this moment, there was already a crowd gathered up ahead.

They entered inside the crowd to see.

Although Qin Yu’s strength wasn’t strong, with the assistance of the Meteor Tear, his Immortal Awareness was extremely sensitive. He immediately discovered two people in front of him. The black clothed male, with long hair, was a level nine Devil King. As for the purple clothed male, was a level eight Golden Immortal.

Standing behind the purple clothed male was a frightened youth. This youth’s strength was only a level six Heavenly/Standard Immortal.

The black clothed long hair male said enthusiastically. “Jia Jin, although this youth was lucky enough to dig out this treasure, but with his strength, it’s completely impossible for him to safeguard it. As they

say… the treasure of a genius is the possession of the strong. You better step aside."

Qin Yu couldn't help it and started laughing.

The possession of the strong, the tamper was very smooth.

[TL:Don't know if this term came up before. Seems like it had.]

The purple clothed youth instead shook his head and said. "In your dreams. To want to snatch it in broad daylight in the middle of the main street, no matter what, you'd best forget about being able to get away with it."

"Then you can drop dead." The black clothed long hair male voice suddenly grew cold. His long hair moved without the wind. He barely moved but his body turned into a black shadow and disappeared.

"Asura Devil Technique, he's pretty skillful, his weapon is a Top Grade Devil Weapon." Ao Wuming stood aside as he provided commentary. "That level eight Golden Immortal… hohoho, their strength should be pretty close."

When these two started to fight, the crowd that surrounded them immediately retreated back.

Numerous aura waves of the two spreaded in all directions. The two experts appeared to be extremely familiar with each other, they were surprisingly equally matched instantly.

"Two idiots."

An ice-cold voice sounded.

Jun Luoyu had already arrived next to that pitiful and frightened youth. When they started fighting, their frantic aura had almost killed this level six Heavenly Immortal. Fortunately, Jun Luoyu arrived to block it.

“What did you say?!” The facial expression of both the black clothed long hair youth and the purple clothed youth immediately changed. They stopped fighting and looked at Jun Luoyu.

Everyone wanted to save their face, especially experts at the level like them.

“You!” Jun Luoyu pointed at the black clothed long hair youth. “The strong forcibly taking stuff from the weak is not something that rarely occurs. However, you tried to do in it broad daylight and even in the middle of the main street. If you’re not an idiot, then what are you?”

“And you!” Jun Luoyu pointed at the purple clothed youth. “You wanted to protect him but then started fighting and completely forgot about protecting. Had I been a bit slower, this little fellow would’ve lost his life already. You call that protecting?”

The facial expression of both the black clothed long haired youth and the purple clothed youth were very unsightly. Regardless of who, if they’re being pointed at and then scolded by someone, they would be in a bad mood.

“Scram!”

A cold shout sounded. Two large hands appeared in the air. They pushed aside the black clothed long hair youth and the purple clothed youth. Like sandbags, the two were smashed onto the walls of either side of the street.

He had dragon like muscular arms, robust body, explosive red hair and tiger like eyes.

Just standing there, his unshakable grandeur caused everyone in the surrounding to tremble in their hearts.

What a robust man!

“Meng Hong.” Ao Wuming laughed and said.

"Wuming, you finally came." The red haired robust man laughed loudly and said. At the same time, he glanced at the black clothed long hair youth and the purple clothed youth and scolded. "Motherfuckers, as for your travial matters, this time, I'll spare your life cause I am in a good mood because of my brother's arrival, if in future I'm to see you guys block my road in the main street, I'll kill you."

The black clothed long hair youth and the purple clothed youth gulped, they didn't dare to say any superfluous words and immediately ran away.

Although others didn't know who this red haired robust man was, they did.

He was a Demon Emperor, an extremely strong Demon Emperor on top of that. Even if the black clothed long hair male and the purple clothed youth were to ask the seniors in their school to come, they'll still be throwing away their life.

"Meng Hong, let's chat after we arrive at your place." Said Ao Wuming.

"Sure." Meng Hong smiled at Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu. Jun Luoyu pulled that level six Heavenly Immortal's hand and followed Meng Hong.

Inside a Manor that was dozens of acres big.

"Wuming, you still haven't introduce me to these two gentlemen." Said Meng Hong with a laugh.

Ao Wuming immediately turned to Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu and introduced them. "This is Jun Luoyu. This is Qin Yu. They are both my good brothers."

Meng Hong looked at Jun Luoyu and Qin Yu, his face was filled with smiles.

"Brother Luoyu, brother Qin Yu, as you are Wuming's brothers, then you are also my brothers. In the future, if anything were to happen in

the Hidden Emperor Star or the Devil Realm's Beast's territory, go ahead and come find me."

Said Meng Hong while patting his chest. He appeared to be very outspoken and straightforward.

Immediately after that, he laughed and said. "Of course, I am unable to take charge of the Bird Clan and the Dragon Clan. Anything within the Dragon Clan, Prince Wuming's words will be a lot more useful than mine." Ao Wuming who stood on the side also started laughing.

Jun Luoyu said. "Big brother Wuming, you still haven't introduce us to brother Meng Hong."

Ao Wuming did a facepalm and then laughed. "It's my mistake, Luoyu, Qin Yu, this is the Devil Realm's Beast Clan's 'Ox Demon Emperor's' Demon Emperor Meng Hong of the Thirty Six Heavenly Stars. He's very powerful."

Qin Yu didn't pay complete attention to what Ao Wuming said.

That's because he remembered what Meng Hong said, 'If anything were to happen in the Devil Realm's Beast's territory, go ahead and come find me.'

"Wasn't Fei Fei a Fiery Eyed Water Ape? He's part of the Beast Clan. Maybe this Meng Hong knows about the information regarding Fei Fei." Qin Yu started to become emotional.

Before he could even give any words of compliment, Qin Yu immediately asked. "Brother Meng Hong, did anyone called Huo Fei ascend into your Beast Clan within the past two hundred years?"

After saying those words, Qin Yu was so nervous that he was even able to hear his own heartbeat. His eyes were staring straight at Meng Hong.

Meng Hong was confused, he said. "Huo Fei? Is the one you're talking about… the latest arrival of the Apes and Monkey Clan, that super Divine Beast, that Fiery Eyed Water Ape?"

Chapter 37

Qin Yu felt that a sudden burst of dizziness entered his brain. With eyes wide open, he looked at Meng Hong. “You said, you said… the Monkey and Ape Clan had a Fiery Eyed Water Ape named ‘Hou Fei’?”

Qin Yu only asked Meng Hong about it because he suddenly thought about it, never had he expected that this Meng Hong actually knew about Fei Fei. Right now, what Qin Yu wanted to make sure of the most was whether the Hou Fei that Meng Hong spoke of was his second brother or not.

“Haha, why would I deceive you?” Meng Hong laughed loudly. “Brother Qin Yu, how about we discuss about this matter more after we reach the table? I have already prepared a banquet in the great hall.”

Qin Yu knew that he was too impulsive, they were still in the corridor of the Manor. For him to try to get to the heart of the matter, he really was too anxious.

He forced down his excitement and apologized. “Yes, let’s talk about this after we arrived at the table.”

Ao Wuming looked at Qin Yu, he could sense the rapid change in Qin Yu’s mood. That fast changing mood had Qin Yu’s face to be slightly red.

With magnificent hospitality, Meng Hong lead Ao Wuming, Jun Luoyu and Qin Yu into the great hall. Inside the great hall, numerous maids were standing and bowing. There were four seats in the great all. In front of every seat was a knee-high table. Each of the table was filled with beautiful culinary delicacy.

The four of them each took their seat.

After being treated to three rounds of wine, Qin Yu had calmed down a little. At this moment, he asked. “Brother Meng Hong, You had said earlier than a Fiery Eyed Water Ape called ‘Hou Fei’ had appeared within the Ape and Monkey Clan?”

Right after hearing Qin Yu's question, Meng Hong immediately placed down his wine cup. He crudely wiped the corner of his mouth and said with his eyes wide open. "Brother Qin Yu, regarding this matter, at that time, it had caused the whole Ape and Monkey Clan to be incomparably bustling with noise and excitement. That Fiery Eyed Water Monkey was called 'Hou Fei,' that I am absolutely certain."

"Are you sure that there's only a single Fiery Eyed Water Monkey called Hou Fei?" Qin Yu asked.

"Haha…" Ao Wuming started laughing out loud. "Oh Qin Yi, what did you think the Fiery Eyed Water Monkey was? That's a Super Divine Beast, there had only been a couple Fiery Eyed Water Monkeys in the whole history of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. As for the ones that's still alive right now, it's only Hou Fei. Did you think that it's that easy to be renowned?"

Qin Yu had a sigh of relief from the bottom of his heart.

"When did that Fiery Eyed Water Monkey called Hou Fei appeared in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm?" Qin Yu had more questions. He wanted to thoroughly understand the situation so that he can be relieved.

"Very short, only a couple hundred of years ago." Meng Hong said casually.

For an expert at the level of a Demon Emperor, a couple hundred years was an extremely short period of time.

"There's only a small amount of Super Divine Beasts in the Demon Realm. The amount of Super Divine Beasts within the Beast Clan was even less. When my Beast Clan found that Hou Fei, we even had a large celebration." Laughed Meng Hong.

Qin Yu was completely certain now.

This Hou Fei that Meng Hong spoke of should be his brother.

"Qin Yu. Why are you so concerned about that Hou Fei?" Jun Luoyu asked curiously.

Qin Yu laughed and said. "Luoyu, this was something that you didn't know but this Hou Fei was actually my brother."

"Oh?" All of them grew curious.

"Qin Yu, how did you had a relationship with this Hou Fei?" Ao Wuming asked.

"Big brother Wuming, there's still a lot of things that I can't clearly describe. After a couple days you guys will be able to understand." Qin Yu passed the question by like that. Simultaneously, he looked at Meng Hong and asked. "Meng Hong, you said that the Fiery Eyed Water Ape was a Super Divine Beast?"

"Right." Meng Hong nodded with certainty. Immediately after that, he looked at Qin Yu puzzledly. "Could it be that you didn't know about this?"

Jun Luoyu also started to laugh and said. "It's not only Qin Yu who didn't know about it, I also don't have much knowledge of it. I only know that the Five Clawed Golden Dragon and the Phoenix of the Bird Clan are Super Divine Beasts. As for the rest, I know nothing about them."

"Brother Wuming, it's better for you to tell them about it. You're the most qualified one." Laughed Meng Hong.

Ao Wuming himself was a Five Clawed Golden Dragon, so it was obviously the best for him to speak. Ao Wuming laughed and said. "Haha, Super Divine Beasts… are extremely rare. Even the ones that numbered the most amongst the Super Divine Beasts, the Five Clawed Golden Dragon, it's also only a couple of them. You can even count them with your hands."

It was evident that the amount of Five Clawed Golden Dragon was less than ten.

"There's the most Five Clawed Golden Dragon Super Divine Beasts?" Said Qin Yu.

"Right." Ao Wuming laughed again. "The Bird Clan was divided into many different types. The Beast Clan was the same. Only my Scaled Clan was almost nearly dominated by the Dragon Clan. The Dragon Clan could be considered as the Scaled Clan itself. If the Dragon Clan doesn't have a lot of members, if they didn't have a lot of Super Divine Beasts, then how could they compete with the Bird and Beast Clans?"

Qin Yu, Jun Luoyu and Meng Hong all laughed.

They all knew that the Bird Clan was divided into the Eagle Clan, Peng Clan, Phoenix, Hong Luan… and numerous others. The Beast Clan was also divided into the Qilin, Lion, Ape and Monkey, Ox, Tiger, Bear and a lot more.

Only the Scaled Clan's minor clans were able to be completely disregarded. The Scaled Clan was almost completely carried by the Dragon Clan.

Or in other words, the Dragon Clan could represent the whole Scaled Clan.

"The Super Divine Beast within my Dragon Clan was only the Five Clawed Golden Dragon. However, the Super Divine Beasts within the Beast Clan are the Golden Eyed Rock Ape, Fiery Eyed Water Ape, Purple Eyed Ox Demon King and the Fire Qilin. The Beast Clan had four types of Super Divine Beasts whereas our Dragon Clan only had one. Thus, naturally our number would be slightly bigger." Laughed Ao Wuming.

Qin Yu smiled and nodded.

He now understood that the Super Divine Beasts within the Beast Clan are the Golden Eyed Rock Ape, Fiery Eyed Water Ape, Purple Eyed Ox Demon King and the Fire Qilin.

"Brother Wuming, although the Beast Clan had four different types of Super Divine Beast, but there's currently not even a single Fire Qilin in the whole Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. There's at most only three Purple Eyed Ox Demon King and only a single Golden Eyed Rock Ape. As for the Fiery Eyed Water Ape, we had also only recently discovered one." Said Meng Hong with a smile.

Hearing these numbers, Qin Yu was amazed.

"Qin Yu, do you understand the status of that Hou Fei now?" Laughed Ao Wuming.

Qin Yu grew excited within.

How can he not understand? There's actually only two Super Divine Beasts within the Ape and Monkey Clan – one Golden Eyed Rock Ape and one Fiery Eyed Water Ape. Do one even need to think about what status Hou Fei currently held?

"The Beast Clan is mostly supported by the Ape and Monkey Clan and the Ox Clan. And because of the fact that there's three Purple Eyed Ox Demon Kings that's born with leadership, that's why the strength of the Beast Clan was very powerful." Ao Wuming praised.

"What is Hou Fei doing right now? Brother Meng Hong, do you know of it?" Asked Qin Yu with a smile.

Qin Yu wanted to know more information regarding his second brother.

Meng Hong laughed and said. "Who would not pay attention to the new Super Divine Beast of our Beast Clan? About two hundred years ago, I don't know what His Majesty the Ox Demon King was thinking, he actually sent the youngest Purple Eyed Ox Demon King, a Purple Eyed Ox Demon King that's only at the level of Demon King, Man Qian, into the Mortal Realm. Although the Ni Yang Realm was important, it's still unworthy of sending down a Super Divine Beast."

Meng Hong, as an Emperor of the Beast Clan and one of the Thirty Six Heavenly Stars of the Ox Demon Emperor, knows completely regarding

the matter of the Ox Demon Emperor sending Man Qian down to the Mortal Realm.

“Meng Hong. Don’t talk drivel, how would you be able to understand what His Majesty the Ox Demon Emperor was thinking?” Reprimanded Ao Wuming.

“Right, right.”

Meng Hong fling his head, he knew that he was a bit hot headed.

“Meng Hong, my brother Qin Yu asked you about Huo Fei yet you went as far as to talk about Man Qian.” Ao Wuming shook his head.

“Ah, my apologies, brother Qin Yu.” Meng Hong immediately apologized and then said. “Regarding this Hou Fei. At that time when the Fiery Eyed Water Ape appeared within the Beast Clan, the news of it spread like a whirlwind. One of the two Emperors within my Beast Clan, His Majesty the ‘Great Ape Emperor,’ personally left to beat up Hou Fei and then started to keep Hou Fei by his side.”

“His Majesty the Great Ape Emperor is personally keeping Hou Fei by his side?” Qin Yu felt relieved. Hou Fei was being treated as a treasure, so he would naturally not encounter any danger.

Ao Wuming puffed his mouth and said. “Although the Beast Clan possess two Emperors, but the one who’s actually in charge is the ‘Ox Demon Emperor.’ As for the ‘Great Ape Emperor,’ he might take part in battles but if he were to be tasked with administering the enormous Beast Clan, that’s certainly impossible.”

“Although His Majesty the Great Ape Emperor doesn’t do administer work, but he’s naturally very concerned about the second Super Divine Beast of the Ape and Monkey Clan.” Said Meng Hong solemnly.

The Ape and Monkey Clan, even with the addition of Hou Fei, only had two Super Divine Beasts.

How could the Great Ape Emperor not be concerned about Hou Fei?

"Come, drink." Qin Yu raised his cup up for a toast and started to drink happily with the rest. He was extremely happy to know news about his second brother Hou Fei.

After they ate and drank for half a day, they were on very good friendly terms.

"Brother Qin Yu, that Hou Fei, now that we mention him, he's extremely strange." Meng Hong drank a mouthful of wine and said with a frown.

"Oh? What's strange about him?" Qin Yu immediately prick up his ears. Meng Hong lay down his wine cup and said. "This Hou Fei, this Hou Fei train really hard by Great Ape Emperor's side. However, other than training, he surprisingly always wanted to go to the territory of the Bird Clan. Say, don't you think that's strange?"

"Going to the Bird Clan?"

Qin Yu immediately understand what he meant. His second brother wanting to go to the territory of the Bird Clan should likely be to seek for 'Xiao Hei.' Afterall, Hou Fei doesn't know where he, Qin Yu, would ascend to in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

However, Xiao Hei was certain to ascend to the Demon Realm's Bird Clan's territory.

"Did he managed to go to the Bird Clan's territory?" Qin Yu asked.

Meng Hong replied clearly. "In order to reach the Bird Clan's territory from the Beast Clan's territory, one must first past the Dragon Clan's territory. The journey was also filled with all kinds of danger. The Great Ape Emperor told Hou Fei directly that he would not bring him to the Bird Clan's territory until he's at least at the level of a Demon King."

"Guess what happened with that Hou Fei." Meng Hong looked toward Qin Yu, Jun Luoyu and Ao Wuming.

Seeing that the three had expressions showing that they were waiting for the answer, he contentedly said. "That Hou Fei was extremely abnormal,

worthy to be called a Super Divine Beast, in a mere hundred some years, he managed to train all the way to the level one Demon King!"

"A hundred some years?" Qin Yu was somewhat amazed.

"Don't you think that's fast, how abnormal was that. Even if he was a Super Divine Beast, even if he had the guidance of the Great Ape Emperor, his speed still shouldn't be this abnormal." Meng Hong sighed.

Ao Wuming started laughing. "Haha… brother Meng Hong, had you said these words in front of others, then it's still good. However, saying those words in front of brother Luoyu, it's nothing but a jest. Do you know what people called brother Luoyu?"

Hearing Ao Wuming speaking like that, Jun Luoyu helplessly smiled.

"What people called brother Luoyu?" Meng Hong was startled.

"Genius Immortal Emperor!" Said Ao Wuming proudly. "Genius Immortal Emperor, in a couple hundred years, brother Luoyu already managed to reach level two Mystic Immortal. The time he took to reach Golden Immortal was less than a hundred years! That Hou Fei was even a Super Divine Beast and had the guidance of the Great Ape Emperor. Brother Luoyu is only a human and didn't had a master, he reached that level all by himself without any assistance."

Meng Hong looked at Jun Luoyu in shock.

Jun Luoyu could only shake his head and laugh.

"Genius Immortal Emperor, I did not expect brother Luoyu to be this outstanding." Meng Hong looked at Jun Luoyu with wide open eyes.

"Luck, it's only luck." Laughed Jun Luoyu.

Meng Hong took a deep breath and looked toward Ao Wuming. "Brother Wuming, the guests of today's fest were all extraordinary. Brother Luoyu is the Genius Immortal Emperor, then what about brother Qin Yu? Surely he's also extraordinary."

"Oh don't mention me, I'm but a commoner." Qin Yu waved his hand and laughed.

"What's there to be modest about?" Ao Wuming laughed.

He was extremely curious regarding Qin Yu.

To be able to flee from a level seven Devil Emperor, possessing an Immortal Mansion that's even bigger than his Wuming Dragon Mansion and then being brothers with the new Super Divine Beast of the Beast Clan, 'Hou Fei.'

A man like this, could he be a commoner?

"Brother Qin Yu, he's stronger than me." Jun Luoyu laughed insipidly.

Jun Luoyu had personally seen Qin Yu's astonishing speed when he was being chased by the 'White Haired Blood Devil.' A speed that even the 'White Haired Blood Devil' was unable to catch up to. Furthermore, he didn't even use his Divine Weapon, the Sky Shifter. He did all that using his skills.

Furthermore, Jun Luoyu also knew that Qin Yu could unexpectedly change his body. A man with the strength of only level two or three Golden Immortal that could easily flee from the 'White Haired Blood Devil' Xue Yileng.

Jun Luoyu was not ashamed of being inferior to him!

"Okay, you all don't have to look at me like this. To be honest… I am indeed the weakest amongst the four of us." Said Qin Yu with a smile.

Everyone had secrets hidden in their heart, seeing Qin Yu acting this way, they would not continue to question.

Merely Qin Yu's mysteriousness had already been deeply engraved in the bottom of their hearts.

"Brother Meng Hong, big brother Wuming, I have a thing to ask you two… had there been a black eagle called 'Hei Yu' appearing in the Bird

Clan within the past two hundred years?" Qin Yu had always been concerned about Xiao Hei.

"Hei Yu?"

Ao Wuming and Meng Hong were both very confused. Ao Wuming promptly said. "Qin Yu, the population of the bird clan was immense. Those called 'Hei Yu' should be by the thousands and tens of thousands. Which one are you talking about?"

Qin Yu thought about it for a moment and then said. "Hei Yu is a black eagle. As for what exactly his species was, I am not even sure about that. However, I know one thing for certain… he's at the very least a Top Level Divine Beast. He might perhaps even be a Super Divine Beast. He ascended up within the last two hundred years. Do you know of him?"

Anxiously, Qin Yu looked toward Ao Wuming and Meng Hong.

Ao Wuming was the prince of the Dragon Clan and Meng Hong was one of the Thirty Six Heavenly Stars under the Ox Demon Emperor. They ought to know major news in the Demon Realm.

"Someone called Hei Yu? And at the very least a Top Level Divine Beast?" Meng Hong started to frown. Ao Wuming was also carefully thinking about the stuff he knew. Qin Yu was staring at the two and waiting for an answer.

Chapter 38

"Have you all heard of him?" Asked Qin Yu who grew a bit impatient.

Meng Hong thought for a bit but still shook his head. He said to Qin Yu. "Qin Yu, I've never heard of a Divine Beast called Hei Yu appearing within the Bird Clan in the past two hundred years."

Seeing that Qin Yu was a bit disappointed, Meng Hong continued. “You should ask Wuming, he’s the Prince of the Dragon Clan and the Dragon Clan’s territory was next to the Bird Clan’s. He knows more than me, maybe he would know.”

Qin Yu firmly looked toward Ao Wuming. Ao Wuming started to helplessly shake his head. “Qin Yu, you said that that Hei Yu was at least a Top Level Divine Beast? And he’s also just recently ascend to here within the past two hundred years?”

“Right, at the very least he’s a Top Level Divine Beast.” Qin Yu nodded continously.

Xiao Hei possessed inherited memories, this signifies that Xiao Hei was at the least a Top Level Divine Beast. He might even be a Super Divine Beast.

“You also said that he’s a black eagle?” Ao Wuming had a slight smile on his face.

Qin Yu nodded.

“Qin Yu, let me tell you… the amount of Super Divine Beast was extremely sparse. As for Top Level Divine Beasts, they’re also sparse. If that Hei Yu was a Top Level Divine Beast that ascended within the last two hundred years, then I would most certainly know about it!” Said Ao Wuming decisively. “However, I had never heard that there’s a Top Level Divine Beast named Hei Yu ascended here within the last two hundred years.”

Qin Yu was slightly startled. However, he suddenly came to realization and hurriedly asked. “Perhaps… perhaps he’s concealing his name?”

“That is also possible.” Ao Wuming loosened his firm expression. “According to the information that my Dragon Clan possess, there’s three Top Level Divine Beasts that ascended to the Bird Clan. One of them was a Hong Luan, the other is from the Peng Clan and the last was from the Crane Clan. There wasn’t any from the Eagle Clan.”

“Therefore, the Top Level Divine Beast you spoke of was simply nonexistent.” Ao Wuming once again cut off Qin Yu’s hope.

Qin Yu felt a headache.

His heart began to feel somewhat jittery. Unable to help himself, he frowned.

“That shouldn’t be the case, Xiao Hei ascended at the same time as Fei Fei. Fei Fei ascended into the territory of the Beast Clan, then why isn’t there any news regarding Xiao Hei? Xiao Hei possessed inherited memories, and that was absolutely certain. So why?”

Qin Yu head was like being shocked by electricity. He’s also extremely anxious.

Xiao Hei was the only person Qin Yu had with him growing up. Their relationship was very deep. Ao Wuming’s speech caused Qin yu to have an indescribable panicky feeling from the bottom of his heart. He believed that Ao Wuming would certainly not lie to him.

And the grand Dragon Clan would certainly not had mistaken the information.

“Ah, could Hei Yu be a Super Divine Beast?” Asked Qin Yu.

Meng Hong who stood on the side started to laugh loudly. “Haha… brother Qin Yu, let me tell you. There’s four types of Super Divine Beasts within the Bird Clan. Two types were from the Peng Clan. The other two are the Seven Colored Peacock and the Phoenix. There’s certainly not Black Eagle.”

Ao Wuming also nodded. “Qin Yu, if a Super Divine Beast were to appear in the Bird clan, then how would I not know of it? Let me tell you, there’s only a single Super Divine Beast emerging within the the Bird Clan. It’s a Golden Winged Peng of the Peng Clan. His name is Zong Jue.”

“Zong Jue.” Qin Yu understood everything.

The top individual of the Mortal Realm's Chaotic Astral Ocean, the Island Master of the Devil Peng Island, Zong Jue. Qin Yu naturally knew of him.

"There's absolutely no other Super Divine Beast other than that Zong Jue." Ao Wuming said certainly. "Besides, there had never been a Super Divine Beast from the Eagle Clan. Unless the Eagle Clan were to be super lucky and had a Variant Super Divine Beast appearing in their ranks."

Qin Yu's eyes shined.

Right.

Xiao Hei had the appearance of a Black Eagle. He's not a Peng, Peacock or Phoenix. Maybe he's a Variant Divine Beast of the Eagle Clan.

"Qin Yu, you should stop overthinking it. Super Divine Beasts are very rare. For a special Variant Divine Beast to appear, that's much harder to come by. In the whole history of my Dragon Clan, only my big brother was a Blood Dragon." When Ao Wuming mentioned his big brother, his expression grew sullen.

"The only Blood Dragon in the Dragon Clan's history?" Jun Luoyu was surprised.

How many years had the Dragon Clan been in existence?

Not many people know. However, it's certainly an enormous amount of years. However, in all those years, there's only a single Blood Dragon's emergence.

"Even if he's a Variant Divine Beast, then regardless if he's a Top Level Divine Beast or a Super Level Divine Beast, it's impossible for him to be unknown… if he were to exist, then my Dragon Clan ought to know. However, we do not know about him."

Ao Wuming's words were like Heavenly Thunders striking directly on Qin Yu's head.

"What exactly happened to Xiao Hei?"

Qin Yu was continuously thinking and immediately grew very worried. His second brother Hou Fei had the Great Ape Emperor of the Dual Emperor of the Beast Clan looking after him. This allowed Qin Yu to feel very at ease. However, what about Xiao Hei?

"This…" Seeing Qin Yu's expression, Ao Wuming, Jun Luoyu and Meng Hong became lost at to what to say.

They were all able to tell that Qin Yu was very concerned about this Hei Yu.

"Qin Yu, perhaps some of the people within my Dragon Clan were slacking off and didn't gather all the information of the Bird Clan. Furthermore, the territory of the Bird Clan was extremely large, it's about as large as the Immortal Realm. In such a large territory, perhaps somewhere in it was Hei Yu." Ao Wuming went to console Qin Yu.

Qin Yu took a deep breath and then slowly exhale.

"It's alright, don't worry, I'm fine." Although Qin Yu said those words, they were still able to see that his complexion was somewhat pale.

"Come, let's drink."

Said Meng Hong loudly. Immediately after the four started to drink again. The atmosphere in the great hall immediately became lively again. Merely that within all the drinking and laughing, in the deepest part of Qin Yu's eyes were still a hint of worry.

The East Star City was enormous. Qin Yu had never seen such an enormous city before. Even the Blue Flame Star's city were a lot smaller compared to the East Star City.

Since they had arrived in the Hidden Emperor Star, Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu would not immediately start training in seclusion.
The two of them accompanied Ao Wuming and Meng Hong and began visiting the East Star City. And Jiang Yan who had been in the Wuming

Dragon Mansion the whole time also came out of the Immortal Mansion to visit the city together with them.

A party of five were relaxingly strolling the East Star City.
Meng Hong was acting as the guide, he was introducing the surroundings to the four beside him.

“This building is called Heaven Connecting Building. It had nine thousand nine hundred and ninety nine floors and is the tallest building in the East Star City. Within the Heaven Connecting Building were casinos, auctions, shopping malls, restaurants, tea houses, and recreation and entertainment facilities.”

Said Meng Hong as he pointed at a tall building that lead all the way to the deepest skies.

From a glance, this Heaven Connecting Building does indeed thrust through the skies. It was impossible to see exactly how tall this Heaven Connecting Build was. However, the extremely tall Heaven Connecting Building would still instill a surge of emotions within those who saw it.

……

“This several hundred miles long extremely large palace is the Immortal Mansion Theme Park. There’s a lot of fun and interesting things inside. When one’s bored from cultivation, one could enter there and relax one’s body and mind.”

Meng Hong pointed at the enormous Immortal Mansion Theme Park that’s not far away.

The Immortal Mansion Theme Park wasn’t tall. From a glance, one could see numerous strange and mysterious buildings within it. The shorter ones were only a single floor building. As for the taller ones, they’re also nothing more than a couple floors tall. On the walls of the Immortal Mansion Theme Park carved a long drifting dragon.

“This engraving of the Divine Dragon revolve around half the Immortal Mansion Theme Park’s walls. Its length were over a thousand miles.”

Meng Hong smiled as he looked toward Ao Wuming. “The powers standing behind the Immortal Mansion Theme Park, amongst them were the Dragon Clan.”

Ao Wuming nodded and laughed. “Fifty percent of the earning from this Immortal Mansion Theme Park goes to my Dragon Clan. At that time, the idea of building this Immortal Mansion Theme Park had come from a cultivator too.”

“Within the Immortal Mansion Theme Park were places for entertainment, excitement, and freight. There’s all sorts of places. Through the strange and exquisite game rules and the arrays of experts to control regulations, various fascinating and wondering places were constructed. Furthermore, there is a place within the Immortal Mansion Theme Park that allows practitioners to become even more intimate with and appreciate the nature.” Ao Wuming was clearly very knowledgeable of this Immortal Mansion Theme Park.

“Intersting, intersting. Let’s go, let’s go there.” Jiang Yan’s eyes were shining.

The couple mens could only force a bitter smile as they followed Jiang Yan to the Immortal Mansion Theme Park.

….. Three whole months passed. Under the guidance of Meng Hong, Qin Yu and them had went to every famous locations within the East Star City. They places were all strange and exquisite; so much that even QIn Yu feel that his mood had changed.

Sometimes, to train doesn’t necessarily need to be in seclusion. This type of sightseeing was also a type of training. This was especially true toward people like Qin Yu who had never really rested.

Within the Wuming Dragon Mansion.

“I had seen so much in the three months, I must say… those cultivators who possessed the strength to overturn seas and rivers, not only are they extremely strong in combat, they’re equally amazing in

constructing a city and the various peculiar places within it." Qin Yu praised.

A building that's nine thousand nine hundred ninety nine stories tall.

The Immortal Mansion Theme Park that's several hundred miles wide. The thousand miles long Divine Dragon Carving. While it might be effortless to mention them, however when one really stood in front of them…

Standing under the Heaven Connecting Building as one looked toward the building that pierces through the skies.

Standing in front of the gates of the Immortal Mansion Theme Park as one looked at the unending Divine Dragon Carving.

Standing inside the Sculpture Building and seeing the millions of vivid and lifelike statues.

……

All in all, those majestic aura was enough to cause people to quake in fear.

So it turns out that… that using the immortal level skills on the field of art was even more awe inspiring. This was the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. A world where Heavenly Immortal, Golden immortal, Heavenly Devil, Devil King, Heavenly Demon, Demon King, and Emperor level experts exist in.

A world that's far surpassing the mortal realm.

Although this world was bustling and lively, it's also as cruel and grim.

……

"Brother Qin Yu, those are the training rooms that I specially constructed within the Immortal Mansion. You and Luoyu can go ahead and pick whichever one you prefer to train in. There will be absolutely

no one to disturb you two." Smiling, Ao Wuming pointed toward a group of training rooms within the Wuming Immortal Mansion.

Ao Wuming didn't feel at ease to allow Qin Yu and Luoyu train in Meng Hong's place. That place was after all the outside world. However, this Wuming Dragon Mansion was much safer.

"Thank you big brother Wuming."

Both Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu thanked him.

"Training in seclusion, training in seclusion, all you know about is training in seclusion." Jiang Yan had her cheeks puffed up. She stared at Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu with her big eyes. "Who knows how long you'll be there once you started your seclusion training; I'll be left all alone."

"Yan'er, rest assured, I would not be taking a long time. Do you remember how long it took me to reach level two Mystic Immortal? Once I reached level three Mystic Immortal, I'll come right out. I suspect that I won't even need a hundred years." Said Jun Luoyu with a smile.

Qin Yu had finally experienced how outstanding this Genius Immortal Emperor was.

For others, to reach level three Mystic Immortal from level two Mystic Immortal, they would require an immense amount of time. Only this Jun Luoyu dared to say that he would only need a hundred years.

"Luoyu, you're totally showing off, totally showing off!" Said Ao Wuming detestfully.

Jun Luoyu exposed a forced smile. In reality, he wasn't showing off at all.

"I suspect the amount of time it takes for me to train would be about the same as brother Luoyu. It might even be a bit shorter." Said Qin Yu smiling. He had never dared to tell others his cultivation speed.

If he were to tell others that it had only been a dozen or so years since he since he ascended into the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, then Ao Wuming and them would likely be even more astonished.

'Three in Nine Soul Refinement.' Training the soul and refining the Nascent Soul to increase its energy. If one were to compare the speed of training, nothing could be faster than this.

"Good, you two, take care and train. As the training time is long and I have no serious matter in my hands, I will be staying in this Hidden Emperor Star for the next hundred years." Ao Wuming said while laughing.

Immediately after that, Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu each choose a training room and started training in seclusion.

Within a training room of the Wuming Dragon Mansion.

Qin Yu sat cross-legged and motionless on the vine mat. He does not have the dazzling radiance of others' cultivation. He also didn't have to engulf any Soul Aura. Qin Yu's cultivation was like sleeping.

Within the first layer of the Soul's Soul Space.

Clouds and mist were rolling. Within this boundless Soul Space, Qin Yu was sitting cross legged in mid air. However, his hands were constantly doing the Hand Seals of the Great God. After reaching the Earthly Soul Realm, Qin Yu's Thirty Six Forms Hand Seals were already different.

Likewise, executing this Thirty Six Forms Hand Seals consume an enormous amount of soul power; so much that Qin Yu smacked his lips.

Right after Qin Yu did a hand seal, he sensed that the energy within his soul were being franticly consumed. Qin Yu could only slowly do the hand seals. After doing two or three hand seals, he felt that he had to wait for his soul to replenish its energy become he could continue.

In order to completely execute the Thirty Six Forms Hand Seals, the amount of time Qin Yu needed was extremely long.

However, the effect was also extremely good. Qin Yu could feel that his soul were maturing at a continuous speed.

In order to the soul to transform, there's three methods. They correspond to the three types of cultivation experts.

The first method was to slowly let the soul progress with the passing of time. This method was extremely slow but very stable. The reason why many experts had cultivated for millions or even tens of millions of years was precisely this reason.

This method was very slow in increasing the expert's soul level.

The second method — Enlightenment.

Enlightenment were to let the soul achieve a profound state. Under that state, the soul would mature at a frightening speed. However, that state were something that can only be discovered but not sought.

Experts using this method, their cultivation speed were usually slow but were extremely fast at the moment of enlightenment.

The third method were something that only some special group of talented individuals possess. They were usually known as — Genius!

These people doesn't need enlightenment but their soul cultivation speed were always fast. Although their soul improvement speed were not as fast as those in the moment of enlightenment, but they're many times faster than those who use the first method.

Jun Luoyu belonged to this category. He was also the most excellent people in the third category. There's many geniuses within the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. However, a genius who achieved level two Mystic Immortal within a couple hundred years was a genius amongst geniuses.

As for Qin Yu…

He doesn't belong to any of the categories. His soul improvement speed was even faster than Jun Luoyu.

……

Time flew by. A year after another. The outside world was constantly changing. Within the training room, the amount of dust that covered Qin Yu were also continuously increasing…

Training within the Soul Space, Qin Yu was completely unable to sense the passing of time. He was only able to sense that his training had born fruit and that the Meteor Tear's Great God's Thirty Six Forms Hand Seals were a slightly easier to execute.

In the past, his soul strength only had the energy to execute two Hand Seals at once. However now, he could execute eight Hand Seals at once. And Qin Yu was still training hard. As for how many years had passed in the outside world, Qin Yu was completely unaware. He continued to be immerse in training…

Chapter 39

Sitting by the pond, Jiang Yan's white toes were stirring the pound water. Her large quick witted eyes were spinning around and around. One does not know what kind of sinister plot she was currently thinking of.

"So boring!"

Jiang Yan suddenly shouted. After shouting, she saw that there wasn't anyone coming and then shouted even louder. "So freaking boring!"

"Little sister Yan'er, stop shouting." The beautiful and gentle Madam Ao walked over. "Qin Yu and your big brother Luoyu had both entered seclusion training, even your big brother Wuming had entered seclusion training."

Ten years after Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu started their seclusion training, Ao Wuming, having nothing to do, decided to also enter seclusion training.

This caused the restless Jiang Yan to be extremely pained. Initially, she was able to chat and play with her sister-in-law Lian Zhu. However, as time passed, Jiang Yan grew bored of doing that.

"It's been fifty years!" Jiang Yan held her palm toward Lian Zhu. With her eyes wide open, she said. "Big sister Lian Zhu, can you see? It's been fifty years! Qin Yu and big brother Louyu had already been in seclusion training for fifty years! I'm about to die from boredom, die from boredom!!!"

Lian Zhu shook her head and slightly smiled. She stroked Jiang Yan's head.

Jiang Yan puff her mouth but didn't say anything.

"Don't worry, if you really can't keep waiting for them, then you can also go and enter seclusion training. Once one started training, they'll be unable to feel the passing of time. If you were to strenuously wait for them, then the more impatient you are, the more painful it'll be to wait." Said Lian Zhu while smiling.

Jiang Yan shook her head very hard. "No, I don't like training."

"Qin Yu, Jun Luoyu and Ao Wuming, this lady would wait for another fifty years. If you all still don't come out to keep this lady company then, humph humph… then let's see how this lady would deal with you all when you do come out."

Jiang Yan looked toward the direction of the training rooms and said fiercely.

"Big sister Lian Zhu, let's go take a stroll down the street." Said Jiang Yan as she pulled Lian Zhu's hand.

Lian Zhu slightly laughed and nodded. She said. “Okay, I know that it’s impossible to persuade you.”

“Heehee.” Jiang Yan showed a brilliant smile to Lian Zhu. Lian Zhu did a hand seal and then Jiang Yan and Lian Zhu disappeared into thin air from the Wuming Dragon Mansion.

This Wuming Dragon Mansion was created through Ao Wuming’s refinement. Lian Zhu, as Ao Wuming’s wife, naturally learned some techniques to control the Wuming Dragon Mansion.

×××

In the Wuming Dragon Mansion’s training room that Qin Yu was in.

Qin Yu’s body was already covered with a thick layer of dust. He had trained for fifty years but neither his clothes nor his physical appearance changed slightly.

Within the first layer of Qin Yu’s soul’s Earthly Soul Space.

Qin Yu was sitting cross legged and in the air within the boundless space. He was continuously executing the Thirty Six Hand Seals of the Great God.

Executing the Thirty Six Hand Seals was very difficult. After training for fifty years, Qin Yu’s current soul power was much stronger than before. He now could execute twelve Hand Seals at once.

However, when Qin Yu tried to continue the Hand Seals when he had reached the twelfth Hand Seal, it was as difficult as trying to ascend to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

Qin Yu’s consciousness started to have a light and airy feeling, and, at the same time, his consciousness directly flew into the Earthly Soul’s Second Layer Space from the Earthly Soul’s First Layer Space.

“I broke through!”

The sensation of breaking through to the Earthly Soul's Second Layer Space from the Earthly Soul's First Layer Space caused Qin Yu to be completely clear-headed.

Within the training room.

"Buzz~~"

Qin Yu's cross legged sitting body started to vibrate. The dust that covered his body were all shaked off. His sharp Earthly Dark Star power circulated through his body's surface and, in a flash, there was not a hint of dust covering Qin Yu's body. His appearance was still the same cold handsomeness that he had fifty years ago.

His eyes opened, his gaze was even more profound than before.

"Now that my soul realm level was a lot stronger than before, I'm about the level of a level four or five Golden immortal. I could attempt to break through the Dark Star's later stage into the Black Hole Realm." Qin Yu's expression was no longer tranquil.

He stood up.

"The training of the soul is taciturn, it is something that I can do within this training room. However, in order for me to make a breakthrough, I am required to refine a Golden Immortal's Nascent Soul. When that time comes, my energy would be surging. It is better that I train within my Qingyu Immortal Mansion."

After considering about it, Qin Yu changed the Qingyu Immortal Mansion to the size of a speck of dust, placed it within the training room and then entered it.

From the Dark Star Realm breaking through to the Black Hole Realm.

Would it be successful?

In reality, Qin Yu doesn't have a lot of certainty. After all, the next realm for the Dark Star Realm would be the Black Hole Realm was only Qin

Yu's own speculation. No matter what, if something were not to actually happen, then it's all a theory.

Within the Qingyu Immortal Mansion.

In the plaza within the main hall of Qin Yu's Immortal Mansion. Qin Yu was sitting in the middle of the plaza without moving. Qin Yu was able to feel completely reassured when he's inside the Qingyu Immortal Mansion.

"Fuu!" A blue flame that's blazing hot to the extreme started to revolve around Qin Yu's body. This was Qin Yu's current Stellar True Flame — Blue Heavenly Flame.

Qin Yu took out a level seven Golden Immortal's Nascent Soul. This Nascent Soul was the Yan Clan's great elder, Yan Gao's Nascent Soul.

Under the flames of the Blue Heavenly Flame, the Golden Immortal's Nascent Soul that doesn't have a soul to control it was easily dissolved. After a short amount of time, it melted into a puddle of golden liquid. This golden liquid started to coil around Qin Yu's body as it flew.

Qin Yu opened his mouth like a whale swallowing water, the Nascent Soul of a level seven Golden Immortal was directly swallowed by him.

A speck of dust was able to contain three thousand worlds.

Although the Dantian was located within the human stomach, but the space within it was also boundless.

Within Qin Yu's Dantian.

An extremely small black particle within the nucleus was faintly giving off an astonishing attractive force. The energy from the level seven Golden Immortal's Nascent Soul was being frantically swallowed. The Dark Star was slowly growing bigger and was undergoing some peculiar changes…

On the Qingyu Immortal Mansion's plaza.

Without any wind or sound, Qin Yu was quietly sitting cross legged in the middle of the paza. From the quietness, one was unable to tell that Qin Yu's dantian was currently ongoing a huge and astonishing change.

Suddenly–

"Boom!"

An extremely frightening energy was shot out from Qin Yu's body like numerous arrows. The energy shot all around without excluding anything. All of a sudden, a catastrophe covered the whole Qingyu Immortal Mansion…

At this moment, the defensive barrier of the Qingyu Immortal Mansion automatically started. The only thing that happened was that a faint light appeared in the plaza and the palace.

"Rumble~~~" Rumbles continued to sound in succession. A frantic wind whiz through the plaza. The whole plaza was shaking incessantly.

Qin Yu was floating within the explosions.

Swallow!

The energies that had shot to all directions frantically started to gather toward Qin Yu. Not only these energies, even the Elemental Spirit Aura from within the Qin Yu's Immortal Mansion were also gathering toward Qin Yu.

Like a whirlpool, Qin Yu swallowed the countless energy.

Within Qin Yu's dantian.

The Dark Star had already disappeared. Just like what Qin Yu planned, the Dark Star had turned into a vortex, a vortex that's swallowing everything… large amounts of energy were being swallowed up by it.

The Black Hole Realm.

The eighth great realm of the <> was the Black Hole Realm.

"What, what exactly happen?" Qin Yu was extremely shocked. He knew that the eighth great realm was the Black Hole Realm.

However, never had he expected that the Black Hole Realm had a 'black hole' like this. The Dark Star had absorbed enough energy to transform, it finally cave in and formed the black hole. However, this black hole was like a space channel that leads to a place that no one knows.

Qin Yu was able to sense that was frantically swallowing and absorbing immense energy of the surrounding. Regardless of what kind of energy it was, even the Qingyu Immortal Mansion's Elemental Spirit Aura is being swallowed.

Had the Qingyu Immortal Mansion not had its Defensive Barrier protecting it, then it's likely that Qin Yu would have also swallowed up all of the Elemental Spirit Core Stone.

At the moment the Black Hole was formed—

An ancient, extremely old and time surpassing space aura was transferred over from the other side of the black hole. All of a sudden, it binded up Qin Yu's consciousness and then assimilated into it.

Within Qin Yu's consciousness.

At the moment what that ancient aura assimilated into Qin Yu's consciousness, Qin Yu clearly sensed his transformation. It was an origin level transformation. It was a kind of feeling that Qin Yu was unable to describe clearly.

However, Qin Yu understood.

At that moment, Qin Yu felt as if he had turned from an ant into a person. Although it was an infant, he was nevertheless no longer an ant.

"The Black Hole Realm is still not stable enough, it needs energy."

Qin Yu immediately determined the reason why the Black Hole was continuously swallowing energy. Then, an idea popped into Qin Yu's head —

Blazing Profound Ring — Heavenly Flame Domain!
[TL: Combination of Black Flame Lord's Ring + White Profound Lord's Ring → Thunder called it Blazing Ice Ring → Which is a bad translation. Also, Lord of White Ice should be White Profound Lord]

A blue flame dragon flew out and encircled Qin Yu. The Heavenly Flame the Blazing Profound Ring's Heavenly Flame Domain displayed was dependent on the user's power level.

Back when Qin Yu was still in the Mortal Realm, he was only able to produce Purple Heavenly Flames.

However now, he was able to profound endless Blue Heavenly Flames.

"A level eight Golden Immortal's Nascent Soul, I'll see if that's sufficient enough." Qin Yu took out a level eight Golden Immortal's Nascent Soul from within the Blazing Profound Ring. "The early stage of the Black Hole Realm, I suspect my strength is only comparable to level five or six Golden Immortal. Giving it a level eight Golden Immortal's Nascent Soul should be sufficient."

While this was what Qin Yu was thinking in his mind, what about the reality?

The level eight Golden Immortal's Nascent Soul turned into a golden stream after being burned by the frantic Blue Heavenly Flames. With an inhale of Qin Yu's mouth, all of the stream was sucked into Qin Yu's stomach and into the Black Hole.

"Heavens, a level eight Golden Immortal's Nascent Soul was swallowed yet this Black Hole only slightly stabilized, it was almost as if there was no change at all." Qin Yu was scared by this change.

He was merely trying to reach the early stage of the Black Hole Realm, yet exactly how much energy was required?

Qin Yu took out a level nine Golden Immortal's Nascent Soul. In the great battle on the Maple Moon Star, Qin Yu obtained a lot of Golden Immortals' Nascent Soul. Qin Yu had originally thought that it was enough Nascent Souls for him to train for a long time.

However now, it was merely the early stage of the Black Hole Realm yet it required such an excessive amount of energy.

The level nine Golden Immortal's Nascent Soul was refined and sucked into the Black Hole. "it truly is a bottomless pit."

Contrary to expectations, Qin Yu had a slight smile on his face. However, he was still somewhat worried. That's because he felt that refining a level nine Golden Immortal's Nascent Soul did indeed stabilized the Black Hole Channel within his Dantian a lot.

However, the current Qin Yu was still unable to easily control the Black Hole to make it stop absorbing energy.

"Let's see exactly how much you can absorb. I have more than enough Nascent Souls, let's see if you can absorb all of them."

Qin Yu started going extreme. He started to take out Nascent Souls from the Blazing Profound Ring. At a stretch, he took out six Nascent Souls.

Three level eight Golden Immortal's Nascent Souls and three level nine Golden Immortal's Nascent Soul were floating around Qin Yu's body. Under the Blue Heavenly Flame, they turned into a thick pool of golden water.

The extremely thick pool of energy from three level eight and level nine Golden Immortal's Nascent Souls were swallowed up by the Black Hole. Qin Yu felt as if he had ate a Great Recovery Pill as his stability level had leaped.

However, even though that was the case, the only thing Qin Yu was able to control was the absorption speed of the Black Hole – increasing it or decreasing it. He was still unable to control the Black Hole to make it stop absorbing.

Qin Yu's goal was — 'to make it speed up when he wants it to and to make it stop when he wants it to stop.

"Its stomach was pretty big."

Qin Yu continuously took out Nascent Souls from within the Blazing Profound Ring. He had taken out one after another… Qin Yu was dumbstruck by the Black Hole, it didn't refuse anyone and its stability level continued to rise.

After swallowing a total of thirty level eight Golden Immortal's Nascent Souls and ten level nine Gold Immortal's Nascent Souls, a fundamental change finally occurred to the Black Hole.

A golden ring of light came flying out from the other side of the Black Hole's Channel. After flying only a third of the Channel, it stopped.

Qin Yu's had a movement of thought.

And the Black Hole abruptly stopped its absorption. Immediately, the former peace had completely returned to the Qingyu Immortal Mansion. However, the density of the Elemental Spirit Aura had declined over a hundredfold. It was because they were all swallowed up by the Black Hole.

"What is that Golden Ring of Light?" Qin Yu started to ponder.

Although the Black Hole was powerful, it didn't have any attractive force toward Qin Yu's consciousness. After all, the Black Hole was something that Qin Yu cultivated. All of a sudden, Qin Yu's consciousness assimilated within the Golden Ring of Light.

"What a pure and concise energy." Qin Yu was able to clearly sense the extremely sharp energy from within the Golden Ring of Light. Its energy was even more condensed and tyrannical than the energy within the Dark Star.

Qin Yu extended his finger.

A ray of golden energy was shot out through his finger and landed on the Defensive Barrier of the Qingyu Immortal Mansion.

Qin Yu opened his eyes and stood up. He had a confused expression.

“Although the energy from this Golden Ring of Light was pure, concise and forceful; but I had, at a stretch, refined thirty level eight Golden Immortal’s Nascent Souls and ten level nine Golden Immortal’s Nascent Souls. The energy from the Golden Ring of Light was only close to a tenth of the energy that was absorbed. What happened to the remaining ninety tenths?”

Qin Yu started to be completely confused.

Suddenly, Qin Yu’s eyes shined. “Could it be because of the space the Black Hole Channel connected to?”

Even now, Qin Yu still didn’t know where exactly the Black Hole Channel connected to. However, when the Black Hole Channel was formed, the ancient aura assimilated into his consciousness. The transformative sensation was something that Qin Yu was never able to forget for eternity.

“What’s exactly at the other side of the Channel?” Qin Yu was unable to suppress his curiosity.

Finally, he decided… to check out the other side of the Black Hole Channel.

Qin Yu’s consciousness started to flow through the Black Hole Channel. Gradually, Qin Yu’s consciousness arrived at the other end of the Black Hole Channel. What he saw was a sight that completely stunned him.

Chapter 40

The Wuming Dragon Mansion had turned into an extremely small speck within the Hidden Emperor Star's East Star City. The Qingyu Immortal Mansion turned into an extremely small speck within the Wuming Dragon Mansion. Thus, no matter what happened on the Hidden Emperor Star, Qin Yu, who was in the Qingyu Immortal Mansion would not know of it.

The Cosmic Space was the hardest to predict.

There are dangerous places that not even experts at the Immortal Emperor or Devil Emperor level would dare enter. For example, the Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream, the Utmost Frozen Cold Stream, the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flame Stream… and numerous other kinds of frightening energies.

However, the Black Hole that was formed within Qin Yu's body, the moment it connected to a different area; a change occurred in the whole Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

[TL: when translating Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. I have debated whether it should be Realms instead of Realm. However, after pondering over it, I felt like Realm would be better. Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm could be considered as the 'universe'. So they're the bigger Realm where the three realms existed in.]

Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream, the Utmost Frozen Cold Stream, the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flame Stream, Countless Electric Serpents; all kinds of extremely frightening energies were rushing toward the Hidden Emperor Star with great momentum as if they're striving to be the first to arrive.

The sudden change in Cosmic Energies was something that even Golden Immortals could sense. So obviously, the experts at the level of Immortal Emperors felt it.

The experts in the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm, Demon Realm and some other special realms were all shocked.

Some of the non-famous hidden experts that are stronger than even people at Emperor Yu's level were also all roused by the event. They all sensed the astonishing change within the Cosmic Space; and, with their strength, they determined the source of the everything.

Hidden Emperor Star!

All the experts within the Indigo Bay Star Field determined this to be the answer. The powerful current of Cosmic Energies were rushing toward the Hidden Emperor Star. The news of that was quickly spread throughout the whole Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

In about half a day's time.

All the top powers within the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm knew of it. They knew that the astonishing change in the Cosmic Energies was because of the Hidden Emperor Star. Thus, the Hidden Emperor Star had attracted the attention of the whole Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

×××

Within a certain pink palace hall in the Immortal Realm.

"What's going on? What exactly happened within the Hidden Emperor Star to cause all the Cosmic Energies to become mobile?" A mellow voice sounded from above in the palace hall.

"Your Majesty, could it be that the Hidden Emperor is about to undergo the Divine Tribulation?" Said a white haired and white clothed man standing underneath.

[TL: It's a bit confusing to translate. Usually emperors sit in their emperor seat, which is a few steps above the place hall where their subjects stand. Thus, they are literally 'above' and 'higher'.]

The voice above once again sounded. "Humph, even if he was undergoing the Divine Tribulation, how could it possibly jolt all the

Cosmic Space Energies within the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm? Some great extraordinary event must have happened."

"Great extraordinary event?"

The couple of people standing underneath in the palace hall looked at one another. They didn't know what to say.

"The Cosmic Energies had once went mobile before in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. However, the Energies was limited to two or three Star Fields. However this time, it extended to the whole Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm…"

The person atop the palace hall started to mumble. "The reason why the Cosmic Energies spread to two or three Star Fields last time was because of the appearance of the Bewitching God Temple. Could it be that this time it's even more frightening?"

There was a cottage on a desolate uninhabited planet. No matter how big the storms within the planet was, they were still not in the slightest able to assail the cottage.

An kind looking old lady walked out of the cottage.

"Strange, strange. How could the an Energy Fluctuation that extended into the whole Cosmic Space occur in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm?" The old lady's face was filled with confusion. Her brows frowned.

"The Hidden Emperor Star was not damaged at all." In a blink of an eye, the old lady had figured out the current state of the Hidden Emperor Star. "However, the Hidden Emperor Star caused the fluctuation in the Energies within the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm; why exactly was that?"

"Strange. Strange."

The old lady thought for a long time and then finally sighed and shook her head. "Sigh, that girl Yan'er is also at the Hidden Emperor Star."

All the major powers and hidden experts had different reactions to what happened.

Some hidden experts didn't bother to move, some of them continued to train in ease. However, some hidden experts believed that something major must have happened for such an unprecedented mobility of Cosmic Energies that encompassed the whole Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm to occur and decided to leave their hermit life.

As for Emperor Yu, Mystic Emperor…and other extremely powerful bosses. They had already reacted.

In a short period of time, the Hidden Emperor Star turned into the place where all the sight in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm landed on.

×××

In the surroundings of the Hidden Emperor Star, countless frightening Energies started to whistle, surge and even ram into each other. However, what's strange was that…. none of these Energies tried to assail the Hidden Emperor Star.

As the time passed, the amount of Energies surrounding the Hidden Emperor Star continued to grow.

Frightening!

The people living in the Hidden Emperor Star were trembling with fear. Cosmic Energies were gathered in the surroundings of the Hidden Emperor Star, even one percent of any of them were able to completely destroy the Hidden Emperor Star. Even if the Hidden Emperor and the Black and White Great Immortals were to join hands, it would still be for naught.

"Brother Li, quickly leave this Hidden Emperor Star. It's too dangerous. Who knows when the Hidden Emperor Star might be destroyed."

"Yes, wait a moment, I'll leave immediately."

"You are all trying to leave the Hidden Emperor Star? What fools. Such an extraordinary thing had never happened before in the whole Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Even if you were to die, as long as you can experience such a thing, then you should be able to die without regret."

Cultivators, for the most part, do not fear death.

After all, majority of the cultivators have to cultivate for thousands of years or even tens of thousands of years. Due to their long life, they do not have serious attachment to life and death. The value of their existence was their respective goals.

Inside the Hidden Lead of the Hidden Emperor Star.

"Big brother, now that such an astonishing change had occurred in the Cosmic Space and the origin of this was our Hidden Emperor Star; third brother and I remained puzzled even after pondering over it for a hundred times. " Said a black clothed and black haired middle aged man.

A white clothed and white haired man also nodded and said. "Big brother, as you are the most knowledge amongst us, do you know the cause for this? Could it be because you're about to undergo the Divine Tribulation?"

A black bearded middle aged man who had his head raised up and looking the sky smiled and said. "Second brother, third brother, even if I were to undergo my Divine Tribulation, how could it possibly lead to the fluctuation of the Cosmic Space Energies in the whole Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm? Furthermore, there's still a period of time before my Divine Tribulation."

"In that case, what's the cause for this?" The black clothed black haired man and the white clothed white haired man both started to puzzle.

"Second brother, third brother, do you still remember scene of the arrival of the Bewitching God Temple to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm?" Black bearded middle aged man faintly smiled and said.

The black clothed black haired man nodded. “Last time during the arrival of the Bewitching God Temple, we were still extremely weak nobodies. However, the Cosmic Space Energies that were fluctuated from the arrival of the Bewitching God Temple, while it stunned everyone, it still only covered two or three Star Fields.”

“Big brother. You think that something similar to the Bewitching God Temple has appeared in the Hidden Emperor Star?” The white clothed white haired man had a slight happy expression on his face.

“No.”

The black bearded middle aged man shook his head. “The Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm’s Energies fluctuation was absolutely not that simple. At the very least, I’m still unable to determine… Have a look at those Energies gathered around the Hidden Emperor Star.”

“Big brother, you can stop. Those Energies came from the extremely dangerous Cosmic Space. With so many of them gathered here, if a hundredth of them were to strike us, then our whole Hidden Emperor Star would be turned into ashes, us three included.”

The assembly of so many frightening energies.

Even the strongest three individuals in the Hidden Emperor Star have to admit… even if only one percent or even a tenth of a percent were to strike them, they would be unable to resist it.

One could not blame the countless experts within the Hidden Emperor Star wanting to escape using the Interstellar Conveying Arrays.

Merely, the Hidden Emperor Star had limited amount of Interstellar Conveying Arrays yet the amount of people wanting to flee were much more than that. Interstellar Conveying Arrays was a point to point transmission. It do not have to care about the Energy Fluctuations in the surroundings of the planet. Thus, it is very safe.

However, the Greater Teleportation is different. The Greater Teleportation was an assimilation with the world in order to conduct its

teleportation. The surroundings of the planet was covered with frightening energies; thus, Greater Teleportation was completely impossible to do.

Therefore… the amount of people that managed to flee was extremely small.

At the same time, there was even more people coming into the Hidden Emperor Star from the outside. Most of these people are experts dispatched from the major powers.

As for super experts like Emperor Yu and them; they were not willing to risk their own lives and merely dispatched subordinates under them. However, Emperor Yu, Blood Devil Emperor and other super experts have, nevertheless, rushed into planets like the Blue Flame Star that could lead directly into the Hidden Emperor Star.

×××

The extremely frightening Cosmic Space Energies in the surroundings of the Hidden Emperor Star were continuously gathering. Although it was growing larger and larger, but because there's truly too much frightening Cosmic Space Energies gathered together, even the Hidden Emperor Star started to change a little.

For example, the Elemental Spirit Energy of the Hidden Emperor Star started to surge violently. The space was also no longer stable.

All in all… it was like the end of world.

"Why did my wife called me?" Ao Wuming was confused as he walked out from his training room. He was still doing seclusion training when Lian Zhu used her Demon Awareness to call him continuously.

Immediately after coming out, Ao Wuming's expression changed. "What's going on with the Hidden Emperor Star?"

As the master of the Wuming Dragon Mansion, he was easily able to sense the change in the space outside of the Wuming Dragon Mansion.

At this moment, the space in the Hidden Emperor Star was slightly fluctuating. Furthermore, it's fluctuating nonstop.

"Big brother Wuming, you finally came out." Said Jiang Yan with her eyes wide open.

"Wuming, news have arrived from the Dragon Clan stating that half a day ago that all the Cosmic Space Energies started to fluctuate and started to continuously gather toward the Hidden Emperor Star." Lian Zhu had a serious expression.

Ao Wuming's expression changed. He immediately took out his Transmission Spiritual Pearl.

"The entire space of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm?" Ao Wuming found it a bit hard to believe.

From his knowledge and experience, he naturally knew that Energies in the entire Cosmic Space had started to move was an extremely shocking matter.

"That's right, the current Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm already have countless frightening energies gathered within. There's the Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream,, the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flame Stream, Cauterizing Dark Stream… all in all, there's all kinds of frightening energies gathered in the surroundings of the Hidden Emperor Star." Lian Zhu's expression was very serious.

"How could that be?" Ao Wuming was astonished.

Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream? What is that? That is something that even an expert of Ao Wuming's strength would likely be broken into pieces the moment he entered. Even the soul would be broken into pieces.

Extremely Silent Heavenly Flame Stream?

The Heavenly Flame was composed of the regular Purple Heavenly Flame, the next level was the Blue Heavenly Flame and the level after

that was the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flame. When burned by the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flame, if one didn't have the protection of Divine Armors, then one could prepare to die.

Furthermore, there's a lot of other frightening Energies of the same level gathered here. With so many Energies, if they were to fall…

Then no matter who, even if it was the Hidden Emperor himself, he would still be turned into ashes.

"Quickly, call Luoyu and Qin Yu."

Ao Wuming immediately commanded. At this moment, Ao Wuming's forehead was covered with cold sweat. He wasn't worried about himself but he was worried about his wife, his brothers and his friends.

×××

Within the Qingyu Immortal Mansion, Qin Yu was motionlessly standing on the plaza with his eyes closed.

Within Qin Yu's Dantian.

After passing through the Black Hole Channel, Qin Yu's consciousness finally arrived at the other side of the Black Hole Channel. However, what he saw on the end of the channel was a scene that's hard to believe.

"What kind of space is this?"

Qin Yu looked at the other side of the Black Hole Channel.

It was an enormous and boundless space. However, this space was crammed full with a special substance. This kind of substance was like essence, however, unlike essence, they were flowing.

They seemed like… flour paste!

Boundless flour paste!

As for the energy that from all the Golden Immortal's Nascent Souls that were refined, they were in the the other side of the Black Hole Channel. They composed of a small region of the boundless flour paste space. The energy from all the Golden Immortal's Nascent Souls composed only an region of around two to three meters wide.

Qin Yu's consciousness have passed through the Black Hole Channel and arrived at the space where the two to three meters wide energy was.

"Separated?"

Qin Yu was able to clearly sense that the two to three meters wide area that his energy occupied was completely separated from the boundless flour paste space. It seems like there's an existence of something like 'rules' that caused Qin Yu to be unable to leave the two to three meters territory of his energy and into the boundless flour paste space.

With a move of his thought.

Qin Yu's consciousness once again went through the Black Hole Channel and returned to his body.

In the Qingyu Immortal Mansion, Qin Yu opened his eyes.

"How strange, where exactly is that flour paste space?" Qin Yu rubbed his chin as he pondered. "Reaching the Black Hole Realm, why is the Black Hole Channel connecting to there?"

Qin Yu now knew where the majority of the energy that he obtained from refining the Gold Immortal Nascent Souls were. They are in that two to three metres wide area.

The territory that he had in the flour paste space was only that big.

"Forgot about it, stop thinking about it." After being unable to understand it, Qin Yu decided to give up.

Qin Yu took a deep breath. He clearly sensed his transformation.

Having reached the early stages of Black Hole Realm, the energy within his body was unexpectedly located in another space. It seems like his attack power was limited to the energy from the Golden Ring of Light. As for others, they are going to be unable to perceive anything. Furthermore… his own consciousness had also had a special transformation.

Qin Yu was not very knowledgable about the existence of consciousness .

He believes that 'soul' was the most important. As for consciousness… it was like an something that had always been there.

"I'm not going to think too much about it anymore, finding Fei Fei, Xiao Hei and Li'er is the most important." Qin Yu turned over his hand and took out a little green tower. "My current strength should allow me to open the Jiang Lan's Realm's first layer."

However, right at this moment —

Qin Yu felt that a transmission had arrived in his Transmission Spiritual Pearl.

"Qin Yu, there's a major event concerning the matter of life and death, quickly, come out!" It's a transmission from Ao Wuming.

Qin Yu was able to sense how grave the matter was. He can no longer spend his time trying to open the Jiang Lan's Realm anymore. After all, there's plenty of time in the future for him to open it. Immediately, Qin Yu rushed out of the Qingyu Immortal Mansion and then opened the doors to his training room and walked out.

Inside the Wuming Dragon Mansion.

Right after coming out, Qin Yu saw Ao Wuming, Jun Luoyu , Jiang Yan and Lian Zhu all had a slightly worried look.

"Qin Yu, we will talk about this later. Let's go out and see exactly how the situation is first." Without saying much, Ao Wuming led Qin Yu, Jun Luoyu and them out of the Wuming Dragon Mansion.

Qin Yu, Ao Wuming, Jun Luoyu, Jiang Yan and Lian Zhu appeared in Meng Hong's manor.

"Look toward the sky." Said Lian Zhu.

Everyone raised their head and looked toward the sky.

Now that there's too much frightening energies gathered there, it was now possible to see them just by raising one's head. The whole sky was covered densely covered with all kinds of colored frightening energies continuously flowing.

However, soon after Qin Yu and them raised their head to look, all of the frightening energies started to flow rapidly.

Soon after,

All of the different colored energies flowing actually formed a large sentence covering the entire sky — "Little friend, we were waiting for you."

At the same time, the words started to dazzle brilliantly, illuminating the whole Hidden Emperor Star.

When Qin Yu and them saw those words, countless experts within the Hidden Emperor Star also saw those words.

Everyone was dumbstruck!

Chapter 41

The golden light was dazzling. However, countless people on the Hidden Emperor Star still had their eyes wide open as they looked toward the sky and the words on the sky — 'Little friend, we were waiting for you.'

Silence.

A strange silence!

◦

Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream, Extremely Silent Heavenly Flame Stream, Cauterizing Dark Stream… all kinds of frightening energies were surrounding the Hidden Emperor Star. They densely covered the whole Hidden Emperor Star. No one had expected that finally, they would form a series of words.

The whole Hidden Emperor Star grew silent. Everyone was dumbfounded.

However, after a short period of time had passed… the entire Hidden Emperor Star grew noisy. As though there was an explosion, everyone in the Hidden Emperor Star started making noise. They were all discussing their astonishment.

What exactly was going on?

The frightening Cosmic Energies of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realms all had gathered here only to form a series of words?

×××

On the Blue Flame Star.

Emperor Yu was grasping his Transmission Spiritual Pearl. He had just received an information transmission from his subordinate at the Hidden Emperor Star. Emperor Yu was also completely astonished and confused. The series of words not only brought him immense shock, it also brought him something that was a whole lot deeper.

“Controlling all the energies in the entire universe, what kind of remarkable ability is that?” Emperor Yu shivered in his heart.

Emperor Yu clearly understood that the gap between him and the existence that controlled all the energies within the whole Immortal,

Devil and Demon Realm was like the difference between an ant and a giant. The gap was as wide as Earth was from Heaven.

"Could those people possibly be…. from the Divine Realm?" Emperor Yu guessed to himself. "'Little friend, we were waiting for you.' What exactly is the meaning of this sentence? The person who could cause such a large disturbance, what exactly was he planning?"

Actually, Emperor Yu already had a guess in his heart. However, he didn't dare to accept it.

It wasn't that they didn't have people in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm that had ascended to the Divine Realm. However, never had such a large disturbance happened before.

Thus, he didn't believe that ascending to Divine Realm would allow the super experts in the Divine Realm to cause such a large disturbance.

"Could it be that… a certain big shot of the Divine Realm reincarnated, started cultivating, and now that he had cultivated successfully, the super experts of the Divine Realm caused such a big disturbance to congratulate him?"

This guess of Emperor Yu was a bit comical. However, Emperor Yu was unable to think of any other reason than this.

"Little friend, little friend, who exactly is this little friend?"

Emperor Yu walked to the window and looked toward the sky. "Seems like I will have to go to the Hidden Emperor Star."

Not only Emperor Yu; Mystic Emperor, Cyan Emperor, Blood Devil Emperor, Black Devil Emperor, Asura Devil Emperor, Ox Demon Emperor of the Beast Clan, Dragon Emperor of the Dragon Clan… all the big shots of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realms had obtained the information. They all started to ponder who exactly was this 'the little friend' referring to.

×××

Who is this little friend?

Not only were these big shots thinking about it. Everyone on the Hidden Emperor Star was thinking about it. And, likewise… Qin Yu, Ao Wuming, Jun Luoyu and gang were also thinking about it.

In the main hall of Meng Hong's manor, a couple of people were drinking while discussing.

"Strange, so very strange. I, Meng Hong, have lived for so long yet I've have never heard of such a strange occurrence before. To maneuver all the Cosmic Energy and have them assemble here all to form a series of words? And the words even said 'Little friend, we were waiting for you!!'" Said Meng Hong after drinking a large mouthful of wine.

"Not only is it strange, it's also enough to cause one to tremble."

Ao Wuming sighed in awe. "When I saw those words that were formed by countless frightening Cosmic Energies coming together, the feeling of oppression that it brought to my heart was extremely strong."

"That's right, at that time, I had a suffocating sensation." Said Jun Luoyu in approval.

The rest of the people also nodded in succession.

Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream, Extremely Silent Heavenly Flame Stream and other energies of those level gathering in one place on the sky forming a dense layer. Who would not be worried or scared when they had seen that? However, all these energies converged into a series of words.

The feeling of oppression was something that needn't be explained.

"Qin Yu, what do you think?" Ao Wuming suddenly looked towards Qin Yu.

"I," Qin Yu nodded. "was shocked as I stood there."

He merely had a shock, Qin Yu did not sense any feeling of oppression in his heart.

Actually, the current Qin Yu was surprised about one thing. Ever since he had reached the Black Hole Realm, the feeling he had in his heart when he looked at Ao Wuming, Jun Luoyu and rest was completely different.

In the past, when he looked at super experts like Ao Wuming, he naturally had a type of high respect feeling in the deepest parts of his heart.

However now, Qin Yu felt very calm when he looked at the level seven Demon Emperor Ao Wuming. It was as if he was looking at someone from a third person's point of view. He was observing everyone in a detached manner. He no longer had any sense of oppression. It was as if he was the Heavens looking down on everyone.

Qin Yu turned around. His gaze looked past the doors and into the sky.

Even if it was those frightening Cosmic Energies, Qin Yu's heart still didn't have the slightest feeling of fear. It was completely tranquil.

"Qin Yu, you seem somewhat different from before." Said Jiang Yan as she stared at Qin Yu.

"Oh, different? What's different about me?" Said Qin Yu smiling.

Lian Zhu also nodded and said seriously. "You have indeed changed. How should I say it, it's like… you've become a bit more matured."

"Matured?" Qin Yu was amazed, he didn't know whether to laugh or cry.

Ao Wuming, Jun Luoyu, Meng Hong and rest all started laughing.

Ao Wuming laughed and said. "Qin Yu did change slightly. I reckon you've had a breakthrough in your training. Say, Qin Yu, am I right or wrong?"

Qin Yu nodded and said. “I did indeed have a slight breakthrough in my power, I reckon this is precisely the cause.”

“Let’s not talk about this anymore, instead, what kind of existence do you all think was able to control all the Cosmic Space Energies to form those words?” With a solemn expression, Jun Luoyu looked toward the sky outside the manor. It was covered with a dense layer of frightening energies.

To be confronted with that kind of existence, Jun Luoyu and them were unable to help themselves from admiring it.

Jiang Yan laughed with a hee hee sound. “Who cares about who he is? He’s certainly someone that’s very powerful. According to what my granny had told, even level nine Immortal Emperor level experts are unable to influence the flow of the Cosmic Energies. To be able to create such a large disturbance, I reckon that he must be someone from the Divine Realm. Furthermore, he must be a high level expert in the Divine Realm.”

“Yan’er, be a bit more serious.” Ao Wuming’s expression was very serious. “The remarkable ability of the Divine Realmers is not something that you can imagine; in the future, you must not make absurd comments about the Divine Realm.”

“Oh. I understand.” Said Jiang Yan with a sullen expression.

Ao Wuming stood up from his seat and walked out. He walked out to the hall, into the courtyard and looked up toward the sky. In the sky, the dense layer of frightening energies continued to form those words — ‘little friend, we were waiting for you.”

“Little friend, who exactly is this ‘little friend’?” Muttered Ao Wuming in a low voice.

Jun Luoyu and Meng Hong also walked out. When they saw those words, they had the same kind of puzzled expression on their face. Evidently, they were also trying to guess who exactly this ‘little friend’ was referring to.

"Little friend, who exactly is it referring to?" Qin Yu also started to guess when he saw those words.

Who exactly is this little friend?

No one knows.

Perhaps, only this existence who was surpassing the whole Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm and had caused this tremendous disturbance knew of who this little friend was.

However, one thing was mostly certain for — this little friend was surely in the Hidden Emperor Star. Otherwise, why would all these Cosmic Energies gather in the surroundings of the Hidden Emperor Star?

Qin Yu, Ao Wuming, Jun Luoyu, Jiang Yan, Lian Zhu and Meng Hong all had their heads raised toward the sky. They were looking at the words and pondering about who this little friend was. At this moment, in the Hidden Emperor Star, countless people were pondering about the same thing. They were guessing about who exactly this 'little friend' was.

Suddenly —

"Boom!"

As if the heavens were falling and the earth were cracking, the dense layer of frightening energies on the sky exploded. A rumbling voice echoed through the whole heaven and earth.

"Little friend, train quickly, we are waiting for you, ha ha…"

A clear voice sounded through the whole heaven and earth. For some unknown reason, the voice echoed through every part of the Hidden Emperor Star. It echoed in the ears of everyone. It echoed in the minds of everyone. It echoed in the deepest part of everyone's soul!

Regardless of whether they're infants, mortals, cultivators or even experts of the Hidden Emperor's level.

They were all unable to reject this voice from sounding in their ears, mind and soul.

Everyone was once again stunned.

“Boom!”

Two frightening energies of completely different attributes collided into each other and then exploded. Like fireworks, they were gorgeous and brilliant. However, the vibration caused by the explosion had turned into nothingness when it approached the Hidden Emperor Star.

The Extremely Silent Heavenly Flame Stream collided with the Utmost Frozen Cold Stream.

The Cauterizing Dark Stream collided with the Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream.

The Sand Flame Stream collided with the Bird Meteor Stream.

All kinds of Cosmic Energies of different attributed collided and exploded. One by one, gorgeous fireworks formed in the skies of the whole Hidden Emperor Star. However, the space fluctuation caused by the explosions were completely unable to penetrate into the grounds of the Hidden Emperor Star.

The Hidden Emperor Star was not damaged in the least.

Everyone, including the Hidden Emperor and the Black and White Dual Emperors, had an astonished expression on their face. Who had ever seen such gorgeous fireworks before?

These countless frightening Cosmic Energies exploded for close to an hour. Finally, they vanished like thin smoke into air. The strange Cosmic Energies that were created from the explosions once again turned into powerful streams and started to flow out in all directions of the universe.

The surroundings of the Hidden Emperor Star finally returned to the tranquility that it had before.

“What is this? Fireworks?” Qin Yu was truly startled.

Back when he was in the Qianlong Continent, there were mortals that had already researched into fireworks created by black gunpowder. However, the ‘fireworks’ that’s created by the collision of frightening Cosmic Energies were even more gorgeous.

×××

All the Cosmic Energies had left the Hidden Emperor Star. The Hidden Emperor Star had became auspicious and peaceful like before. However, in everyone’s heart was a single matter.

Other than the Hidden Emperor, there was an even more mysterious ‘little friend’ on the Hidden Emperor Star.

Within the Hidden Lead of the Hidden Emperor Star.

In a small bamboo forest. Within a bamboo house, a couple stone stools and a couple stone tables, were placed.

The white clothed white haired man and the black clothed black haired man were sitting around a stone table in the bamboo house. Another black bearded middle aged man was holding his teacup as he looked up toward the boundless sky.

Suddenly, a white haired old man walked over. He saw the black bearded middle aged man, cupped his hands in respect and said. “Master…”

“I already know, let Emperor Yu in.” The black bearded middle aged man said calmly.

“Yes, master.”

The white haired old man didn’t say much. His master knowing about the arrival of Emperor Yu was not something for him to be surprised about.

"It's likely that a lot of people would be coming soon. Mystic Emperor, Black Devil Emperor and other people like them. You need not block them, it would suffice if you were to allow them to come in directly." Said the black bearded middle aged man.

"Yes."

The white haired old man accepted the orders, turned around and left. Right after the white haired old man disappeared into the bamboo forest, a man dressed in a purple gown appeared in the middle of the bamboo forest. This man was precisely Emperor Yu.

"Brother Lin, you've truly startled me. The Hidden Emperor Star that you controlled was surprisingly capable of having such a large disturbance occurring." Emperor Yu walked in slowly. He had a faint smile on his face.

Emperor Yu's pace was neither fast nor slow. However, it had a strange rhythm. The whole bamboo forest, as if it was following the rhythm, also started to move up and down….

"Old boy Feng Yu, I suspect you're almost at the level of level nine Immortal Emperor." Said the black bearded middle aged man with a smile.

There weren't many people in the whole Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm that dared address Emperor Yu as old boy Feng Yu. However, the Hidden Emperor of the Hidden Emperor Star was one of them.

"Brother Feng Yu."

The Black and White Dual Great Immortal Emperors got up at the same time. They smiled and greeted Emperor Yu.

Emperor Yu nodded his head and said. "Brother Lin, I presume that you have experienced the 'great disturbance' that had just occurred in the Hidden Emperor Star? Such a large disturbance was extraordinary."

"It was indeed extraordinary. However, I am still very confused." The Hidden Emperor had a smile mocking smile on his face.

The Black and White Dual Great Immortal Emperors didn't interrupt the conversation. They sat down and started to drink their tea calmly.

Emperor Yu sighed in awe. "Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream, Bird Meteor Stream, Extremely Silent Heavenly Flame Stream… the gathering of countless frightening Cosmic Energies from all around the universe around the Hidden Emperor Star. Such a large disturbance was unprecedented in history of the whole Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm."

"That's right." The Hidden Emperor also sighed in awe.

"The Bewitching God Temple was an extraordinary existence. However, the arrival of the Bewitching God Temple on the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm only caused the Cosmic Energies of two of three Star Fields to fluctuate. However, this time around…. the disturbance was too terrifying." Emperor Yu's eyes were burning with radiance.

"Brother Lin, who exactly is this little friend?" Emperor Yu suddenly asked.

Hidden Emperor shook his head. "I don't know."

"Brother Lin is the master of the Hidden Emperor Star, if such an extraordinary person were to appear in the Hidden Emperor Star, then how could brother Lin not know of it?" Said Emperor Yu while smiling.

Hidden Emperor slightly smiled. He walked to next to the stone table. He added some tea into his teacup and then said tranquilly. "Little friend, it's not that easy finding out who that little friend is. However, he should be someone on the Hidden Emperor Star."

And right at this moment —

Hidden Emperor, Emperor Yu and the Black and White Great Immortal Emperors all looked toward the narrow path in the bamboo forest.

Wearing a cyan garment, a long flute in his hand and an extremely charming smile that was able to cause one to fall in lust.

"There's truly a lot of people arriving at my tiny place today. Emperor Yu had just arrived and now Cyan Emperor has also arrived." Said Hidden Emperor while laughing.

Emperor Yu saw Cyan Emperor and promptly smiled. He said. "Brother Chi Qing."

Cyan Emperor, Chi Qing, had a very special position in the Immortal Realm. Although he was the boss of one of the Three Great Powers, Cyan Emperor, Chi Qing, was different from the bosses of the other two Great Powers. That's because the amount of time the Cyan Emperor, Chi Qing, had spent training was extremely long.

It was so long, long enough to make people shiver.

Even the level nine Immortal Emperor, Hidden Emperor's cultivation time was a magnitude lesser than the Cyan Emperor. Cyan Emperor, Chi Qing, had another nickname, 'Eternal.' This was to represent how long his cultivation time was.

What's the most strange was… this Cyan Emperor had already reached the level eight Immortal Emperor level many tens of thousands of years ago. So many years have passed, the experts of his generation had all either successfully passed their Divine Tribulation and ascended to the Divine Realm or had failed their Divine Tribulation and died.

However, only this Cyan Emperor still remained at level eight Immortal Emperor.

Merely with the length of his cultivation, no one dared to look down on this Cyan Emperor.

"Old boy Feng Yu, not only me, a lot of other people have also arrived." Cyan Emperor walked up to the side of the Hidden Emperor. He said as he turned around and looked toward the narrow path in the bamboo forest. At that moment, two individuals walked out together.

(Who's the little friend? Even Qin Yu doesn't know. Heehee~~~)

Chapter 42

Two people walked out from the small narrow path in the bamboo forest. One of them was tall and had both handsome facial features and sparkling and translucent jade-like skin. However, it was hard to determine whether this person was a male or a female from the appearance. The other person was a large plump fatty.

"So Asura Devil Emperor and Black Devil Emperor have also arrived." Emperor Yu smiled as he greeted them.

Cyan Emperor, Black and White Dual Immortal Emperors and the Hidden Emperor all greeted them.

"Gong Pang, say, can you not change your appearance a bit?" Hidden Emperor laughed as he said this towards the big plump fatty. "You're the Black Devil Emperor, yet you always possess such a meatball-like appearance, it's really…"

Gong Pang was very fat. However, his expression was ice-cold. "The most important aspect of the Black Devil Path is the body. In a battle, the most optimum body figure is that of a meatball."

"Brother Lin, you'd best stop trying to persuade him. Nobody has been able to change something that Gong Pang had decided upon." Laughed the handsome yet gender indeterminate Asura Devil Emperor who had arrived with Gong Pang.

The Asura Devil Emperor was called Zi Ruxue. As for the gender… he was a male!

In the house within the tiny bamboo forest. In a short period of time, so many big shots had arrived. All of these big shots were at a super high level, aloof and remote. Many of the normal cultivators had even set them as their ultimate goal.

Cyan Emperor, Emperor Yu, Asura Devil Emperor, Black Devil Emperor all sat down in succession.

"I do know why you all have arrived at this time around." Hidden Emperor took a glance at everyone present. "Such a large disturbance happened, in the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realms, only to unexpectedly form a few words."

Emperor Yu laughed. "Not only words; at the end, those frightening energies collided with each other. It was a truly gorgeous and beautiful sight. At the same time, there were also the words of that existence which transcends the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realms. I believe you all have heard that."

Everybody's expression changed.

Heard?

That voice completely ignored the willpower of everyone. It directly sounded in their ears, their mind and then soul. Even experts of Hidden Emperor's level were equally unable to resist it.

Difference in level. That was precisely the difference in level.

"The person who said 'little friend, train quick, we are waiting for you,' how strong he is was not something that we need to think about. He was already way beyond the level of our imagination. However, as to who this little friend is, I am wondering if brother Lin have an answer to that." Black Devil Emperor looked at Hidden Emperor.

Hidden Emperor shook his head.

"Brother Lin truly don't know. I had already asked him earlier." At this moment, Emperor Yu assisted Hidden Emperor.

At the same time, Emperor Yu stood up. "Everyone, I apologize but I must leave now."

This Emperor Yu suddenly out of nowhere decided to leave first. However, Hidden Emperor, Asura Devil Emperor, Cyan Emperor and the rest of them all had a slight smile on their faces. Even the Black Devil Emperor's facial muscles trembled a bit.

"Old boy Feng Yu, you can leave first. We know about your difficulties." Said the Hidden Emperor with a smile.

Emperor Yu's old face grew slightly red. After walking for a couple steps, he disappeared into the bamboo forest.

Right after Emperor Yu disappeared, a figure of a beautiful woman appeared within the bamboo forest. Her pink silk dress was fluttering in the wind. A woman who's so beautiful, enough to move hearts, appeared in front of the Hidden Emperor and the rest.

"If old boy Feng Yu doesn't appear, then little sister Xuan Xi would also not appear." Said Cyan Emperor as he chuckled.

The person who arrived was the Mystic Emperor, Xuan Xi.

The Mystic Emperor merely faintly smiled but didn't say anything.

×××

Hidden Emperor Star, East Star City. Inside a certain manor's garret.

Emperor Yu was currently sitting inside the garret.

"Xuan Xi's temper is way too strange. Wasn't she fine a couple of days ago, how come she's mad at me again? Sigh…" Emperor Yu sighed in his heart. He slightly had a bitter smile.

At this moment, a bald headed man walked in.

"Your Majesty."

Said the bald headed man respectfully. This bald headed man was one of the 'Eighteen Emperors' working under Emperor Yu, a level six Immortal Emperor, Yuan Lan.

Emperor Yu's expression returned to the tranquility it had before. "Yuan Lan, when I had you dispatch people to follow those people, did you manage to obtain any result?"

Immortal Emperor Yuan Lan said respectfully. "Your Majesty, fifty years ago, the Prince of the Dragon Clan, Ao Wuming, Jun Luoyu and that man that Your Majesty wanted arrived to the Demon Emperor Meng Hong's manor."

"Did you manage to find out the identity of that person?" Asked Emperor Yu.

Yuan Lan nodded, he said. "Yes, Your Majesty. From the maids of Meng Hong's manor, we discovered that Meng Hong and the rest of them called that man 'Qin Yu!'"

"Qin Yu?" Emperor Yu's face had a slightly astonished expression.

To be able to flee from the White Haired Blood Devil, Xue Yileng; how could it be Qin Yu?

Emperor Yu had always thought that Qin Yu was only Lan Feng's sect nephew. He had thought that Qin Yu was only a nobody that had just ascended to the Immortal Realm. Who Emperor Yu truly held in importance in his heart was Lan Feng.

"Qin Yu? I'm afraid that's a false name that Lan Feng deliberately used." Emperor Yu laughed mildly.

"This subordinate doesn't know. However, Your Majesty had dispatched people to search for that Lan Feng, certainly that Lan Feng would also know of the dangers. Perhaps he truly was using 'Qin Yu' as a false name." Immortal Emperor Yuan Lan voiced in approval.

"Continue speaking." Said Emperor Yu indifferently.

Immortal Emperor Yuan Lan went through his thoughts before continuing. "In these fifty years, based on our investigation, we had determined that Ao Wuming and them should all be hiding within that

Wuming Dragon Mansion. For a period of time, we had thought that Ao Wuming, Jun Luoyu, Qin Yu and them had left the Hidden Emperor Star. However, in these fifty years, we had seen Jiang Yan and Ao Wuming's wife Lian Zhu strolling down the street. Thus, in these fifty years, Qin Yu and them should be hiding in the Wuming Dragon Mansion the whole time."

The existence of the Wuming Dragon Mansion was not a secret to Emperor Yu's intelligence organization.

"Not long ago, my subordinates had discovered that Qin Yu, Jun Luoyu, Ao Wuming and them have appeared in Meng Hong's manor and even held a banquet in the manor's grand hall." Said Immortal Emperor Yuan Lan respectfully.

"Oh?" Emperor Yu slightly smiled. "With so many frightening energies gathered in the skies of the Hidden Emperor Star, they instead dared to conduct a banquet? They're pretty courageous."

"Yuan Lan." Emperor Yu's expression turned somewhat serious.

Immortal Emperor Yuan Lan bowed. He knew that Emperor Yu was about to give him an order.

"I want you to continue to monitor that 'Qin Yu' in secrecy. As long as he's still together with Ao Wuming, you are not required to inform me. However… once he leaves Ao Wuming, you are to immediately contact me." Emperor Yu gave the order sternly.

"Yes, Your Majesty."

Immortal Emperor Yuan Lan bowed to accept the order.

"Also, if that Qin Yu had any special movements, you are to note that too. After a period of time, you are to transmit all those information to me." Emperor Yu entrusted another task to Yuan Lan.

×××

Even though Qin Yu relied on his Meteoric Tear a lot, his Immortal Awareness was very sensitive. Even if an expert of the Immortal Emperor level were to spy on him, he would still be able to easily discover them.

However…

The methods that Emperor Yu's subordinates used to investigate someone were extremely many. Even with Qin Yu's ability, he still had never discovered that he was being investigated. Furthermore, in the bottom of his heart, he had never worried about the dangers.

As for now, there's even less of a chance for him to worry!

Inside the Qingyu Immortal Mansion.

Qin Yu was sitting on a chair. He took out the little green tower, 'Jiang Lan's Realm.'

The incident with all the Cosmic Energies of the whole universe gathering in the Hidden Emperor Star had already passed. Qin Yu, with his mind at ease, opened the Jiang Lan's Realm.

"When you are able to completely control the Jiang Lan's Realm is the time when you're capable of meeting Li'er." Qin Yu clearly remembered Uncle Lan's words. Remembering those words, Qin Yu had a slight smile on his face.

"Uncle Lan had said that it'd be possible to open the first layer of this Jiang Lan's Realm with the strength of a level five or six Golden Immortal. I should be able to open it now." Qin Yu took a deep breath.

Within his Dantian, the Golden Ring of Light that appeared in a third distance into the Black Hole Channel flashed.

The power of the Black Hole was pouring into the Jiang Lan's Realm from Qin Yu's body.

The little green tower started to gradually tremble. Golden rays started to shine from within the little green tower. Gradually… as Qin Yu poured more and more energy into the little green tower, the little green tower was finally completely covered in a golden light.

The little green tower had turned into a little gold tower.

“Congratulations on opening the first layer space of the Jiang Lan’s Realm. You have two more layers waiting for you. The moment when you open the whole Jiang Lan’s Realm, that is the moment when you’re qualified to meet Li’er.”

Uncle Lan’s voice echoed in Qin Yu’s mind the moment he opened the first layer of the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

“I opened it. I finally opened the first layer.”

The golden light on the Jiang Lan’s Realm had dissipated. It had once again returned to being a little green tower.

Seeing the little green tower on his hand, Qin Yu had a slight happy expression on his face. “So many years had passed, I finally managed to open the first layer of the Jiang Lan’s Realm. To be able to open the first layer, it indicates that there would be a day when I would be able to open the second layer and then the third layer!”

Qin Yu’s eyes were shining, he was filled with confidence.

“Li’er, we will meet again soon, soon!” Qin Yu felt that his heart was trembling. Regardless… he had finally managed to accomplish the first step.

Jiang Lan’s Realm is a very special Divine Artifact. As for what level this Divine Artifact was – Middle Level Divine Artifact? High Level Divine Artifact? Or maybe the Top Level Divine Artifact? – Qin Yu didn’t know.

[TL: I am putting Divine Artifact because I don’t think Divine Weapon would be the best translation for a tower. 神器 literally means Divine

Artifact/Tool/Weapon/Utensil. So yeah. I try my best to keep weapons for 'weapons' and armors for 'armors'. Since Jiang Lan's Realm is a tower, I decided to use artifact.]

However, he was currently the master of the Jiang Lan's Realm.

With a move of his intentions, Qin Yu disappeared from the Qingyu Immortal Mansion.

In the first layer world of the Jiang Lan's Realm.

A strange feeling. The moment he entered, Qin Yu was able to sense that the whole space here was different from the space outside. The construction of the space had some difference that Qin Yu was unable to understand.

The space in Jiang Lan's Realm's first layer was 10:1 in time compared to the outside world. When ten years passed in this space, only a single year had passed in the outside world.

With the time dilation, the Elemental Spirit Aura concentration was also changed. The concentration of the Elemental Spirit Aura in here was also ten times that of the outside world.

"Marvelous, what a marvelous Jiang Lan's Realm. To be able to change the speed of time and the concentration of Elemental Spirit Aura, oh how extraordinary." Unable to help himself, Qin Yu sighed in awe.

Qin Yu's currently cultivation level was too weak. He totally didn't know what it signified when someone was able to create a Divine Artifact that can create a space with a changed speed of time!

"Divine Artifact. A Divine Artifact with a containing a space. A Divine Artifact that one could enter." Qin Yu's eyes shined.

Space rings are powerful. However, they're only able to store items and were unable to allow people to enter.

Immortal Mansions like Qingyu Immortal Mansion were something that people could enter. However, their defense was based on the barriers. Moreover, these Immortal Mansions have a size limit. For example, the Qingyu Immortal Mansion was only that big.

But this Space Divine Artifact was different.

Not only was the space within it boundless, the Divine Artifact's defense power was also surpassing the Qingyu Immortal Mansion type barriers by far.

Once inside the Jiang Lan's Realm, even experts of Emperor Yu's level would not be able to break through it.

Opening the first layer of the Jiang Lan's Realm and becoming the master of it, Qin Yu was able to determine how strong its defense was.

With an move of his intention, Qin Yu came out of the Jiang Lan's Realm.

"Although I only barely opened the first layer, it allowed me to save ten times worth of time in my cultivation speed. It even gave me a place to hide in times of danger." Qin Yu looked at the little green tower in his hand. He was awfully excited.

Qin Yu hated the feeling of being ever fearful and nervous.

However, in order to see Li'er, he must live. And now that he had the Jiang Lan's Realm, Qin Yu now also had the confidence.

Although he didn't know what rank this Divine Artifact Jiang Lan's Realm was, but with Qin Yu's knowledge, this extraordinary Jiang Lan's Realm ought to be higher level than his Divine Weapon, Sky Piercer.

"Uncle Lan had casually given Zong Jue and Fei Fei those weapons constructed of special materials that was able to stand up to Divine Weapons. As for this Jiang Lan's Realm, when Uncle Lan gave it to me, he appeared to be very serious. It was clear how precious the Jiang Lan's Realm was."

“I really wanted to spend a couple hundred years and train in the Jiang Lan’s Realm. Mn, let’s go out first. Otherwise, Jiang Lan would make a scene again.” Qin Yu departed from the Qingyu Immortal Mansion.

×××

Inside a restaurant.

Qin Yu was drinking wine by himself.

“Brother Luoyu, don’t blame me for being inadequate toward my brother. It’s just that that Yan’er was truly too hard to deal with.” Muttered Qin Yu as he looked toward the street underneath the restaurant. Jun Luoyu was helplessly following behind Jiang Yan as they shopped down the street.

Jiang Yan insisted that Qin Yu, Jun Luoyu and the rest to go strolling with her.

Qin Yu accompanied her for a while. As for now… it was Jun Luoyu’s turn. Qin Yu didn’t have any spirit of brotherhood to accompany Jun Luoyu and endure Jiang Yan’s torments. When he accompanied Jiang Yan earlier, why was Jun Luoyu spared for it?

“I’ll accompany Yan’er for a couple more days and then enter the Jiang Lan’s Realm and train.” Qin Yu had decided.

Training in the Jiang Lan’s Realm would certainly allow Qin Yu’s cultivation speed to enter a new level. Training a thousand years in the first layer of the Jiang Lan’s Realm would only be a hundred years in the outside world.

He continued to drink wine silently. He was enjoying the rich and mellow flavor of the fine wines of the Immortal Realm. Suddenly —

“Miss, please sit here.”

A sharp and clear voice sounded in the restaurant. Qin Yu raised his head to look. He saw a yellow clothed maid leading a green clothed girl toward the restaurant's window seat.

"Sisi, you can sit down too." The green clothed girl's face was abnormally pale.

Seeing that green clothed girl, Qin Yu quickly pulled back his eyes.

He remembered… that this green clothed girl was the girl his dumb disciple, Liu Hanshu, liked.

Qin Yu can't help but recalling the scene in his mind —

"In my lifetime, the only regret that I have is… her." Liu Hanshu who was bleeding from his eyes, ears, nose and mouth appeared to be having a fantasy. One the verge of death, his dimly lit eyes contained a reluctance. Soon after, Liu Hanshu who was bleeding from his eyes, ears, nose and mouth slowly and straightly fell. With a rumble, he smashed into the ground.

Qin Yu's body shivered, his whole mood had changed.

"Hanshu."

Qin Yu had a bitter expression. Never had he imagined that he would encounter the green clothed girl that his disciple, Liu Hanshu, liked.

Chapter 43

The sky gradually darkened. However, the people in the restaurant continued to increase.

"Miss, look at that man." The yellow clothed maid, Sisi, slightly pushed her young miss and slightly pointed at Qin Yu.

"What's wrong, Sisi?" Lin Lin looked over in confusion. "Isn't he that person we met several tens of years ago in the Maple Moon Star?" Lin Lin recognized Qin Yu with a glance.

Sisi frowned, she said to Lin Lin in a low voice. "Miss, you know that this man is awfully cold right?"

"Yes, he's a pretty cold person, what about it?" Lin Lin was confused.

Sisi continued slowly. "He had looked at you earlier and the moment when he looked at you… his gaze, mn, how should I say it? It was very melancholic very sentimental. It's like he had seen his lover."

"Lover?" Lin Lin had a stiff expression, she didn't know whether to laugh or cry and gave Sisi a glare. "You crazy girl, don't talk nonsense."

"I'm not talking nonsense." Sisi retorted.

"I said you're talking nonsense yet you still refused to admit, oh you." Lin Lin slightly smiled. Sisi however had a bitter expression. Earlier, she really did see Qin Yu's melancholic and sentimental expression.

"Ah, look at his current expression." Said Sisi hurriedly.

Lin Lin raised her head and looked.

At this moment, Qin Yu had a wine cup in his left hand. His gaze was, however, looking toward the dark sky out the restaurant's banister. He had a very sentimental expression.

"If only Hanshu was still alive…"

Qin Yu had a bitter smile on his face. No matter what, it was impossible.

At this moment, Qin Yu's mind was filled with scenes with Liu Hanshu. From the time when they first met till the time when they became master and disciple. There was also the scene when Liu Hanshu introduced him to the girl he liked as well as the final scene when Liu Hanshu had bled out from his eyes, ears, nose and mouth and died.

The reluctant expression that Liu Hanshu had when he died was something that Qin Yu incapable of forgetting.

That reluctant expression. Perhaps what he was reluctant to part with was precisely her!

Qin Yu's gaze turned toward the green clothed girl.

At this moment, Lin Lin was looking at Qin Yu. Seeing Qin Yu turning over, Lin Lin was slightly startled but she quickly reacted. She smiled and nodded. Qin Yu was startled and immediately also smiled and nodded.

After which Qin Yu started to slowly eat and drink.

After a short period of time…

"Miss, would you like to become like companion?!" A deep and low voice sounded in the whole restaurant. When the people in the restaurant heard this voice, they felt a numbing sensation throughout their body. At the same time, there was a trace of bloodthirst in the whole restaurant.

Qin Yu turned around to look.

A youngster with a pale complexion was standing in the middle of the restaurant. This youngster had a head full of crimson colored long hair. That crimson colored long hair was tied with a single golden colored ribbon. On his waist was a blade.

At this moment, this red haired youngster was staring at Lin Lin.

"Impudent." Sisi shouted. She had anger in her eyes.

The red haired youngster ignored Sisi's angry shout. He merely continued to stare at Lin Lin. "Miss, I, Guo Nu, a warrior of the Blood Devil Path, request you to become my companion. I can guarantee that I would only have you as my companion in this life of mine and would certainly not abandon you."

Lin Lin frowned.

“You’re crazy.” Sisi cursed in rage.

Sisi’s curse was nearly what everyone in the restaurant thought. Out of nowhere, this red haired youngster wanted Lin Lin to become his companion. This was most certainly a strange and perverted thing to do.

“You.” The red haired youngster stared at Sisi. “Shut up.”

While he said those words, the left hand that he had on the top of his blade on his waist waved in a lightning speed. Without any power to resist, Sisi was knocked aside and started to bleed from her mouth.

“I’ll ask again, are you going to be my companion?” The red haired youngster stared at Lin Lin very coldly.

Lin Lin didn’t know whether to laugh or cry.

She was currently a level three Heavenly Immortal. Even Sisi, who was stranger than her, was unable to resist him at all. What could she alone do?

“Guo, Guo Nu, right?” Lin Lin continued to have a smile on her face.

“Mn.” Guo Nu nodded. “Warrior of the Blood Devil Path, Guo Nu!”

“Yes, Guo Nu.” Lin Lin took a deep breath and said. “To become companions require both sides to agree voluntarily. Right now, I am not willing to do that. You also can not force me to. Understand?”

Guo Nu firmly shook his head. His eyes continued to stare at Lin Lin. With a cold voice, he said. “My level is higher than you. My strength is stronger than you. You cannot refuse.”

Lin Lin’s expression turned stiff.

“The weak must adhere to the strong. This is our Devil Realm’s iron law.” Said Guo Nu strongly.

"Brat of the Devil Realm, this is the Hidden Emperor Star, the territory of the Hidden Emperor. You better not act too impudent here." Someone was unable to stand by idly and watch anymore. A middle aged man stood up and shouted in anger.

The red haired youngster shoot a glance toward that man. "Level five Golden immortal, you are not able to match me. If you speak rubbish again, you will be dead."

The middle aged man was stared at by the red haired youngster and felt like he was being locked on by the death god. He was certain without the slightest doubt that if he were to say another word, that red haired youngster's battle blade would leave its sheath.

With merely that one sentence, no one in the restaurant dared to say anything anymore.

Qin Yu was watching.

He was able to tell that this red haired youngster was a Blood Devil Path expert that had been through countless life and death situations. However, regardless of how strong he was, Qin Yu was not willing to let him humiliate this green clothed girl.

Because… the green clothed girl was the treasured woman of his disciple.

It's just that Qin Yu was able to conclude that this red haired youngster had not threatened the green clothed girl. As long as there's no danger, Qin Yu was not going to act. He was only going to act when the green clothed girl was in danger.

"From the way that maid was thrown aside, this red haired youngster measured his strength when he attacked." Qin Yu took a glance at Sisi who had already stood back up and walked back to Lin Lin's side. Sisi only had skin and flesh injuries.

"Miss, this man is too much. Let's go back and get our senior martial brother out to teach him a lesson." Said Sisi to Lin Lin's ears.

"This is the final chance, are you going to become my companion?" Said the red haired youngster with a cold glare.

At this moment, Lin Lin also grew angry. "Guo Nu, you are a Devil Practitioner whereas I am an Immortal Practitioner. While you can force others to become your companion in the Devil Realm, I am of the Immortal Realm and would not accept such a rule."

Lin Lin pointed toward the restaurant staircase. "Get out, I don't wish to see people like you."

The red haired youngster suddenly had a slight smile on his face. He muttered. "Strange, strange. The Immortal Practitioners are indeed like what master had said. So not straightforward and so long-winded."

"Master had said to be a bit more courteous in the Hidden Emperor Star. However, it seems like even being courteous is useless. The ways of the Devil Realm is the most useful after all." After the red haired youngster finished saying those words, his right hand came toward Lin Lin to grab her.

Lin Lin's expression changed.

Qin Yu who had been calmly watching from the side had a cold shine flashing through his eyes,

"Bang!" A sharp and clear sound of a fist landing.

The red haired youngster stepped back a couple steps and then stared at a man in a black gown that had suddenly appeared.

"Boom!"

The sky that had been gloomy for a long time had finally given birth to thunder. The wind began to whirl. A storm had arrived. The storm caused the paintings in the restaurant to sway unceasingly. Qin Yu's black gown also started to fly in the wind.

————————————

Within the flickering thunder and lightning, the red haired youngster was able to clearly see the grave and stern appearance of that man.

Qin Yu laughed coldly toward Guo Nu.

“Young lady, do you remember a man called Liu Hanshu?” Said Qin Yu suddenly.

“Hanshu, you know Hanshu?” Lin Lin had a surprised expression. “Mister, you know Hanshu? Can you tell me where Hanshu is right now? Please.”

Lin Lin’s face was filled with anxiety.

“What is your relationship with Hanshu?” Asked Qin Yu softly.

“I, I, don’t, don’t have any relationship with him.” Lin Lin was slightly embarrassed.

Qin Yu had a slight bitter smile on his face.

He was able to tell that this Lin Lin and his disciple Hanshu both had a somewhat hazy affection for each other. Merely, the two of them had not yet developed to the stage where they show each other their feelings yet.

“Oh foolish disciple.” Qin Yu felt as if his whole heart was being crushed. It hurts, it really hurts.

Their relationship had yet to bloom, yet Hanshu would forever be unable to let it bloom. Even if this girl also liked him in her heart.

“Mister, can you tell me where Hanshu is right now?” Lin Lin held back her embarrassment and asked hurriedly. At this moment, she completely ignored that red haired youngster. The only thing in her mind was the simple and honest, easily embarrassed boy from the Maple Moon Star.

“Hanshu, he is already dead.”

Said Qin Yu ruthlessly.

As if being stuck by lightning, Lin Lin stood there blankly.

“You with the black hair, move away. I do not want to have a completely uncalled battle with you.” At this moment, the red haired youngster spoke out. He was able to sense the pressure that this man in front of him had on him.

“Mister, are you lying to me?” Lin Lin forced a smile and looked at Qin Yu with a face filled with hope. “Hanshu was such a good person and wasn’t even a Heavenly Immortal, who would want to kill him? He won’t even bully those weaker than him. He was that kindhearted. Who would have the heart to kill him? Mister, you’re definitely lying to me.”

At this moment, Lin Lin was still unable to accept what Qin Yu had just told her.

“I didn’t lie to you. I am Hanshu’s master. And Hanshu died because of me.” Qin Yu said cold and matter-of-factly. However, if one were to listen to him clearly, one would still able to hear the slight trembles within his voice.

Lin Lin had a very pale expression.

However, after a moment, she merely had a bitter smile.

Qin Yu turned around and looked at the red haired youngster. “This young lady is the girl that my disciple liked, I would absolutely not allow anyone to humiliate her.”

“Hanshu liked me?” Lin Lin heard what Qin Yu said and her face grew slightly rosy.

The red haired youngster slowly pulled out his battle blade from the scabbard with his right hand. The blade was extremely sharp. However, when he pulled the blade out, a very dense bloody aura came from the blade and filled the air. It was completely unimaginable exactly how many people were killed by this sword in order to give it such a terrifying bloody aura.

"I don't care, I have taken a fancy upon her." The red haired youngster stared at Lin Lin. "Therefore, she is mine. He who obstructs me, die."

Qin Yu stared at Lin Lin, his gaze grew cold.

"Huff!"

Qin Yu's long hair was scattering. At this moment, QIn Yu and the red haired youngster nearly struck simultaneously. After having reached the Black Hole Realm, Qin Yu's body does not give out the slightest amount of aura. The Black Hole energy was even more pure and concise than the Dark Star energy.

The red haired youngster, Guo Nu, was a level eight Devil King!

Qin Yu was in the early stages of Black Hole Realm. The attack power that he had in him was about that of a level six Golden Immortal.

A burst of continuous noise was heard.

The two experts were fighting in close combat yet they did not give out any bit of aura. Regular experts of their level, when they fight, they usually destroy the buildings in the surroundings completely. However, in Qin Yu and Guo Nu's battle, the tables and chairs in the restaurant was not a bit damaged at all.

The two of them separated.

"Your speed is very fast." Guo Nu stared at Qin Yu.

"Your reaction was also very fast." Qin Yu was holding a short sword in his hand.

It is a Top Level Immortal Sword. Against the man in front of him, there was no need for him to use his Divine Sword, Sky Piercer.

Qin Yu shot a glance at Guo Nu and then said calmly. "I can tell you clearly that you are no match for me. If you continue to be this unreasonable, then I would show no quarter and kill you."

Qin Yu knew that he had not used a lot of his abilities. Earlier, he had used nothing more than his speed and an Immortal Sword.

“You’re boasting.” Guo Nu sneered.

After saying those, Guo Nu’s eyes suddenly became scarlet red. “Bang!” A fierce and violent aura started to wreak havoc as it rushed out of Guo Nu’s body. Immediately, with a ‘bang’ sound, the whole restaurant had turned into tatters.The customers in the restaurant had already left. As for Lin Lin and Sisi, they had moved far on the street and was looking over.

The floor of the restaurant that Guo Nu stepped on had turned into pieces. However, Guo Nu was still at where he previously stood. He was floating in the air.

Qin Yu was the same.

“You don’t know your place.” Qin Yu laughed coldly.

Blazing Profound Ring — Gravitational Domain!

Guo Nu who was about to attack suddenly felt an extremely terrifying gravity crushing down on him like an unreachable gigantic mountain. In a flash, his body fell to the ground.

“Bang!”

Suddenly, Qin Yu swung his right leg. It turned into an arc and then, like steel, it ruthlessly smashed into Guo Nu’s skull. “Bang!” Guo Nu’s head was twisted strangely as he was knocked flying.

“Scram.”

In the skies of the East Star City, Qin Yu shouted coldly at the distant Guo Nu.

He knew that his simple kick was not capable of killing Guo Nu, he was already being lenient! However…”Hurrr!” Following an angry snarl, as if he went berserk, Guo Nu once again flew back up and toward Qin Yu.

“Gravitational Domain?” Guo Nu wiped the corner of his mouth. Bloodthirst rose in his eyes and his face showned a ruthless expression.

“Not knowing your standing.”

Qin Yu started to have a killing intent. He had originally thought that this Guo Nu was only too simple and honest and that he was the kind of person that had experienced massacre since when he was young. Thus, he had acted leniently. However, seeing Guo Nu’s expression; Qin Yu knew… that this Guo Nu had completely entered the Devil Path and enjoyed killing for fun.

Guo Nu’s eyes were scarlet red. His crimson red long hair started to flutter in the wind..

Holding his battle blade in his hand, Guo Nu appeared next to Qin Yu in a flash.

This time around, Qin Yu did not bother to show mercy anymore.

Blazing Profound Ring — Double Gravitational Domain!

After the Black Flame Lord’s Ring and White Profound Lord’s Ring combined, the Blazing Profound Ring was able to execute ‘Double Gravitational Domain.’ Earlier, Qin Yu was being lenient and only used a single Gravitational Domain.

The rapidly arriving Double Gravitational Domain caused Guo Nu’s flesh and bones to burst into a crackle.

“How could this be? How could his Gravitational Domain be this powerful?” Right when Guo Nu was unable to believe it, a tranquil and calm voice sounded.

“Die.”

Guo Nu only felt a tremble coming from his soul. Soon after, his consciousness had become fuzzy. During the final moment of his life, he only saw those ice-cold eyes.

Chapter 44

Guo Nu's corpse fell from the sky and onto the street. The whole street was quiet without a bit of nouse. Only the sound of the storm whistling could be heard.

On the side of the street, Lin Lin and Sisi were standing together.

"Miss, miss." Sisi softly pulled Lin Lin's sleeve. "Stop grieving. Hanshu died. We can find of a way to avenge him in the future." Seeing Lin Lin's appearance, Sisi was very pained.

Lin Lin took a glance at Sisi and merely shook her head without saying a word.

"Young lady, is it possible for you to take out your Transmission Spiritual Pearl?" Qin Yu's voice sounded beside Lin Lin. Lin Lin raised her head and looked at Qin Yu who stood in front of her. She didn't bother thinking too much and took out her Transmission Spiritual Pearl.

Qin Yu received her Transmission Spiritual Pearl and imprinted his own Immortal Awareness within it.

"You too imprint your Immortal Awareness in my Transmission Spiritual Pearl." Qin Yu handed over his own Transmission Spiritual Pearl. Lin Lin faintly nodded and also imprinted her Immortal Awareness in Qin Yu's Transmission Spiritual Pearl.

[TL: need a rephrasing of what Qin Yu said. He didn't ask her, he kinda said it matter of factly.]

When Qin Yu was about to take back his Transmission Spiritual Pearl, Lin Lin instead pulled back her hand.

"Mister, are you really Hanshu's master? Please tell me, what is your name?" Lin Lin still had a slight delusion in her heart.

"Qin Yu."

After saying those words, Qin Yu took his Transmission Spiritual Pearl from Lin Lin's hands.

Lin Lin smiled desolately. "Sure enough, so that's why he didn't contact me for all these years. I was also unable to find any news regarding him in the Maple Moon Star. So, actually, it turns out that he really had an untimely death."

After the battle in the Maple Moon Star.

The amount of level eight and level nine Golden Immortals that died reached a terrifying amount. The three great clans of the Maple Moon Star took the same action without prior consultation and eliminated all information regarding that battle. Even Qin Yu and Liu Hanshu's accomplishments were eliminated.

"Young lady. If you were to encounter any problem in the future, you only need to send me a transmission. As long as I can accomplish it, I would certainly settle it for you." Said Qin Yu toward this Lin Lin. After saying those words, he immediately started to walk toward the other direction of the street.

From start to finish, Qin Yu had never asked the name of this green clothed girl.

He had no need to ask.

Qin Yu only needed to know that this girl was the most beloved girl of his disciple. The reason why he promised Lin Lin that earlier was also because of the guilt he felt for his disciple.

Guo Nu's corpse laid on the street. At this moment, another middle aged man with the same crimson red hair and a pale, grave and stern expression appeared on the street. He was half kneeling beside Guo Nu's corpse and closely hugging his corpse.

"Nu. Why didn't you wait a little bit longer?!"

The facial muscles of this middle aged man who was dressed the same as Guo Nu was trembling. “I was very worried, very scared the whole time that, with your temperament, you’ll get into an accident.”

The red haired middle aged man was holding a Transmission Spiritual Pearl in his hand.

The Transmission Spiritual Pearl had a message within it. “Master, I found the lover that I like. I was aware of it at the first sight that I fell in love with her. She would definitely become mine. Master, please wait. I will bring her to see you.”

This was the message Guo Nu transmitted to his master after walking into the restaurant and seeing Lin Lin.

His master was the super expert of the Blood Devil Path — Devil Emperor Xue Yi.

[TL: Xue Yi means bloody garments. Not sure if this is his nickname or actual name.]

Devil Emperor Xue Yi was on the Blue Flame Star earlier. He had also came to the Indigo Bay Star Field this time around because of the Cosmic Energies gathering upon the Hidden Emperor Star. When the Devil Emperor Xue Yi received the transmission from his disciple, he already had a bad premonition.

As a reason, he immediately went through the Interstellar Conveying Array of the Blue Flame Star and arrived on the Hidden Emperor Star.

However, the amount of people who was going through the Interstellar Conveying Arrays of the Blue Flame Star was numerous and in this period of time there was numerous super experts on the Blue Flame Star. Devil Emperor Xue Yi also didn’t dare to kill people in broad daylight to take their space.

Thus, he was only able to stand in line and wait for his time to take the Interstellar Conveying Array.

However, when he arrived, his disciple, Guo Nu, had already died.

Guo Nu.

Devil Emperor Xue Yi's most loved disciple. He had almost the same kind of childhood as Devil Emperor Xue Yi. He was abandoned as a child and lived amongst beasts. He had grew fond of killing and believed that the strong is right. The laws of the jungle had already deeply penetrated his brain.

The Devil Emperor Xue Yi was also abandoned as a child, although after he cultivated successfully his father managed to find him. However, the Devil Emperor Xue Yi still continued in his own ways. He grew deeply fond of Guo Nu the moment he saw him and took him, at the spot, as his youngest disciple.

"Regardless of whoever it is that killed you, even if it's Emperor Yu, Mystic Emperor and them, I will still be sure to kill them to avenge you." Said the Devil Emperor Xue Yi resolutely in front of his disciple's corpse.

Devil Emperor Xue Yi had the same kind of temperament as Guo Nu.

Whatever he said, he must accomplish unless he dies!

Devil Emperor Xue Yi's gaze swept across the street. Immediately, it locked on the master and servant Lin Lin and Sisi to the distant. At this moment, Sisi was still comforting Lin Lin.

"Who killed Guo Nu, speak."

Seeing the red haired middle aged man that suddenly appeared in front of them, both Lin Lin and Sisi were greatly shocked.

This man had the same attire as Guo Nu. He had the same eyes and pale complexion. He also had a battle blade on his waist and the same long red hair. The only difference was that one was a youngster whereas the other was a middle aged man.

"Not going to speak? Die."

Devil Emperor Xue Yi's expression did not change in the slightest.

"It's I who killed him." A faint voice stopped Devil Emperor Xue Yi's movement.

Qin Yu walked over from the other end of the street unhurried yet quickly. Earlier, his Immortal Awareness had noticed a frightening aura appearing and immediately knew something's wrong. After seeing that man half kneeling in front of Guo Nu's corpse, he was able to determine what's going on.

Originally, Qin Yu didn't plan to show himself. However, this matter bears upon the life and death of Lin Lin. Thus, he must show himself.

Devil Emperor Xue Yi looked at Qin Yu coldly. "It's you who killed my disciple, Nu?" Devil Emperor Xue Yi started to emit his aura that was dense like essence. It came pressing down toward Qin Yu.

"Right." Qin Yu nodded.

Against such a terrifying aura, Qin Yu didn't retreat in the slightest.

Ever since Qin Yu reached the Black Hole Realm, the aura from the other side of the Black Hole Channel had assimilated with his awareness and Qin Yu had completely transformed.

Aura Oppression?

Perhaps Qin Yu's strength was fall from his opponent. However, it was impossible for him to be afraid and surrender.

"Are you the woman that my disciple took a fancy upon?" Devil Emperor Xue Yi changed his gaze toward Lin Lin. "There's only a quick-witted lass like you here who is able to match my disciple."

"Yes." Lin Lin was not even slightly afraid when confronted with the Devil Emperor Xue Yi. "Your disciple did took a fancy upon me.

However, I don't like him. Senior, could it be that the way you handle matters is that forceful?"

"Forceful?" Devil Emperor Xue Yi sneered. "I am stronger than you, you cannot disobey me. If you do, then you'll die."

Devil Emperor Xue Yi had a think killing intent in his eyes.

"You are the woman that my disciple took a fancy upon. Now that he died, you prepare yourself to go down there and accompany him. You should be honored that you'll be able to be buried with my disciple." After saying that, the Devil Emperor Xue Yi waved his hand.

"Kaching."

The sound of steel collison sounded.

Qin Yu stood in front of Lin Lin. He had a short sword in his hand. At this moment, Qin Yu was afraid of showing that the short sword in his hand was the Divine Sword, Sky Piercer. He used his Divine Armor, Black Frozen Snow, and covered his skin as he prepared to take on the attack.

"Quickly, leave. I am not able to block him for much longer." Said Qin Yu hurriedly transmitted.

QIn Yu was able to tell that this Devil Emperor Xue Yi's strength surpassed the strength of the Immortal Emperor Qian Qi of the Maple Moon Star by far. Even when compared with the White Haired Blood Devil, Xue Yileng, this man was not much weaker.

"Mister, this man is too strong. You need not fight with your life for us. I had already transmitted a message to my senior martial brother and them. My senior martial brother and martial uncle was soon to arrive."

Lin Lin transmitted back..

“Stop spouting nonsense, leave quickly.” Qin Yu was very angry. Instead of fleeing with the opportunity, this green clothed girl continued to stand here and tried to persuade him.

“Pretty strong, that short sword of yours should be a Divine Weapon, right? You actually managed to cut through my Top Quality Level Arm Protector and injured my arm.” At this moment, the Devil Emperor Xue Yi started laughing.

Devil Emperor Xue Yi licked the blood coming from his wound. He had a bloodthirsty expression on his face.

“Go! Now!”

Qin Yu forcefully pushed Lin Lin and Sisi. However, even though they were pushed several meters away, they still did not run.

“You’re not even at the Immortal Emperor level yet have a Divine Weapon. Seems like your sect was certainly extraordinary… if you were to have met other people, then perhaps they might have misgivings. Unfortunately, I will not be lenient toward you.”

As Devil Emperor Xue Yi said those words, he pulled out his battle blade from his waist.

However, at this moment, Qin Yu was instead concerned about Lin Lin and Sisi.

“If Hanshu were to know that I cannot even protect the person that he loved, then how could I have the face to continue living?” Qin Yu could not care anymore about his secrets being exposed and charged toward Lin Lin and Sisi.

“Stop resisting in vain, the area within a ten miles circumference of here all belonged to my ‘Domain.’ In here, it is impossible for those two little girls who aren’t even Golden Immortal to run away.” Devil Emperor Xue Yi’s voice sounded in Qin Yu’s mind.

Qin Yu, however, grabbed Lin Lin and Sisi.

“Don’t resist.”

Without considering Lin Lin and Sisi’s confused expressions, Qin Yu took the two directly into his Qingyu Immortal Mansion. In order to send someone into the Qingyu Immortal Mansion, it required the other party to not resist.

“Hooh, seems like your master was pretty fond of you. Did you sent those two into your Immortal Mansion? Immortal Mansions that could be carried around casually, each and every one of them are created through painstaking effort.”

Devil Emperor Xue Yi held his blade with one hand. His gaze gradually turned colder. “An Immortal Mansion that you can carry around with, the Divine grade short sword in your hand, your master was certainly awfully fond of you. Unfortunately… no matter who your master is, even if he is a god, I will still kill you.”

A blood light soared into the sky.

“So fast!” Qin Yu merely relied on his Immortal Awareness to find the fuzzy silhouette. With rapid speed, he firmly thrusted his Divine Weapon Sky Piercer over.

The sound of weapons clashing sounded.

At the same time, a crimson red blade aura penetrated through Qin Yu’s body. Fortunately, because the Divine Weapon Sky Piercer had obstructed that blade, the crimson blade aura merely slantly thrust through Qin Yu’s chest.

A black ray of light flashed through Qin Yu’s body and the crimson blade aura were dissipated.

At the critical moment earlier, Qin Yu used his Divine Armor, Black Frozen Snow.

“Bang!” “Bang!” “Bang!” “Bang!” “Bang!” …

Several thousands of blade strikes came continuously.

One blade strike following another.

Qin Yu finally became aware of what speed was. Perhaps the White Haired Blood Demon, Xue Yileng's strength was stronger than this Devil Emperor Xue Yi. However, his attack speed fell short when compared with Devil Emperor Xue Yi.

Relying on his sensitive Immortal Awareness, Qin Yu was vaguely able to tell the locations of every blade strike. He used his Divine Weapon Sky Piercer to continuously block them. Qin Yu felt as if he was walking on a tightrope. If he wasn't careful, he'll be immediately pierced through by that battle blade.

Qin Yu was unable to see the blade with his eyes. The only thing he was able to see was the deep red eyes of the Devil Emperor Xue Yi; the eyes that looked like those of a wild beast.

"Kaching!"

After blocking several thousand blade strikes, Qin Yu finally let one past.

"You have a Divine Armor?"

Devil Emperor Xue Yi's face was filled with shock. Never had he expected that the master of the man standing in front of him would be so fond of him that he would even give a the utmost precious Divine Armor to him.

At this moment, Devil Emperor Xue Yi's battle sword had stabbed into Qin Yu's abdomen. However, it only managed to penetrate a bit before being obstructed by the Divine Armor.

"However, you still have to die."

Devil Emperor Xue Yi's voice sounded in Qin Yu's mind. "Even the Divine Armor have to depend on who's wearing it. Toward you, I only

need to have the vibration strength to slice through mountains and beat oxens. Although there would only be ten percent of the power left after going through the Divine Armor, it's more than enough against you."

The Devil Awareness transmission was only an instant.

A terrifying aura stormed into the exterior of the Divine Armor. Soon after, less than a tenth of the aura appeared within Qin Yu's insides. It directly attacked toward Qin Yu's dantian.

Wherever it passed, the organs within Qin Yu's body were destroyed. However, they were immediately restored.

"Kaching."

At the moment when his opponent pierced through Qin Yu's abdomen, Qin Yu's Divine Sword, Sky Piercer, also pierced through Devil Emperor Xue Yi's abdomen. "To not reciprocate is against etiquette." Qin Yu's smile was very grim. However, his expression soon returned to normal. "You also had a Divine Armor?"

Qin Yu only managed to thrust his sword in an inch before it stopped.

He only saw a crimson colored armor appearing on the Devil Emperor Xue Yi's body.

Divine Armors are extremely rare. Even White Haired Blood Devil, Xue Yileng, does not possess one. Thus, one could imagine how precious a Divine Armor was. However, this Devil Emperor Xue Yi possessed one.

"If I didn't have my Divine Armor, how could my left hand not block your Divine Sword?" Xue Yi had a grim smile on his face.

A burst of aura continued to penetrate into Qin Yu's body.

Xue Yi's strength was already very strong. Even if he was only relying on the ten percent vibrating strength that managed to pass through the Divine Armor, its power was still nevertheless enormous.

However, the moment when the burst of aura passed through Qin Yu's body and arrived in his Dantian, Qin Yu didn't even bother to use his Black Hole's Power to resist. That's because…

The Black Hole in his Dantian suddenly started to move.

"Huff"

The aura and energy that was planning to attack Qin Yu was directly absorbed by his Black Hole. There was not even a bit remaining.

Devil Emperor Xue Yi's expression changed.

"Die!"

Xue Yi shouted angrily. A terrifying power came from within the Devil Emperor's body and burst out as it stormed onto Qin Yu. Qin Yu's body was immediately sent flying.

While it might appear slow from words, Qin Yu and Devil Emperor Xue Yi actually only collided with their bodies. They each thrust their blade and sword into each other. After which the Devil Emperor's internal aura exploded and then they immediately separated.

"Strange, your soul was unexpectedly not jolted into pieces. Your soul had managed to reach the Immortal Emperor Realm?" Devil Emperor Xue Yi looked at Qin Yu in astonishment.

Qin Yu's complexion however changed.

The last move from the Devil Emperor Xue Yi earlier — he exploded all the energy within his body. Because Qin Yu was too close to him, the explosive energy had spread into his skull and jolted the soul in his brain. If he didn't had the protection of the Meteoric Tear, that move was more than enough to crumble his soul.

Qin Yu truly had a large gap with the Devil Emperor Xue Yi.

"Qin Yu." A familiar voice sounded.

Jun Luoyu landed beside Qin Yu. He then looked toward the Devil Emperor Xue Yi and his expression changed greatly. “So it’s you.”

That Devil Emperor Xue Yi saw Jun Luoyu and his expression also turned gloomy. He was staring deeply at Jun Luoyu.

Chapter 45

“Qin Yu, what happened to you?” Jun Luoyu suddenly noticed that Qin Yu had a very pale complexion.

“I’m fine.” Qin Yu shook his head. However, his mind was currently in a deep shock. “Seems like this Black Hole in my dantian is still not stable enough. Especially with the energy of that attack, trying to swallow it at once and refine it is still a bit troublesome.”

The Black Hole Channel within Qin Yu’s dantian trembled for a long time due to what happened earlier. The Golden Ring of Light also trembled. Finally, Qin Yu managed to persevere.

“That was a bit hard to believe. This guy in front of us is at least a level six Devil Emperor. Although the Divine Armor had lessened his power and left it with only ten percent of the attack power, it was nevertheless as strong as a full powered strike from a level two Devil Emperor.”

Qin Yu bursted into a post-event fear. Although the Black Hole in his dantian was able to absorb the attack energy, however, if the attack energy were too powerful, it was still possible to cause the Black Hole to collapse.

“Jun Luoyu, never had I expected to encounter you here.” Devil Emperor Xue Yi’s face grew even more pale. The gaze he used to stare at Jun Luoyu was ice-cold. “You two will certainly die today.”

“Xue Yi!”

Jun Luoyu was tightly biting down his teeth. His eyes seemed to be about to burst open.

“Boom!” Accompanied by a loud thunder, a bolt of lightning came striking down from the black cloud filled sky. However, the couple people present did not care about the lightning at all. Following the lightning, heavy rain came pouring down.

The thunder continued to rumble, the heavy rain continued to fall.

“Xue Yi, it’s you, it’s you who killed A’Jiao. It’s you who killed her. Ever since the day A’Jiao died, I had swore to the heavens that the only goal of my life is to kill you, to kill you and make that Blood Devil Emperor regret.”

[TL: A’Jiao is pronounced like Ah Jiao. Jiao is the name, Ah is just there as a prefix to make like the japanese suffix -chan.]

Jun Luoyu was shaking.

“Jun Luoyu. Listen carefully, A’Jiao is my woman.” Devil Emperor Xue Yi said cold and matter-of-factly. “Since she is my woman, I would certainly not permit her to like someone else. I would rather kill my own woman than to yield her to someone else.”

Devil Emperor Xue Yi looked at Jun Luoyu coldly. “Jun Luoyu, before A’Jiao died, she begged me to let you live. That time, I had agreed to her wish. However this time, I would not let you off again. You must die.” After saying that, Devil Emperor Xue Yi looked toward Qin Yu.

“Jun Luoyu called you Qin Yu?” Devil Emperor Xue Yi’s expression was very sinister. “Your master was very awfully good to you, not only did he gave you a Divine Weapon, he even gave you a Divine Armor and an Immortal Mansion. However, Qin Yu, you will also die today even if you have a Divine Armor.”

Devil Emperor Xue Yi’s body gradually started to emit a crimson colored light.

"Puff!" A human figure came out of Devil Emperor Xue Yi's body like a mirage.

Body Clone Technique!

Qin Yu clearly saw this Devil Emperor Xue Yi turning into two people from one. Devil Emperor Xue Yi once again smiled toward Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu. The two people surprisingly turned into four people.

The four people surrounded Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu from four different directions.

The four people had the exact same appearance. Their only difference was the weapons they held.

"Body Clone Technique?" Qin Yu's expression slightly changed. He had heard about this kind of secret technique but had never trained in it. However, Jun Luoyu had heard that this kind of technique likely belonged to useless techniques category.

Jun Luoyu's voice sounded in Qin Yu's mind. "Qin Yu, only one of the four is the action body. The actual body is the most powerful. The strength of the clones are hard to say. In ordinary situations, they only have a tenth of the original body's strength. However… " Jun Luoyu was able to clearly feel that the clones were powerful.

Qin Yu, with his sensitive Immortal Awareness, had also realized that the three weaker Xue Yi clones of the four also had the strength of level five Devil Emperor. How is that a tenth of the main body?

"Luoyu, I have the Qingyu Immortal Mansion, you can hide in there." Qin Yu said via his voice transfer. Qin Yu was still very confident in himself, that's because not only does he had the Qingyu Immortal Mansion, he also had most safe Jiang Lan's Realm.

The Jiang Lan's Realm that was refined by Uncle Lan naturally had a much stronger defense than the Qingyu Immortal Mansion refined by Immortal Emperor Ni Yang.

"No need." Jun Luoyu's expression did not change slightly. "Xue Yi snatched away my wife and killed her. I dreamed of killing him all the time. With him in front of me, I would absolutely not flee."

Qin Yu was slightly startled.

Both Jun Luoyu and Xue Yi said that A'Jiao was their wife, so who's wife was she exactly?

One main body and three clones, four Xue Yi surrounded Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu. To Xue Yi, Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu were people that he must kill. His sole beloved disciple, his only loved wife, it's all because of these two men that they died.

"Jun Luoyu, for seducing my wife, I sentence you to death."

"Qin Yu, for killing my beloved disciple, I sentence you to death."

These two words came from two different clones. With the same long red hair elegantly drifting in the wind, the four Devil Emperor Xue Yis all had a grim and bloodthirsty smile on their faces.

"Although I really disliked my father, I would use his ultimate move this time around!" Said the Devil Emperor Xue Yi with a deep and low voice. At nearly the same time, the four Xue Yis shouted. "Borderless Blood Ocean!"

Bloody rays rushed towards the heavens!

"Wawa…" The buildings within a hundred miles from where they stood suddenly turned into fine powder. The whole ground had subsided a whole layer.

Space distortion!

Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu were inside the distorted space.

Crimson colored light became the only color of the area several hundred meters around them. The surging Blood Devil Path energy had completely wrapped around Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu.

“Boom!”

Within the crimson colored area, a frightening energy was continuously exploding as it fluctuated in this distorted space. Devil Emperor Xue Yi had formed a large spell formation with his clones, confining the energy from the explosion inside the distorted space.

The energy of the explosions continued to refract in this distorted space.

“Borderless Blood Ocean is not only a crowd attack, it’s also the strongest individual attack.” In a mere seconds, the four Xue Yis combined into one. Xue Yi’s face was filled with confidence. “If the distorted space is large, then it’s a crowd attack. If the distorted space is small, then it’s an individual attack. Even I am not able to take on it.”

The distorted space returned to normal.

“Not dead?” Xue Yi looked at the three people in astonishment.

Yes, it’s three people.

Two Qin Yus and a Jun Luoyu. One Qin Yu stood in the front whereas the other stood in the back protecting Jun Luoyu completely.

“How can this be, aren’t you just a hedonistic son of rich parents who relied on your treasures? You haven’t even reached the Emperor level, how could you possibly still be alive right now?” Said Xue Yi, unable to accept the fact. His complexion grew even more pale.

Xue Yi had been looking down upon Qin Yu.

A man without strength and only relies on all his numerous treasures, how could he not look down upon him? However, the scene in front of him?

“Even if you have Divine Armor, the power of Borderless Blood Ocean’s frightening explosions that went through your Divine Armor would be more than enough to kill you. There were two of you earlier, how did it become three?” Xue Yi felt as if his world had been toppled over.

“You can clone yourself, how could I not?” One of the Qin Yus laughed grimly.

“Luoyu, you rest yourself. I will take care of him.” The other Qin Yu said to Jun Luoyu.

The two Qin Yus turned into two lightning bolts and charged at Devil Emperor Xue Yi.

Lightning!

Mirage!

When Qin Yu fights, he does not rely on his attack power. Instead, he relies on his speed and the sharpness of his weapon.

“Clown.” Devil Emperor Xue Yi also changed into two people; one main body and one clone.

The two Xue Yis and the two Qin Yus started to fight frantically. The two pairs fought from the ground all the way into the air and then from the air to a tall building far away.

Everywhere the two passed, the buildings were collapsing and exploding unceasingly.

The two pairs separated.

The two Devil Emperor Xue Yis looked at the two Qin Yus with an astonished expression.

“How could this be? Your clone also possessed a Divine Armor?” Devil Emperor Xue Yi was once again greatly shocked. “It’s one thing for your original body’s defense to be that strong, but how could your clone’s?”

The two Qin Yus both smiled coldly and matter-of-factly.

“I have a many Divine Armors, is that unacceptable?” One of the Qin Yu said.

Clone?

Qin Yu don't even know of the Body Clone Technique, how could there be a Clone? He merely changed the appearance of the Sword Immortal Puppet to his own. Even when Qin Yu wore his Divine Armor, his body's sturdiness was still inferior to that of the Sword Immortal Puppet.

Even the strongest attack of the strongest individual attacker, Green Blooded Sword Immortal, Zhi Bai only left a single wound on the Sword Immortal Puppet. Devil Emperor Xue Yi wanted to pierce through Sword Immortal Puppet's body? Impossible.

"Two Divine Armors?" Devil Emperor Xue Yi was stunned.

Immediately after, Devil Emperor Xue Yi laughed ruthlessly. "Never had I expected that there was such an ordinary person in the Immortal, Devil, and Demon Realm. Although you possessed two Divine Armors, but regardless of who your master is, you still have to die."

Boiling.

The blood in Devil Emperor Xue Yi's body started to boil.

Like two red rays, the two Devil Emperor Xue Yis rushed to the front of the two Qin Yus. His speed was so fast that Qin Yu almost didn't manage to react in time.

"Bang!"

That red battle blade ruthlessly struck on Qin Yu's body. A terrifying aura, after passing through the Divine Armor and leaving behind only a tenth of its power, entered Qin Yu's body and started to rip apart the muscles within Qin Yu's body.

"Trying to kill me? You're still lacking greatly."

Qin Yu does his utmost to control his life elemental energy and rapidly restored his muscles. The penetrating aura had only penetrated a bit but was already restored by Qin Yu.

At the same time, the Black Hole energy within his body was also continuously whittling away this penetrating aura. Finally, for the remaining trace of the aura, Qin Yu effortlessly used his Black Hole to directly swallow and refine it. Like this, after passing through the Divine Armor, the muscles, and the Black Hole's power, the remaining bit of aura was not even slightly problematic for the Black Hole to swallow.

Using his life elemental energy to restore his body unceasingly.

Qin Yu literally possessed an undying body!

"Big brother Luoyu, are you okay?" Jiang Yan appeared next to Jun Luoyu.

Jun Luoyu was watching Qin Yu and Xue Yi's battle.

"I'm fine, it's just that Qin Yu is still fighting with Devil Emperor Xue Yi." Said Jun Luoyu as he shook his head. He had an anxious expression. "My strength was too weak, if only I was a bit stronger than I would've been able to help."

Jiang Yan looked at the scene in front of her with astonishment.

"Devil Emperor Xue Yi, you're saying that man is Devil Emperor Xue Yi? How did Qin Yu battle the Devil Emperor Xue Yi to such a circumstance? Impossible." Jiang Yan had her mouth wide open.

"I don't know either; Qin Yu had a lot of secrets. Earlier, had Qin Yu not used his clone and protected me from front and behind, I'd reckon that I would've been dead already." Jun Luoyu shook his head and sighed. "When I was approaching my death earlier, I suddenly came to a realization. Seeing one's enemy and then growing infuriated and frantic is of no use. I should continued to train. Train till my strength surpassed his and then take my revenge."

"You piece of blockhead, you finally understood." Jiang Yan had a sigh of relief…

Right at this moment —

"Bang!"

One of the Qin Yus was fiercely smashed onto the ground. He was smashed all the way into the underground. The surface of the streets were filled with shattered layers.

"Qin Yu." Jun Luoyu's expression changed greatly. He helplessly saw the other Qin Yu having his head chopped to pieces. His body was also hacked and then smashed into the ground.

The two Qin Yu were smashed into the ground in succession. One of them even had his brain chopped to pieces.

"Let me see if can still live." Devil Emperor Xue Yi was panting.

"Xue Yi." Jun Luyou's eyes were blood red. "You killed Qin Yu?"

Devil Emperor Xue Yi looked at Jun Luoyu and started to laugh frantically. "Haha, I killed him. Yes, I killed him! It really was hard to kill this guy. I still don't get it; isn't he only wearing a Divine Armor? How could he be this hard to kill? However… he still finally died."

Devil Emperor Xue Yi was greatly exhausted from the battle.

Qin Yu and his clone appeared to be unkillable. While Divine Armors could offer protection, but with vibration energy, a layer of attack power would still pass through the body.

A layer of attack power forcing through the body, in Devil Emperor Xue Yi's views, if Qin Yu was a level four or five Immortal Emperor level expert, then he might be able to take it. However, from Qin Yu's aura, he should not even be at the Emperor level.

He continued to be confused. Rows of auras entered Qin Yu's body, so why are they not providing any results?

Devil Emperor Xue Yi secretly had a sigh of relief in his heart.

This undying Qin Yu was finally dead.

“He who only relied on his sect’s elders, no matter how many treasures he possessed, his own strength was still only that of a useless rubbish.” Devil Emperor Xue Yi said cold and matter-of-factly. “As for Jun Luoyu you, you can follow Qin Yu and die.”

“Bang!” “Bang!” A crisp sound echoed. Two human figures were shot out from the ground and then, like lightning, they landed. It was the two Qin Yus. Afterward, one Qin Yu assimilated into another Qin Yu’s body.

“Did you really kill me?” Qin Yu looked at Devil Emperor Xue Yi and laughed.

“How could this be?” Devil Emperor Xue Yi opened his eyes wide. “I clearly cracked your skull and even felt that your soul had escaped into your dantian. However, my energy ought to have managed to attack your soul. How could you still be alive?”

While wearing the Divine Armor, the body would be surrounded by numerous auras. Amongst them, the defense of the head area was the weakest.

Devil Emperor Xue Yi hacked Qin Yu’s head to pieces. Qin Yu’s soul had already fled into his dantian the moment before. Xue Yi’s energy frantically poured into Qin Yu’s body. He wanted to destroy Qin Yu’s soul. Afterall, the soul’s defense was very weak.

But…

Qin Yu was still fine.

“You can’t kill me。“ Qin Yu smiled slightly, and his body once again split in two. Two Qin Yus once again appeared in front of Devil Emperor Xue Yi. Earlier, the reason that the Sword Immortal Puppet was smashed into the ground was because the energy of the Top Grade Elemental Spirit Stones was completely consumed.

Qin Yu exhaled a long breath from the bottom of his heart. “Even with the Divine Armor, and my life elemental energy that continues to repair my body, I was only able to barely defend against a level six Devil Emperor’s attack. If it’s stronger, my Black Hole will probably collapse trying to withstand that much attack power.”

In today’s battle, he finally realized his baseline.

“We haven’t finished our battle yet, let’s continue.” Qin Yu stared at Devil Emperor Xue Yi.

Devil Emperor Xue Yi’s pupils shrank.

He couldn’t even kill a person who wasn’t at the Emperor level yet. How can he not be shocked and uneasy?.

“Divine Armor, even his clone has one. Two Divine Armors, just who is his master? Does the Immortal, Devil, and Demon Realm have such a person?”

“Even if he possessed a Divine Armor, my one layer of attack power still continuously entered his body. I’d reckon that even a level three Devil Emperor cannot withstand it, how can his body resist it?”

The Devil Emperor Xue Yi’s heart was full of doubts. Facing Qin Yu’s challenge once again, his only feeling was….a headache.

Chapter 46

“Rumble!” The sound of thunder grew increasingly louder; the rain continued to pour unceasingly from the heavens. However, when that rain came near people of Qin Yu, Devil Emperor Xie Yi, and Jun Luoyu and them, it unexpectedly made way for them. It was as if even the rain was afraid of them.

Facing Qin Yu’s second challenge, Devil Emperor Xie Yi had a strange expression on his face.

"Qin Yu, you're challenging me?" Devil Emperor Xie Yu didn't have the headache anymore. Instead, he had a very a deep pondering smile as he looked at Qin Yu.

The two Qin Yu's coldly looked back at Devil Emperor Xie Yi.

"What's with Devil Emperor Xie Yi?" Qin Yu had a hint of suspicion in his heart. According to what he predicted, the Devil Emperor Xie Yi should have a headache right now.

With red hair that was as eye-catching as blood, Devil Emperor Xie Yi suddenly started to laugh out loud. He then stared at Qin Yu and said. "My father had one told me to not attack a little girl. This little girl possessed two extraordinary Divine Artifacts. Although her strength was only at the level of level one Immortal Emperor, but even if it was I, I would still be unable to harm her in the slightest."

Jun Luoyu and Qin Yu were both slightly startled. They couldn't help but look toward Jiang Yan.

The girl that this Devil Emperor Xue Yi spoke of was clearly Jiang Yan.

Devil Emperor Xue Yi continued. "Others might think that the master of this Jiang Yan was so very extraordinary. By merely bestowing two Divine Artifacts, she was able to make a level one Immortal Emperor to become unharmable by level six and seven Immortal Emperors. Perhaps a lot of people would envy this little girl. However!"

A slight trace of disdain appeared on the corner of Devil Emperor Xue Yi's mouth. "In my eyes, this little girl was merely a lucky rubbish that had treasures in vain!"

"Possessing two Divine Artifacts, her defense might be very strong. I am also unable to harm her one bit if she stood in front of me. However, what about her attack power? Level one Immortal Emperor, even if she possessed Divine Artifacts, her attack power would still not be that strong. I completely look down upon people like her who could not even threaten me in the slightest."

Devil Emperor Xue Yi looked toward Qin Yu. “As for now, amongst this type of people that I looked down on, other than that lucky little girl, there’s also you, Qin Yu!”

Qin Yu was slightly startled..

“You possessed a Divine Armor and even your clone possessed a Divine Armor. Your weapon was also a Divine Artifact. Furthermore… my attack energy entered your body yet was surprisingly unable to kill you. I reckon that you also possess some kind of treasure within your body that can protect your Nascent Soul.”

Devil Emperor Xue Yi looked at Qin Yu with a disdainful gaze. “Having battled with you for this long, I also clearly realized. You are the same as that lucky little girl. Your defense is exceptional. However, your attack power is very feeble. Even if you had a Divine Weapon, you’re still unable to harm me.”

“I… could totally ignore your existence.”

Devil Emperor Xue Yi faintly lifted his chin. He looked at Qin Yu with a ice-cold gaze. “Don’t you refuse that, if you aren’t able to accept it, then you could come and attack me. I would stand here and not resist. If you are able to kill me, then I would accept my death with no complaint.”

Qin Yu grew silent.

“Am I really able to kill him?”

Qin Yu asked himself in his heart. His body possessed the protection of the Divine Armor and the Life Elemental Energy. Within his body, he had the Black Hole with the extremely strong defensive power and a Nascent Soul that’s not weak at all. These had allowed him to survive under the attacks of the Devil Emperor Xue Yi.

But, what about attack power?

Although he had the Divine Sword Sky Piercer, if he used his own strength to power the Divine Weapon, this Devil Emperor Xue Yi, even

if he only had a Top Quality Devil Armor, but with his level six Immortal Emperor's strength infused into the Devil Armor, he was absolutely able to defend against his attack.

It was so much that if his opponent were to use a 'Domain,' Qin Yu would be completely unable to approach him.

"Not going to speak?" Devil Emperor Xue Yi slightly smiled. He then looked toward Jun Luoyu.

"Jun Luoyu, your good brother Qin Yu's strength was too weak. Even if he possessed many treasures, it's still impossible for him to harm me in the slightest. If I want to kill you, with his strength, it's completely impossible for him to obstruct me. You… prepare to die."

Devil Emperor Xue Yi held his Divine Battle Blade with one hand.

Suddenly —

"Red haired bastard!" An angry shout sounded.

[TL: 鬼 means ghost. However, it could also mean bastard under certain circumstances; usually as an insult.]

"Red haired bastard, did you not have ears? This lady here is calling you. Yes, you. Don't look all over the place, I'm talking about you. You with the wood chopping knife." The continuous shouting had caused Devil Emperor Xue Yi to realize that the person that girl was calling was him.

Devil Emperor Xue Yi's gaze turned cold. He looked at Jiang Yan.

"Red haired bastard? Wood chopping knife?" Killing intent were emitting from Devil Emperor Xue Yi.

Jiang Yan looked at Devil Emperor Xue Yi angrily. "You red haired bastard, what did you say earlier? You said Qin Yu a rubbish who possessed treasures in vain? You said that he was the same as that lucky girl?"

“Right.” Devil Emperor Xue Yi nodded. “He is rubbish. That girl is also rubbish. Their own power was so weak, they depended on the treasures bestowed to them by their sect’s loving elders to save their tiny lives. Yet, their attack power was so very weak. I have always looked down upon this type or people.”

“Say it one more time.” Jiang Yan’s eyes seemed to be burning with rage.

“Little girl, are you also seeking your death?” Devil Emperor Xue Yi was confused.

Jiang Yan bit her teeth. With immense anger, word by word, she said. “I am that lucky little girl that you spoke of!”

“You…” Devil Emperor Xue Yi was stunned.

“Right, didn’t you say that I’m very weak? Didn’t you said that I’m just a rubbish that had treasures in vain? You bastard.” Jiang Yan’s figure suddenly changed. One turned into two, two into four and four into eight. One Jiang Yan suddenly turned into eight Jiang Yans in a flash.

The eight Jiang Yans surrounded Devil Emperor Xue Yi.

“Something’s amiss.” Devil Emperor Xue Yi’s expression changed. “Where’s your original body? How come your eight clones all have the same strength?”

“Find it if you can.” Jiang Yan’s angry voice resounded. Following, a red silk ribbon like weapon were shot out from the eight Jiang Yans’ hands. In a split second, the area where the eight Jiang Yans surrounded were filled with this red ribbon weapon.

Qin Yu retrieved back his Sword Immortal Puppet and walked to the side of Jun Luoyu.

“Luoyu, what kind of secret technique was Yan’er using? How come she used Body Clone Technique yet all her eight clones have the strength of level one Immortal Emperor? Which one is the original body?” Qin Yu

was really astonished. Jiang Yan's Body Clone Technique was a bit too frightening.

One turned into eight yet all eight Jiang Yans had the strength of the original body. Who could be able to tell which amongst the eight is the original body?

Jun Luoyu smiled and said. "Qin Yu, Divine Weapon Sky Shifter have eight positions inside it. That time, I had only borrowed Yan'er's Divine Weapon and was simply unable to display the full power of the Divine Weapon Sky Shifter. Currently, Yan'er was using the Divine Weapon Sky Shifter to turn into eight clones at once. As for her weapon, it's the Divine Weapon Heavenly Phantom Gauze."

Qin Yu came to an understanding.

"Rarely do Yan'er act out violently. However, when she does, she's very frightening. This Devil Emperor Xue Yi, even if he managed to survive, he would still have received a punishment." Said Jun Luoyu confidently. His expression showed that he was not even slightly worried about Jiang Yan losing.

Qin Yu was slightly relieved. He attentively looked toward the battle in front of him.

He saw that the position of the eight Jiang Yans were constantly changing as if they were flash shifting.

At the same time, the Heavenly Phantom Gauze covered the whole sky and earth as it attacked. No matter how strong that Devil Emperor Xue Yi was, he was still unable to cut through it. With the Heavenly Phantom Gauze's attack, a Devil Emperor was trapped within the area that it created.

"Let me see you looking down on me again. Didn't you say that I'm rubbish? Didn't you say that I'm a lucky little girl who luckily obtained treasures in vain?"Jiang Yan cursed as she attacked.

At this moment, Devil Emperor Xue Yi was suffering greatly.

With his Divine Armor and vigorous strength, it did not receive any major wounds. However, the Heavenly Phantom Gauze was both a defensive and offensive item. Its attack contained all kinds of illusionary techniques. With one attack came toward him, countless illusions appeared in endless successions.

Furthermore, no matter how much Devil Emperor Xue Yi tried, he was still unable to break through the Heavenly Phantom Gauze.

Endless illusions. The unbreakable Heavenly Phantom Gauze.

Just like that, Devil Emperor Xue Yi was trapped.

“Hooh, it started thundering.”

With a movement of her body, the eight Jiang Yan’s united into one. Immediately after, Jiang Yan arrived beside Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu. With her nose high up, she looked at them and said proudly. “Big brother Qin Yu, big brother Luoyu, what do you think about my power? I’m strong right?”

“Strong, strong.” Said Qin Yu smilingly.

He was able to tell that when Jiang Yan’s two Divine Artifacts worked together, not only could they help her rapidly escape from danger, they were also able to create large formations to attack. Even Devil Emperor Xue Yi who possessed a Divine Armor were left in such a sorry state. It was obvious how strong those two Divine Artifacts were.

Compared to them, Qin Yu’s defense was totally inferior.

“Red haired bastard, do you admit defeat?” Said Jiang Yan as she stared at Devil Emperor Xue Yi.

Devil Emperor Xue Yi had only just escaped from the endless illusions and attacks. Facing Jiang Yan’s question, Devil Emperor Xue Yi slightly admitted defeat. He sneered. “That Divine Weapon was actually able to create endless illusions; it’s certainly extraordinary.”

"Are you stating that my strength is not enough? Then let's fight again." Jiang Yan was about to fight again.

Devil Emperor Xue Yi couldn't help from feeling a headache.

When he was fighting Qin Yu, he was still able to have the upper hand and was even able to ravage Qin Yu. However, when confronting Jiang Yan, he, Devil Emperor Xue Yi, didn't even have the opportunity to fight back.

"Your strength was pretty good; at least your Body Clone Technique was the strongest that I've seen. To be able to reach the level of Body Clone Technique where your clones are as strong as the original body, I reckon that there is no other person in this whole Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm other than you. I am in awe, in awe." Devil Emperor Xue Yi reluctantly found a part that he admired and gave a slight complement.

Qin Yu snickered in his heart.

Body Clone Technique?

It was merely one of the Divine Weapon, Sky Shifter's secondary function.

"That's more like it." Jiang Yan was perfected contented.

Devil Emperor Xue Yi was completely clear about the situation on the stage.

"This lucky little girl, her strength was clearly inferior to mine. However she possessed Divine Artifacts and an extraordinary Body Clone Technique that were able to trap me. With her here, it is very hard for me to kill Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu." Devil Emperor Xue Yi was pondering in his mind.

"Qin Yu killed my loved disciple, Jun Luoyu seduced my wife, this two men must certainly be killed! From the looks of it, I could only mount a sneak attack against them."

Finally, Devil Emperor Xue Yi only came to such a conclusion.

×××

Qin Yu was paying close attention to Devil Emperor Xue Yi the whole time.

“His temperament is similar to that Guo Nu. He would absolutely not give up. Perhaps this Devil Emperor Xue Yi would not care about his dignity and try to conduct sneak attacks. While I am not afraid of his sneak attacks, Luoyu doesn’t have the protection of a Divine Armor.”

At this moment, Jiang Yan was still boasting in front of Jun Luoyu and Qin Yu.

Being able to topple over the might of the Devil Emperor Xue Yi, Jiang Yan was very proud.

Suddenly —

“Boom!” With only a sound of collision being heard, two silhouettes knocked into two different directions. They broke apart a couple walls.Then these two silhouettes started flying. They were Qin Yu and Devil Emperor Xue Yi.

Devil Emperor Xue Yi’s expression was very ugly.

“Xue Yi, you’re trying to make a sneak attack on us? I have already had my attention on you.” Qin Yu touched his shoulder. Earlier, his shoulder had received an attack from Devil Emperor Xue Yi. Even with the protection of the Divine Armor, Qin Yu still received some injuries. In a flash, his Life Elemental Energy restored the injuries.

“Devil Emperor Xue Yi, you’re after all a level six Devil Emperor, you actually went as far as trying to sneak attack us. You’re truly brilliant.” Jun Luoyu said angrily. He had never expected that the proud and arrogant Devil Emperor Xue Yi would actually mount a sneak attack.

Jiang Yan’s expression also changed.

“Jun Luoyu, Qin Yu, consider yourselves lucky this time to have a lucky little girl beside you. Trash like you two could only hide behind the back of a woman.” Sneered Devil Emperor Xue Yi. After he finished saying those words, he turned into a ray of light and flew toward the east.

However, this ray of light rebounded back with an even faster speed.

“Rumble!” Devil Emperor Xue Yi’s body was smashed into the ground, cracking it.

In a flash, Devil Emperor Xue Yi flew out from under the ground.

“Xue Yi, you’re a level six Devil Emperor yet you came to insult two juniors. Isn’t that a bit too excessive? Didn’t you consider yourself to be very strong? I, Wuming, came to exchange some blows with you.” A clear voice sounded from skies atop the East Star City.

A golden ray was shot over from afar. Soon after, it arrived in front of Qin Yu, Jun Luoyu and Jiang Yan.

This was the second strongest expert of the Dragon Clan, Ao Wuming.

“Ao Wuming?” Devil Emperor Xue Yi’s eyelids were twitching. His complexion grew even more pale. However, his gaze grew even more cold.

[TL: this dude gets paler by the second.] [Editor Note: and everyone’s gaze gets colder. If they ever find themselves glaring at someone for 49 days, they might get Icy Golden Eyes or something.(you know, from Journey to the west, huo yan jin jing, but it might just turn out to be xue yan jin jing)]

“Right, it is I.” Ao Wuming was standing straight like a spear. His long golden hair were elegantly floating in the wind. The aura of the two were like aeons apart.

Who was Ao Wuming? He was someone that even level seven Devil Emperor Xue Yileng and level seven Immortal Emperor Zhi Bai cannot match even working together. This level six Devil Emperor Xue Yi, there

was still a large distance between him and Xue Yileng. In front of Ao Wuming, he have absolutely no ability to resist.

“Xue Yi, there are two great experts in the Dragon Clan that you must be careful of. The Dragon Emperor was needless to mention. Even I, your father, am no match from him. As for the other Dragon Clan Prince, Ao Wuming; although he is merely a level seven Demon Emperor, but as a Five Clawed Golden Dragon, his true body’s strength was no weaker than your father. Even though you possessed a Divine Armor; Ao Wuming possess the utmost strong and utmost firm Divine Spear, Absolute Piercer. In front of him, it’s difficult to tell if you’re capable of surviving.”

His father’s words appeared before his mind. Even the right hand of the Devil Emperor Xue Yi that gasped his battle blade had turned pale white.

[TL: damn, even dude’s hand is turning pale…]

“Wuming, long time no see. You’re willing to patronize and guide my son is his blessing.” A clear and cold voice sounded from the skies of the East Star City. In a flash, a silhouette from afar had reached them.

Long jet-black hair was drifting in the wind. His face was so handsome that it’s hard to determine his age. In addition, his body was draped with elegant white clothes. From his appearance, he looked like a noble and virtuous white clothed scholar.

“Father.” Devil Emperor Xue Yi saw the man who had arrived. He only said ‘father’ and then immediately stood to the side.

The astonishing man who had arrived was Blood Emperor, Xue Tianya.

Chapter 47

“Xue Tianya.” Ao Wuming saw the man who had just arrived and was unable to help himself from showing a smile. “Never had I expected that

this Devil Emperor called Xue Yi is the son of the great Blood Devil Emperor. I remember… that you, Blood Devil Emperor, had a daughter. When did you have a son?"

Xue Tianya's appearance was like that of a refined scholar in his twenties. His clothing was incomparably white and spotless; there was not even a speck of dust.

"Son, daughter?" Xue Tianya took a glance at Xue Yi who stood next to him. Devil Emperor Xue Yi still had the same grim appearance. Even when facing his father, he was still that ice-cold.

"He is my son. As for my daughter… she was merely an adopted daughter." Said Xue Tianya indifferently.
"Adopted daughter, adopted daughter, humph!" A cold humph sound came from beside Ao Wuming.

Xue Tianya looked over. His expression slightly changed. However, he still retained that trace of smile. "Luoyu, you're also here."

Jun Luoyu only gave a humph and did not respond.
"Blood Devil Emperor, right?" Jiang Yan walked next to Jun Luoyu. She stared at Xue Tianya. "Blood Devil Emperor, you're also someone of high standing. At that time, your daughter was close with my big brother Luoyu. But why is it that at the end, you ended up giving your daughter to your son as his wife?"

"It's adopted daughter." Xue Tianya corrected.

Jiang Yan groaned. "I know she's your adopted daughter. But big sister A'Jiao and big brother Luoyu knew each other first. They also fell in love with each other first. How could you forcibly break them apart? You even ultimately allowed this Xue Yi to kill big sister A'Jiao."

"Little girl, although you had your granny as your backing, you must still know your manners when speaking with your elders. Understood?" Xue Tianya's voice was slightly imposing.

Back then, Jiang Yan's granny had informed the couple top experts of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm of Jiang Yan's appearance and aura. Xue Tianya was one of those top experts. Therefore, from the moment Xue Tianya saw Jiang Yan, he already knew that she was that lucky little girl. At the same time, he was able to sense how troublesome the matter was.

In the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, there existed few people that were able to cause Xue Tianya a headache.

The Dragon Emperor of the Dragon Clan was one. Hidden Emperor was barely enough to be considered as another. As for that mysterious granny behind Jiang Yan, she was another one.

"Xue Tianya."

Jun Luoyu spoke. His pair of eyes turned red. "You listen clearly. You do not have the qualifications to be A'Jiao's father. You also don't have the qualifications to talk about A'Jiao. In the future, I wish for you to never speak of A'Jiao again because I feel sick to my stomach when you do!"

"There is no father that would treat his daughter like that. There is no father that would be that ruthless, that heartless." Jun Luoyu's body was shivering. "Had it not been the fact that A'Jiao made me promise her before her death to never find you for revenge in my lifetime, I would have definitely killed you."

Jun Luoyu hated.

He hated the Blood Devil Emperor Xue Tianya. But, the request of his lover before her death, how could he dare to disagree?

"Jun Luoyu." Xue Yi's cold voice sounded. "Although you and A'Jiao have feelings for each other, you were not married. Father bestowed A'Jiao to me, thus she was my wife. She became my wife. However, you two still dared to fool around. Could it be that it was wrong for me to kill A'Jiao? Why do you think that you can continue to spout rubbish here?"

"Enough."

Xue Tianya's brows slightly frowned. He then smiled at Ao Wuming and said, "I'm sorry about the comical display, brother Wuming."

"It's not funny in the slightest." Replied Ao Wuming with a mild smile. Xue Tianya was unable to help himself from getting somewhat angry in his heart.

Qin Yu who had stood there and listened the whole time had finally understood what happened.

A'Jiao was Xue Tianya's adopted daughter. She and Jun Luoyu loved each other. As the Blood Devil Emperor, Xue Tianya, to not know about it was impossible. It was likely that at the beginning, Xue Tianya did not oppose their love. However, afterwards, Devil Emperor Xue Yi took fancy upon A'Jiao and asked his father to bestow A'Jiao to him.

Without the slightest hesitation, Xue Tianya bestowed A'Jiao to Devil Emperor Xue Yi.

Afterwards, a meeting between A'Jiao and Jun Luoyu was found out by Xue Yi. In a rage, Xue Yi wanted to kill A'Jiao. Jun Luoyu's strength was too weak and he was completely unable to resist.

Before A'Jiao died, she begged Xue Yi to spare Jun Luoyu. At the same time, she asked Jun Luoyu to not find her father for revenge. It's likely that A'Jiao still had a very deep feeling toward her father, Xue Tianya.

"A'Jiao is a pitiable person. Brother Luoyu is also a pitiable person. This Xue Yi is a boorish fellow. As for Xue Tianya…." Qin Yu was unable to make a judgement. If one were to say he's affectionate? He decided A'Jiao's livelihood at will without any regards to her own desire. If one were to say Xue Tianya was heartless? He was however extremely concerned about his son, Xue Yi.

"Don't speak of this matter anymore." Xue Tianya's face had a trace of anger. "Jun Luoyu, you listen clearly. I had raised A'Jiao and could also be considered as her father. Thus, I could naturally determine whom she

marries. And Xue Yi is A'Jiao's husband. Thus he naturally could determine her life and death. This was unquestionable."

"As for you, Jun Luoyu. Just because you said that A'Jiao is your wife; does that make A'Jiao your wife?" Xue Tianya lightly laughed and said. "Aren't you a bit too delusional? You want to kill Xue Yi? Let me tell you; for every day that I live, you can forget about succeeding."

Xue Tianya took a glance at the Devil Emperor Xue Yi by his side. Within his eyes was a trace of deep love.

Xue Tianya owed his son greatly. He had lost Xue Yi when he was still an infant. Only after Xue Yi grew up amongst wild beasts and reached a high level did Xue Tianya find his son once more.

This caused Xue Yi to have an estrangement with Xue Tianya the whole time. It was so much that when Xue Tianya gave him the name 'Xue Yi,' it was also directly changed by Xue Yi into 'Xue Yi.'

[TL: this might be confusing. It's same sounding but different characters.
Xue Tianya's surname is Xue(雪,snow)
Xue Yi's surname is Xue (血, blood)
the original name was 雪伊 (snow, he/she), pronounced Xue Yi.
Xue Yi changed the name into 血衣(blood, clothes), also pronounced as Xue Yi.
Basically he changed the name to two different characters that had pretty much the exact pronunciation in mandarin.]

×××

Inside the Embroidery Forest.

"Big brother, that Devil Emperor Xue Yi requested for Lin'er to be buried with her disciple. How could you still be this calm and watch the fire burning across the river?" Said the Black Immortal Emperor of the Black and White Dual Emperors.

Lin Yin's face had a trace of smile. "Isn't the story getting more and more interesting now? Furthermore, it's about time for Lin'er to learn of the dangers. It is not too late for us to show up at the last moment."

"Last moment?" Big brother, aren't you afraid that Lin'er would be like her parents…" Right after the White Immortal Emperor spoke those words, Lin Yin's expression immediately changed.

Level nine Immortal Emperor Lin Yin.

Throughout the whole of Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, there were not many people that dared to underestimate him. However, several thousand years ago, his son and daughter-in-law were killed by someone in a war. It happened on an extremely big planet of the Indigo Bay Star Field, the Bright Feather Star.

From that day on, the Indigo Bay Star Field no longer had a Bright Feather Star.

All of the super experts knew that the furious Lin Yin had crushed the Bright Feather Star into pieces. It was so much that all the people that lived in the Bright Feather Star ended up being buried with his son and daughter-in-law.

No one was able to imagine that the Hidden Emperor that had always been soft, refined and cultured also possessed such a bloody and cruel side.

"Third brother, you need not worry. As long as Lin'er is on the Hidden Emperor Star, there's absolutely no one that can harm her." Said Lin Yi cold and matter-of-factly.
The Black Immortal Emperor and the White Immortal Emperor glanced at each other and then said no more.

"That Xue Yi. Xue Tianya ought to discipline him properly. Did he really think that he could make whoever he wants to make buried with his disciple?" Said the Hidden Emperor cold and matter-of-factly. Then, he moved his gaze toward the direction of the East Star City.

With Lin Yin's strength, he was absolutely able to arrive at the place of occurrence in an instant.

Countless people of the East Star City were standing around and watching from a distant. However, there was not a single person in the area of a hundred miles from where Xue Tianya, Ao Wuming, Qin Yu, Jun Luoyu and the rest stood. All of the people were outside of this hundred miles radius.

"Brother Wuming, the cause of this matter was merely a small thing. I suggest that we shall go through and clarify what happened here before we make a decision. What do you think?" Said Xue Tianya smilingly.

Ao Wuming also nodded in approval.

"Xue Yi, what happened here?" Xue Tianya looked at Xue Yi.

Xue Yi said calmly. "What exactly happened, even I am uncertain. I only know that my disciple, Guo Nu, fell in love with a woman and wanted to make their woman his companion. Afterwards, this Qin Yu killed my disciple Guo Nu."

"Qin Yu?" Hearing these words, Xue Tianya's gaze turned to Qin Yu. He merely took a glance and then didn't say anymore.

Amongst the four great upper realm emissaries that descended on to the Mortal Realm was Blood Devil Du Zhongjun that was dispatched by Xue Tianya. After exiting the Ni Yang's Realm, Du Zhongjun had also notified Xue Tianya of everything that happened. Thus, Xue Tianya was very sensitive toward the name Qin Yu.

"Guo Nu, no wonder." Xue Tianya came to an understanding in his heart.

He understood why his son was so frantically angry.

So it turns out that it's because of Guo Nu who practically had the same childhood as his son. Xue Tianya understood very well that his son had

always been in an estrangement with him. However, his relationship with that Guo Nu was exceptionally good.

Perhaps in Xue Yi's heart, Guo Nu's standing was as high as Xue Tianya's if not higher.

"Xue Yi, where is that woman that you spoke of?" Asked Xue Tianya.

"She was taken into Qin Yu's Immortal Mansion by him." Xue Yi looked toward Qin Yu.

Xue Tianya's heart moved. He then smiled at Qin Yu. "Qin Yu, could you let that woman out of your Immortal Mansion first? Rest assured, with brother Wuming present, even I would not get violent."

Qin Yu's gaze fell on Ao Wuming.

"Blood Devil Emperor is after all a man of high standing, how could his words not be trusted? Brother Qin Yu, you should let that woman out." Said Ao Wuming while smiling.

Qin Yu nodded. Soon after, he released Lin Lin and Sisi from his Qingyu Immortal Mansion.

Lin Lin and Sisi suddenly appeared next to Qin Yu.
"I presume that girl clothed young lady should be the woman that Guo Nu took a fancy for?" Said Xue Tianya with a smile.

"Young lady, you need not be worried. You two are now safe. Xue Tianya is after all the Blood Devil Emperor, he is someone of high standing and would not go back on his words." Said Qin Yu to Lin Lin and Sisi.

"Thank you mister." Said Lin Lin. However, she was shocked from the bottom of her heart that this man in white was the Blood Devil Emperor. At the same time, she was also confused as to why none of her senior martial brothers or her grandpa were present.

Xue Tianya smiled and said. “Young lady, Guo Nu wanted you to be his wife, is that true?”

“Right.” Lin Lin nodded.

“And then Qin Yu killed Guo Nu?” Asked Xue Tianya again.
“Mister Qin Yu killed Guo Nu in order to save me.” Said Lin Lin hurriedly.

Xue Tianya looked toward Ao Wuming while smiling. “Brother Wuming, based on the words of both side, I believe both you and I have came to an understanding of what happened. Guo Nu forcibly wanted Lin Lin to become his companion. Although it is wrong, his crime was not enough for him to die. Furthermore… this matter should not be related to Qin Yu. Completely uncalled for, this Qin Yu killed Guo Nu. As the saying goes, he who killed another shall pay with his life…”

“He who killed another shall pay with his life?” Ao Wuming’s gaze turned cold.

Qin Yu’s expression had also changed.

This Xue Tianya unexpectedly went up against him. Ever since he opened the Jiang Lan’s Realm, Qin Yu no longer feared anyone. This was also the reason why he was daring to openly use his Divine Armor.

“He who killed another shall pay with his life?” Lin Lin walked forward. “Senior Blood Devil Emperor, that Guo Nu forcibly wanted me to become his companion so much that he wanted to arrest me. Mister Qin Yu only moved to save me. Furthermore, Mister Qin Yu had even spared Guo Nu two three times. It’s just that Guo Nu was acting as if it’s either Mister Qin Yu who dies or he who dies. Without a lack of better option, mister Qin Yu finally killed him. Could it be that Senior Blood Devil Emperor thinks that Mister Qin Yu ought to allow Guo Nu to continuously try to kill him without retaliating?”

“Little girl, you dared to interrupt even me?” Xue Tianya merely gazed at her and Lin Lin started to shudder as her complexion grew paler.

As the Blood Devil Emperor, Xue Tianya had never placed the level three Heavenly Immortal Lin Lin in his mind.

“Xue Tianya, is it not acceptable for my granddaughter to speak her mind confidently?” A voice containing anger sounded.

A green figure, a white figure and a black figure appeared at almost the same time. The people who arrived were the Hidden Emperor and the Black and White Dual Emperors.

“Grandfather, second grandfather, third grandfather.” Lin Lin saw the people who arrived and immediately flew to them. She directly threw herself into the bosom of Lin Yin.

“Senior Lin Yin.” Seeing the arriving people, Ao Wuming immediately cupped his hand in respect.

At the same time, Ao Wuming had a slight smile on his face. In his heart, he was secretly pleased. “So it turns out that the story that when Hidden Emperor’s son and daughter-in-law died, they left behind an infant was true. This Hidden Emperor concealed that so very tightly. Blood Devil Emperor, weren’t you acting all arrogant? Let’s see how arrogant you act now.”

“Qin Yu, Luoyu, Yan’er, come, let me introduce you guys. This is senior Hidden Emperor. These two are senior Black Immortal Emperor and senior White Immortal Emperor.” So Ao Wuming full of smiles.

Qin Yu, Jun Luoyu and Jiang Yan all had a smile on their face. They all walked forward and greeted their seniors respectfully.

And at this moment, Xue Tianya merely smiled as he shook his head. “Brother Lin, never had I expected it, truly never had I expected it. Who would’ve known that this girl was your granddaughter.Brother Lin, you truly concealed the information about your granddaughter very tightly; even I didn’t know that you had a granddaughter.”

Xue Tianya still had a smiling appearance. However, Lin Yin’s expression was ice-cold.

"Xue Tianya, today's matter fault lies in your son, Xue Yi. Could it be that you think that… your son could have whoever he wants to be buried with his disciple? He actually dared to want my granddaughter to be buried with his disciple. Humph, he even dared to act like a tyrant to my granddaughter." At this moment, Lin Yin didn't give Xue Tianya the slightest amount of face.

Xue Tianya's brows slightly creased.

"Xue Yi, come out and apologize to Miss Lin." Said Xue Tianya coldly.

Actually, Xue Tianya was very unpleased to help his son on this matter today. For one he would be offending Ao Wuming. Two, he would offend Jiang Yan's grandmother. It's one thing if it was merely those two. But now, there's an addition of the Hidden Emperor.

Hidden Emperor was way too strong. Not only was he himself a level nine Immortal Emperor, his two good friends, the Black and White Dual Immortals, were also level eight Immortal Emperors.

Xue Yi frowned. In a split second, he had thought a lot of stuff. However finally, he still clenched his teeth as he walked forward. He lowered his head and bowed. "Miss Lin, it is my fault this time around. I hope that Miss Lin would forgive me."

Qin Yu and them were able to see that Devil Emperor Xue Yi's veins on his forehead were violently bulging. He was evidently trying his hardest to resist his anger.

Chapter 48

The Devil Emperor Xue Yi was, after all, a Devil Emperor. Moreover, he was a proud and arrogant Devil Emperor. For him to apologize to a level three Heavenly Immortal little girl in front of all these high level experts, it was truly painstaking.

“Let it pass, grandfather.” Seeing Xue Yi’s appearance, Lin Lin’s heart grew soft and said.

“Xue Yi, quickly thank young lady Lin Lin.” Xue Tianya said calmly.

Although Xue Tianya appeared to be calm and collected, he was burning was rage in his heart. As the Blood Devil Emperor that had crisscrossed the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, when had he ever suffered from an unfavourable situation? However today, being confronted with Ao Wuming, Hidden Emperor, Black and White Dual Emperors and the rest, he had no choice but to submit to humiliation.

Xue Yi clenched his teeth. His gums were trembling: “Thank…”

“Xue Tianya, this time, it was your son’s disciple that wanted to force my granddaughter to become his companion. Who do you think your son’s disciple was? He dared act so tyrannic in my Hidden Emperor Star. And then your son even wanted to bury my granddaughter with his disciple. Did you think that… a single apology would be enough?”

Lin Yin’s eyes were flickering like a thunderbolt as he opened and closed them.

Xue Tianya was dumbstruck.

“I, Lin Yin, only have a single granddaughter. No matter who the person is, I would not allow them to bully my granddaughter. If you are not able to handle today’s matter to my satisfaction, then I will definitely not let this matter drop.”

Lin Yin was overbearing.

Xue Tianya was momentarily stunned as to what to say.

Ao Wuming, Jun Luoyu, Jiang Yan and Qin Yu were also shocked to see this scene.

What a Hidden Emperor!

Qin Yu secretly gasped in admiration in his heart.

"It would appear than rumors cannot be trusted. This Hidden Emperor was not at all like the rumors. He doesn't have the good temperaments of the rumors at all. When he's mad, it's also enough to frighten people." Qin Yu happily watched the play from the side.

"Brother Luoyu, brother Qin Yu, if my guess is correct, Hidden Emperor is about to establish his prestige this time around." Ao Wuming voice, that was rejoicing in other people's misfortune, sounded in Qin Yu's mind.

Qin Yu looked toward Ao Wuming.

"You all don't have to be confused, Hidden Emperor isn't one to covet power or territory. However, he's utterly concerned about his relatives. That year when Hidden Emperor's son and daughter in law were killed, in his anger, Hidden Emperor eliminated all the people present on that planet without regards to whether they're enemies or regular civilians. The whole planet was turned into cosmic dust." Saying till this point, Ao Wuming also gasped in admiration.

"Experts at the Immortal Emperor level, it's not at all difficult for them to destroy a planet. However, those who dared to destroy a planet completely and make it into cosmic dust like the Hidden Emperor; were truly few and slim." Praised Ao Wuming.

Qin Yu was slightly startled. Unable to help himself, he looked at Lin Yin.

That amiable looking middle aged man actually completely destroyed a planet when he's angry.

"Hidden Emperor is also not someone that's to be provoked. This time around, Blood Devil Emperor is certain to pay bitterly." Qin Yu started to comprehend a little bit of the actions of Hidden Emperor.

Ao Wuming's voice once again resounded in Qin Yu's mind. "Qin Yu, Luoyu, the fact that Hidden Emperor had a granddaughter was extremely secretive. Hidden Emperor had also been always keeping this matter hidden. I also only found out about it today. I think that Hidden

Emperor, taking into consideration that his granddaughter's existence was to be known by others after today, might be planning to take this occasion to establish his prestige and intimidate others."

"Pitiful Blood Devil Emperor." Qin Yu laughed as he sound transferred. "Hidden Emperor establishing his prestige ended up all the way to the Blood Devil Emperor."

Ao Wuming and Jun Luoyu both had a smiling expression on their faces.

×××

Qin Yu and the others were able to tell that, Xue Tianya had also naturally concluded that Hidden Emperor was planning to establish his prestige.

"Xue Tianya, we three brothers are watching you. Lin'er has received such bullying, it's not something that a simple apology would fix." Black Immortal Emperor also said with an ice-cold face.

Throughout the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

Hidden Emperor and his two brothers really didn't come across anyone that they feared. Even if Emperor Yu, Mystic Emperor and Cyan Emperor were to join hands, Hidden Emperor and his two brothers would still not fear them in the slightest. Hidden Emperor, Black Immortal Emperor and White Immortal Emperor all had ice cold faces.

Clearly… if what Xue Tianya said was not pleasing, Hidden Emperor and his two brothers would not care about acting to dispose Xue Tianya. They were even willing to act together and kill the Blood Devil Emperor, Xue Tianya, on the spot.

"Three lunatics." Xue Tianya was burning with rage.

However, he displayed a sincere smile on his face. "Brother Lin, brother Hei (black), brother Bai (white), this time, it was indeed my son, Xue Yi's fault. I had already made him apologize earlier. If the three of you

believe that it's inadequate, feel free to suggest how I should handle this unfilial son of mine. I would certainly not shield him!" Said Xue Tianya upright and strictly.

Hidden Emperor muttered to himself for a moment. He then slowly said. "Xue Tianya, you also only have this one son. Although he offended my granddaughter this time around, out of respect for you, Xue Tianya, I will also not take his life."

Hearing these words, Xue Tianya had a slight sigh of relief from the bottom of his heart.

As long as he's not going to kill his son, the matter is still tolerable.

"However, while death might be forgiven, punishment cannot be escaped. I would give three demands here. Xue Tianya, you must guarantee that your son would accomplish them, otherwise… I, Lin Yin, will definitely kill your son. At that time, I will not care about your, Xue Tianya's status." Lin Yin's voice was serene and calm. However, it had an irresistible majestic feel to it.

"Brother Lin, please speak." Said Xue Tianya while smiling.

While Xue Tianya was able to keep a calm appearance, his son, Xue Yi's whole body was currently slightly trembling. The veins on his hands and forehead were bulging.

"The first demand: starting from today, your son, Xue Yi, is not allowed to step into the Indigo Bay Star Field. The moment he does, he dies." Said Lin Yi indifferently.

The Indigo Bay Star Field is the common border of the Immortal and Devil Realms. It was classified as an extremely important strategic location. Generally, experts would frequently step foot on the Indigo Bay Star Field to get together. To make Xue Yi to be unable to set foot on the Indigo Bay Star Field for all his life was certainly a very heavy punishment.

Xue Tianya slightly paused before saying. "That's fine."

Xue Yi who stood to the side was not very concerned about the request. To him, the Indigo Bay Star Field was not something extraordinary. However, the fact that he was banned from entering it caused him to feel as if he had received the greatest insult.

The proud and arrogant Xue Yi's heart was currently filled with anger.

"Endure." This was the only word in Xue Yi's mind.

Lin Yin slightly nodded. He then once again said tranquilly. "The second demand: your son is to receive a palm strike from me!"

"What?!"

Xue Tianya's facial expression took a huge change.

"Seems like there is a major change." Qin Yu also immediately started to pay closer attention to the scene in front of him. To make the level six Devil Emperor Xue Yi take on the palm strike of the Hidden Emperor, Lin Yin, head on?

Who was Lin Yu?

He's a level nine Immortal Emperor, a super expert that's about to ascend to the Divine Realm and was known as the number one expert in the Immortal Realm.

Lin Yin's palm strike; if Lin Yin were to want to kill Xue Yi, then Xue Yi would definitely be unable to escape with his life intact after taking that strike.

"Brother Lin, isn't this demand a bit too excessive? Brother Lin, you are the magnificent Hidden Emperor, a level nine Immortal Emperor; your strength was so strong that even I resign myself to be inferior to you. However, you want to dirty your hands personally and handle my son…" The smile on Xue Tianya's face had disappeared. What replaced it was a gloominess.

"I could take a step back and personally receive your palm strike, what say you?" Said Xue Tianya as he looked at Hidden Emperor.

Xue Tianya was after all one of the three top players of the Devil Realm. His strength was only a level lower than Lin Yin. Moreover, with the addition of some of his special tricks, even if Lin Yin wanted to kill Xue Tianya, it would still be very hard. With merely a single palm strike… at the very most, it would cause Xue Tianya to sustain injuries. Xue Tianya was able to recover from the injuries in a blink of an eye.

Lin Yin shook his head. "When I said three demands, I meant three demands. It cannot be altered. This second demand of mine, your only choice is to accept or refuse. If you were to refuse; you know the consequences."

A light flashed past Xue Tianya's eye.

"Father." Xue Yi who had his head down the whole time had lifted his head up and looked toward Xue Tianya.

"Father, let's fight. We don't need to be afraid of that old fool." Xue Yi's voice transmission resounded in Xue Tianya's mind. "This old bastard is clearly humiliating us. We cannot let this continue."

The corner of Xue Yi's eyes were bloodshot.

"Keep standing to the side, don't be reckless." Xue Tianya transmitted his voice back shouting.

"Brother Lin." Xue Tianya looked at Lin Yin. "You had said earlier that you will spare my son's life. However, now you want my son to take on a palm strike of yours, what is your intention?"

"I have already said that I would spare your son's life so naturally I would spare your son's life." Said Lin Yin indifferently. "You still haven't told me whether you're agreeing or disagreeing."

Xue Tianya laughed. He stared at Lin Yin and said. "Good, Lin Yin, I trust that you will keep your promise. Xue Yi, come out and prepare to

take on senior Hidden Emperor's palm strike. As senior Hidden Emperor is your senior, he would definitely not kill you."

Xue Yi took a deep breath and then walked a couple steps forward.

Although Xue Yi was proud and arrogant, he was not stupid. He knew when he could be proud and arrogant and when he had to endure silently.

"I will not kill you." Lin Yi waved away his sleeve.

[TL: Chinese gowns, or Hanfu, have super long sleeves.]

"But, I will make it so that you will forever remember today." Lin Yin's eyes shined brightly.

At the moment Lin Yi waved his sleeve, a "pfff" sound was heard and Devil Emperor Xue Yi was knocked back several tens of steps, by a palm strike. Soon after, Devil Emperor Xue Yi kneeled down as his blood continuously escaped from the corner of his mouth.

Xue Yi slowly raised his head and looked at Lin Yin with a cold stare.

A flash of anger flashed past Xue Tianya's face. He already knew what Lin Yin's palm strike was meant to do.

Qin Yu, however, didn't understand what he was watching.

Isn't that just a palm strike?

As long as he's alive, it should be very easy for him to recover. Why was Xue Tianya so angry?

Of those present on the stage, only the Black Immortal Emperor, White Immortal Emperor, Xue Tianya and Ao Wuming knew what exactly happened with that palm strike.

"Qin Yu, Luoyu, that palm strike from the Hidden Emperor was no regular palm strike. When his palm struck Xue Yi's body, did you guys notice that several green threads were shot out from the Hidden

Emperor's hand into Xue Yi's head?" Ao Wuming's voice transmission resounded in Qin Yu and Jun Luoyu's heads.

"I didn't see that." Jun Luoyu's voice transmission resounded in Qin Yu and Ao Wuming's heads.

"I also didn't see it. I only managed to barely take note of a special energy." Said Qin Yu via voice transmission.

"That's right, that was a type of energy that belonged to Lin Yin. Even though Xue Yi wore a Divine Armor, Lin Yin still made the energy directly penetrate through Xue Yi's head and into his body. It even infiltrated into the interior of Xue Yi's Nascent Soul. " Ao Wuming gasped in admiration. "This move of his was certainly very fierce."

Hearing till this part, Qin Yu completely understood what happened.

"Unless this Xue Yi cultivated to the level of level nine Devil Emperor, he would forever be incapable of removing this energy."

×××

"This energy of mine was not a lot. Xue Yi should be only a level six Devil Emperor right? When are to use your Nascent Soul, make sure to use half of your energy to suppress this prohibition energy I left behind. Otherwise, this prohibition energy of mine might cause your Nascent Soul to enter a chaotic state and explode." Said Lin Yin tranquilly.

The meaning was very clear.

Level six Devil Emperor Xue Yi, when he's a level six Devil Emperor, could only utilize half of his strength.

When his power increases, the amount of energy needed to suppress Lin Yin's prohibition energy's influence would naturally decrease.

Xue Tianya was however somewhat enraged. The prohibition set up by Lin Yin's energy, unless one reached level nine Devil Emperor level, was completely incapable of being destroyed. Furthermore, only the person

who were inflicted with this prohibition energy could destroy it with his own strength. The energy of others cannot enter the internal part of the Nascent Soul as they wished.

“Brother Lin, we had already accomplished the second demand, what is the third demand?” Said Xue Tianya coldly.

The current Xue Tianya was already incapable of keeping the smiling appearance that he earlier had.

Lin Yin said tranquilly. “The third demand is very simple. Jun Luoyu and your son had grudges. It’s one thing for them to kill each other. But this little brother by the name of Qin Yu…”

As Lin Yin said those words, he pointed at Qin Yu.

Qin Yu was slightly startled. “How did it come to me?”

Lin Yin continued. “Little brother Qin Yu, he was complete stranger to your son before this. This time, it was because of my granddaughter that he killed your son’s disciple. Your son’s disciple was excessively domineering this time around, he even tried a futile attempt to seize my granddaughter. Little brother Qin Yu stepping in was not only not wrong, he was also very much in the right.”

Hearing those words, Qin Yu was unable to stop himself from shaking his head and smiling.

Right? Wrong?

Whether what he did was right or wrong, how could he possibly care about what others think? This time, the reason why he stepped in was because this ‘Lin Lin’ was the girl that his late disciple liked.

“Little brother Qin Yu was not wrong in the slightest but your son instead seriously injured him. Thus, he should apologize to him. This is my third demand!” Said Lin Yin tranquilly.

Xue Tianya’s gaze shot towards Qin Yu.

"Xue Yi, apologize." Xue Tianya's voice was flat.

Devil Emperor Xue Yi who stood to the side currently had a face as pale as white paper. At this moment, he was still continuously using his power to suppress the prohibition within his Nascent Soul. The existence of the prohibition had caused him to be unable to utilize all his energy anymore in the future.

After clenching his teeth, Devil Emperor Xue Yi walked forward and stared at Qin Yu, like a viper staring at its prey. He said ice-coldly. "Qin Yu, it was my fault this time around, I'm sorry."

"There is no need to be like this."

Qin Yu suddenly stretch out his hand to stop Xue Yi. "I know that you are currently very unconvinced. To be forced to apologize to me like this, you find it difficult to say and I also don't feel comfortable in accepting it. I knew that with me killing your disciple, you would not let go of this hatred."

"Xue Yi, I welcome you to find me to avenge your disciple at any time. Of course… as for who would end up killing who, that's not a certainty." After Qin Yu finished saying those words, he turned around. "You shouldn't bother trying to attack me now. Earlier, you were unable to kill me. The current you should only have half the strength that you displayed earlier, I assume."

This type of apology, Qin Yu was totally disinclined to accept.

After Qin Yu said those words, he looked to Lin Lin and slightly smiled. "Young lady Lin Lin, with the Hidden Emperor as your grandfather, whether a nobody like me were to interfere or not, there wouldn't be much difference."

"Mister Qin Yu." Said Lin Lin hurriedly.

Qin Yu said while laughing. "Young lady Lin Lin need not speak further, I know what kind of strength I possess. However, there's still a sentence that I must say. The promise that I had made at that time, 'In

the future, no matter what the matter is, if you were to come to me, then I would definitely spare no effort to help you in resolving it,' now sounds like a joke. However, young lady Lin Lin merely need to remember those words in your heart. If there comes a day that you could use my help and don't despise my low strength, please send a transmission to me."

After saying those words, Qin Yu looked toward Ao Wuming, Jun Luoyu and Jiang Yan. "Big brother Wuming, there's not much business for me here, I will return first. Seniors Hidden Emperor, Black Immortal Emperor and White Immortal Emperor, this junior bids his farewell."

Chapter 49

Lin Yin nodded while smiling. "If little brother Qin Yu has time in the future, feel free to come check out the Hidden Lead."

"Certainly." Said Qin Yu very respectfully.

At this moment, Jun Luoyu spoke. "Qin Yu, I will go home together with you." He then turned toward Hidden Emperor and the rest. "Seniors, this junior will be leaving first with brother Qin Yu."

"I'm going too." Jiang Yan didn't bother to pay any respect to anyone and directly followed Jun Luoyu.

As for Ao Wuming, it was hard for him to casually leave. After all, he was an individual at the same level as Hidden Emperor and them. Furthermore, he also had some things he wanted to discuss with the Hidden Emperor.

"Brother Lin, this girl Yan'er doesn't know etiquette, please don't mind her too much." Laughed Ao Wuming.

"That girl is called Jiang Yan, correct? I had heard about her from Granny Yin Hua." As Hidden Emperor looked at the Jiang Yan's distant figure, he had a slight smile on his face. "Before I met Granny Yin Hua, I

really had never imagined that there are experts like her in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realms."

[TL: Yin Hua → Silver Flower. Not sure if it's her name or a title yet.]

Ao Wuming gasped in admiration and said. "That's right, Granny Yin Hua's power is deep and unmeasurable. Merely, I do not know whether she had passed the Divine Tribulation or not."

"That's hard to say. I also cannot see through Granny Yin Hua. Regardless, her strength was at least that of a level nine Immortal Emperor." Said Hidden Emperor with absolute certainty.

"Brother Xue, what say you?" Ao Wuming suddenly looked toward Xue Tianya.

This time around, Xue Tianya had suffered a huge loss. However, this Xue Tianya still had his grand and imposing air. "Granny Yin Hua is indeed a super expert. We unexpectedly never knew of a expert like her all these years; to be honest, I really am a bit afraid. Exactly how many experts like Granny Yin Hua was there in this Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm?"

"It's impossible for there to be a lot." Laughed Ao Wuming.

Xue Tianya slightly shook his head and smiled tranquilly. "I would not talk about this matter anymore. Brother Lin, I still have an important matter to attend to so I would be unable to have a get-together with brother Lin and would be taking my leave first."

"Don't bother to see me out." Said Lin Yin as he nodded.

Xue Tianya looked toward Xue Yi who was at the side. The father and son soon turned into two rays of light and disappeared into the horizon.

……

Blue Flame Star.

In a certain back living room of a luxurious manor.

Blood Devil Emperor Xue Tianya had a gloomy expression. His son, Xue Yi, also had an ugly expression.

This time around, both father and son had suffered a major loss.

“Xue Yi, you were hit with that Lin Yin’s prohibition energy; that Lin Yin is too vicious, he directly inserted that prohibition energy into the interior of your Nascent Soul. Even if I were to obtain the strength of a level nine Devil Emperor, I would still not dare to insert my energy into your Nascent Soul to break that prohibition energy. You could only rely on yourself.” Comforted Xue Tianya.

The Nascent Soul of a Devil Emperor was created through countless years of cultivation. It is extremely important. It is not a place where others could casually enter their energy into.

That Lin Yin completely didn’t care about what the consequences might be. That’s why he directly used that move on Xue Yi.

“I’m fine.” Xue Yi said indifferently. However, his eyes possessed an overcasting fierceness. “I am only a level six Devil Emperor right now, it requires me half of my energy in order to suppress that prohibition. However, once I reached level seven Devil Emperor, ten or twenty percent of my power would be all it takes. This prohibition would not affect me much in the future.”

Xue Tianya nodded.

“Xue Yi, you have done very well this time around, did you know that?” Xue Tianya looked at Xue Yi.

Xue Tianya had instructed his son for very many years.

When he first started, Xue Yi was exactly like Guo Nu. He didn’t know how to be flexible or act. All he had in his heart was the law of the forest. After all these years had passed, Xue Yi was merely a little bit better than before. He was still very far away from the goal that Xue Tianya had.

"I know." Xue Yi nodded indifferently. "I shouldn't have allowed Nu to go to the Hidden Emperor Star to begin with. That was a total mistake. He was too unyielding and don't know how to endure silently at all."

Xue Tianya had a slight smile on his face.

His own son was criticizing Guo Nu. As a matter of fact, back then Xue Yi was about the same as Guo Nu. Even now, he was only merely a little bit better.

"I also know that I had made a mistake. You had taught me that I need to judge the hour and size up the situation. When I had encountered Jiang Yan, I should've calmed myself. Behind Jiang Yan was that Granny Yin Hua. There's also Qin Yu. Qin Yu possessed an Immortal Sword, two Immortal Armors and a Immortal Mansion. The sect that stood behind him was certainly extraordinary." Said Xue Yi sincerely.

"Haha…"

Xue Tianya started to laugh out loud. "Xue Yi, you're mistaken here. Jiang Yan does indeed have Granny Yin Hua standing behind her but that Qin Yu, contrary to your expectations, you need not worry too much."

"But he possessed two Divine Armors." Xue Yi emphasized.

"Two?"

Xue Tianya sneered. "Let me tell you, the Immortal Mansion that this Qin Yu possessed should be the Qingyu Immortal Mansion. The Divine Sword that he possessed should be the Divine Sword, Sky Piercer. As for his Divine Armor, it should be the Divine Armor, Black Frozen Snow."

"Father, are you talking about the things that Emperor Ni Yang possessed?" Xue Yi came to some sort of understanding.

Xue Tianya had not told his son about the information that Blood Devil Du Zhongjun sent over from the Mortal Realm. That's because Xue Tianya knew that his son's ability to analyze stuff wasn't that good.

"Right, if I am correct, then this Qin Yu's real name ought to be Lan Feng. If he really was Qin Yu, then this Qin Yu was a bit too much of a genius. In a mere two hundred years, he was able to reach his strength of Dacheng from the Mortal Realm to his current level?" Xue Tianya laughed insipidly.
[TL: debating about whether to translate Dacheng as Great Success. Guess not lol.]

"Father, what are you talking about?" Xue Yi was confused.

Xue Tianya stood up. "You need not concern yourself with this, all you have to know is that… this Qin Yu, he won't be able to live much longer."

"Of course he won't. He killed Nu, I would certainly kill him." Said Xue Yi coldly.

Xue Tianya shook his head and said. "You are to immediately return to the Devil Realm. If you were to continue to stay in the Blue Flame Star, then Lin Yin would certainly pick a quarrel and might even kill you. As for killing Qin Yu, it's better that your father, I, do it personally."

"Bewitching God Painting, Ten Thousand Beast Atlas, they ought to be mine this time." Said Xue Tianya in his heart.

×××

At the moment when Xue Tianya just returned to the Blue Flame Star, Xue Tianya's subordinates had already started to monitor Qin Yu from the shadows. In fact, not only were Xue Tianya doing that, Emperor Yu's troops were also monitoring Qin Yu.

Xue Tianya did not uncover Qin Yu's identity when he was in front of Qin Yu because he wanted to have an even more relaxed time seizing his treasures. He didn't want other experts to know of this information.

Although Hidden Emperor's strength was very strong and he also knew that the big shots of all sides had previously dispatched people down to the Mortal Realm, he didn't know what had happened to the emissaries

when they were in the Mortal Realm. Thus, he naturally didn't know of the existence of Qin Yu.

……

In merely a couple days, the Hidden Emperor Star had experienced a Cosmic Energies gathering in the surroundings of the planet and then strangely formed words. Afterwards, in the East Star City, a great battle between experts of the Emperor level occurred.

Regardless of whether it's the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm or the Demon Realm, they all had several hundreds troops located within the Hidden Emperor Star. The great powers had all even increased the amount of troops in the Hidden Emperor Star.

Within Demon Emperor Meng Hong's mansion.

Qin Yu had spent the past couple days pretty relaxedly. However, there was one thing that caused Qin Yu to feel somewhat unwell. It was that Jun Luoyu was about to depart from the Hidden Emperor Star. Jiang Yan, still as before, was also planning to follow Jun Luoyu.

After a short period of joyous time, Jun Luoyu and Jiang Yan still planned to separate from everyone.

At the Interstellar Conveying Array of the Hidden Emperor Star.

"Brother Qin Yu, big brother Wuming." Jun Luoyu squeezed out a smile. "The battle with Xue Yi had cleared my head. I would no longer think about other stuff. All I want to do now was to set my mind to training. I planned to return to my hometown, Blue Water Star, and return to the peaceful small island where I had previously trained at. The next time us brothers meet again, I would be at the very least a level six Immortal Emperor and might even be stronger than that."

Qin Yu was very much in approval of Jun Luoyu's decision.

Rather than wandering, it's better to stay in one place and practice quietly.

Qin Yu had once thought of telling Jun Luoyu to enter the Jiang Lan's Realm and train there. However, he knew of one thing. He needed to proceed toward the Demon Realm. From here to the Demon Realm, he would certainly have to pass through the territory of Emperor Yu.

This journey would be filled with danger and he didn't want Jun Luoyu to be worried about him.

Ao Wuming started to chuckle. "Luoyu, you said that the next time we meet, you'd be at the very least a level six Immortal Emperor and might even be stronger than that; you better not let us discover that you were bragging."

"Wuming, Genius Immortal Emperor is not someone who jokes around." Lian Zhu who stood at the side laughed.

"How talented my big brother Luoyu is, do we even need to discuss that?" Said Jiang Yan proudly.

Qin Yu patted Jun Luoyu's shoulder. "Luoyu, I don't know when we'll meet again. However, I wish that you don't go find that Xue Yi for revenge before you get strong enough."

"I know." Jun Luoyu nodded.

Finally, Jun Luoyu and Jiang Yan had departed. As for Qin Yu and Ao Wuming, they continued to stay on the Hidden Emperor Star.

×××

Within the Wuming Dragon Mansion.

"What?! You say you're planning to enter seclusion training in the middle of the Cosmic Space?" Ao Wuming's face was filled with difficulty to believe. "Brother Qin Yu, this Wuming Dragon Mansion of mine was extremely safe. To enter seclusion training in the middle of the Cosmic Space is extremely dangerous."

Qin Yu slightly smiled. “Big brother Wuming, I have my own consideration. You don’t have to be worried about that. Furthermore, I also have my own Immortal Mansion, you know that too.”

“Right.” Remembering Qin Yu’s Immortal Mansion, Ao Wuming laughed. “You have that Immortal Mansion, you indeed don’t have to worry about any danger. However, why must you enter into the Cosmic Space?” Ao Wuming was still a little puzzled.

Qin Yu felt helpless.

He was unable to tell Ao Wuming that he was going to absorb the Elemental Spirit Energy of the universe and enter into the Jiang Lan’s Realm. With the absorption speed of Jiang Lan’s Realm, if he were to use it in the Hidden Emperor Star, he would definitely be found out. The time rate and the amount of Elemental Spirit Energy within the Jiang Lan’s Realm was really too astonishing.

“It’s the difference between the training methods. When I train within the Cosmic Space, my speed is even faster.” Qin Yu smiled and said. “Brother Wuming, the amount of time I would be spending in seclusion training this time around would not be long. It would absolutely not be longer than the fifty years from last time.”

With the scale of ten to one, Qin Yu believed that in order to cultivate his soul from the second layer of the Earthly Realm to the third layer shouldn’t take a long time.

“Fine, I am unable to persuade you.” Ao Wuming smiled helplessly.

“Big brother Wuming, please tell sister-in-law Lian Zhu for me. I would now go do my seclusion training.” After Qin Yu finished saying his farewell to Ao Wuming, he immediately left Wuming Dragon Mansion.

……

After leaving the Wuming Dragon Mansion, Qin Yu took a deep breath.

"It's about time for me to start. I cannot waste my time anymore. After this seclusion training is completed, my strength should be approaching the level of Immortal Emperors. The stability of the Black Hole could also be increased to the next level. At that time, even if I were to encounter a level seven Immortal Emperor, I should still be able to take them on."

Qin Yu looked toward the west.

"Fei Fei, Xiao Hei, we will meet again very soon." Said Qin Yu in his heart.

Greater Teleportation!

Not far away from the Hidden Emperor Star was a uncultivated and uninhabited planet. The morning of this uninhabited planet was hot enough to cause stones to split open. At night, it was cold air was like fog as it floated on the entire planet.

The fluctuations in the temperature have no effect to Qin Yu.

"Inhabited planets usually have a thick protection layer, it was almost impossible to clearly see the cosmic stars in the daytime. On the contrary, on these uninhabited planets, one could clearly see the cosmic stars."

Qin Yu gasped with admiration as he saw all those enormous celestial bodies that seemed as if he could grab them with outstretched hands.

He took out the Jiang Lan's Realm.

"Small, small, small!" Following Qin Yu's intention, that little green tower grew several million times smaller. As it was a Divine Artifact, changing its appearance was no difficulty. Qin Yu turned the Jiang Lan's realm into a little green speck.

Afterwards, the Jiang Lan Realm was placed into the deepest part of the planet.

With an intention, Qin Yu was in the Jiang Lan's Realm.

Within the first layer world of the Jiang Lan's Realm.

Qin Yu was standing high up in the air of the Jiang Lan's Realm's first layer world as he looked at the endless space.

"The Elemental Spirit Energy of this Jiang Lan's Realm needs to be taken from the outside world. That's a bit troublesome. However, I currently do not need to absorb Elemental Spirit Energy and only need to cultivate my soul." Qin Yu started to control the Jiang Lan's Realm to absorb Elemental Spirit Energy.
[TL: yes, I'm as confused as you are. He said he didn't need to absorb Elemental Spirit Energy and then started absorbing it…]

Right when Qin Yu just took control of the Jiang Lan's Realm…

"Bang!"

A strange sound came from all over the uninhabited planet that Qin Yu was on. The sound sounded like a water bottle being placed into the river and bubbling. Afterwards, on the surroundings of this uninhabited planet appeared something like an invisible vortex. All the Elemental Spirit Energy of the universe started getting absorbed by that invisible vortex.

The circulation of Elemental Spirit Energy in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm was also very mixed up and chaotic.

However, from the moment when Qin Yu started to control the Jiang Lan's Realm, all the endless Elemental Spirit Energy of the Indigo Bay Star Field started to slowly flow toward the planet where Qin Yu was having his seclusion training at.

Water flows to lower places.

The interior of the Jiang Lan's Realm was hollow whereas the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realms was packed with Elemental Spirit Energy.

Therefore, Elemental Spirit Energy were constantly flowing into the Jiang Lan's Realm.
[TL: I'm pretty sure the water flows to lower places was not a good reference. It's more like the osmosis principle and not a higher or lower matter.]

……

"What's with this speed?" Feeling the absorption speed of the Jiang Lan's Realm, Qin Yu was overwhelmed with shock.

If the Elemental Spirit Energy absorption speed of a person cultivating is one.

Then the absorption speed of this Jiang Lan's Realm was over a hundred million by far!

Qin Yu forgot about one point.

Jiang Lan's Realm was considered to be a space. The speed of a space absorbing the Elemental Spirit Energy from another space; how could it be comparable with the Elemental Spirit Energy absorption speed of regular cultivators?

"Let's continue on like this."

Qin Yu sat cross-legged in the middle of the air and started to set his mind to begin training the . As for the Jiang Lan's Realm, it had been continuously absorbing the endless Elemental Spirit Energy of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Time slowly passed, the amount of Elemental Spirit Energy in the Jiang Lan's Realm continued to grow. As for Qin Yu, he was still cross-legged and motionless in the air…

[TL: I decided to change the name 3-in-9 Soul Refinement (三魂九炼) to Three Souls Nine Refinements because that's the direct translation and I also used baike to check if there's a next stage to 三魂九炼 and found out that's it's a stand-alone technique. There is no 6-in-9 Soul Refinement nor is there a 9-in-9 Soul Refinement. So there you go, I feel that Three Souls Nine Refinements would be better even though it sounds weirder.

Anyways, also found a picture of Qin Yu and Li'er.

Tens years in the Jiang Lan's Realm's first layer was a year in the outside world.

As Qin Yu continued to train without moving, time continued to slowly pass…

Chapter 50

On the surrounding of the nameless planet that Qin Yu was training on, an invisible vortex was continuously swallowing in the endless Elemental Spirit Energy for already fifteen years.

Within the Jiang Lan's Realm.

Qin Yu who had been sitting cross-legged in the air the whole time had finally opened his eyes. His gaze was even more profound and tranquil.

His soul energy dissolved into the world.

In a flash, Qin Yu had figured out how long he had been training.

"A hundred fifty years. Last time when I trained from the first layer of the Earthly Soul to the second layer took me a mere fifty years. However, this time when I trained from the second layer of the Earthly Soul to the third layer instead took me a whole hundred fifty years."

Qin Yu gasped in awe.

The time it took for him to train being longer than last time was something that Qin Yu had already anticipated. Afterall, the further one reaches, the longer it'll take to train. This was also the reason why many people reached Golden Immortal level from the Heavenly Immortal level very fast but their speed slows down over ten times when they tried to reach to the Mystic Immortal level from the Golden Immortal level.

[TL: this might be confusing. Mystic Immortal is the same as Immortal Emperor. I don't know why author have to give two terms.]

This hundred fifty years was merely a hundred fifty years within the first layer of the Jiang Lan's Realm.

In the outside world, only fifteen years had passed.

"My soul had already reached the third layer of the Eathly Soul, it is just a step away from the Heavenly Soul Realm. I should be able to once again absorb energy to train now." Qin yu adjusted his state a bit.

The time it took to train the soul was long whereas the time it takes to train one's power was short.

Especially for Qin Yu who had reached the Black Hole Realm. Regardless of what kind of energy it was, this Black Hole was able to absorb the energy and refine it. In the case where other trains, they would have to have extreme care about the purity of the energy but Qin Yu was different, he didn't have to care at all.

"Never had I attempted to use the Black Hole to its maximum power to train. Let's see how fast that'll be." Qin Yu's face showed a slight excitement.

Ever since the black hole was formed in his dantian, Qin Yu already knew that once the Black Hole tried to absorb energy at maximum power, it is going to be very frightening and fast. However, as to how fast it'll be, Qin Yu was uncertain.

Qin Yu closed his eyes, his awareness had completely entered his dantian's Black Hole.

Within Qin Yu's dantian.

The Black hole that had always been in an immobile state suddenly started to rotate. An astonishing engulfing energy started to fill the air from his dantian…

"Pfff!"

Qin Yu's whole body seemed to be surrounded by an invisible vortex. Countless Elemental Spirit Energy was being swallowed with an astonishing speed… in merely a moment!

Tornado.

The endless amount of Elemental Spirit Energy in the Jiang Lan's Realm had formed an enormous vortex as they frantically rush forth into Qin Yu's body. Its speed was numerous times faster than how ordinary people trained.

A million times faster? Ten million times faster?

No one knows.

"It's too fast, too fast." Qin Yu was clearly able to sense that his strength was increasing at a rate that's so fast that it would cause people to tremble.

Endless amount of Elemental Spirit Energy was rushing into the Black Hole in Qin Yu's dantian.

Although the amount of Elemental Spirit Energy was great, but after they were absorbed and refined by the Black Hole, they turned into only a small amount of energy as they entered the flour paste space and into that two or three meters wide small space that belonged to Qin Yu.

After a short while.

Qin Yu calmed himself. He carefully sensed his Elemental Spirit Energy absorption speed and suddenly found a very strange thing —

The speed at which his Black Hole swallows energy was precisely ten times the speed at which Jiang Lan's Realm swallows energy from the outside world. Qin Yu was the master of the Jiang Lan's Realm and therefore naturally knew very well about the absorption speed of the Jiang Lan's Realm.

"How could there be such a coincidence?" Qin Yu was puzzled.

"Furthermore, how come the Black Hole's absorption speed was even faster than Jiang Lan's Realm that's a spatial pocket?" Qin Yu grew even more puzzled.

Qin Yu thought about it for a long time but still didn't know why.

However, Qin Yu actually felt relieved.

"Last time when I reached the early stage Black Hole Realm from the late stage Dark Star Realm, I had consumed numerous Golden Immortal's Nascent Souls at once. I'm afraid that the energy required for the early stage Black Hole Realm to reach the mid stage Black Hole Realm would require even more energy. If I were to still rely on refining Golden Immortal's Nascent Souls, then I'd reckon that the Golden Immortal's Nascent Souls that's in the Blazing Profound Ring would not be enough."

Qin Yu had a slight smile on his face.

The Black Hole absorbing energy and refining them was something that Qin Yu didn't have to worry about in the slightest. All he needed was to put a little bit of his awareness into it to control it.

Currently, the speed at which the Black Hole absorbs Elemental Spirit Energy was not much slower than the speed at which Qin Yu refines Golden Immortal's Nascent Souls. Although the Elemental Spirit Energy is not as precious as Golden Immortal's Nascent Souls, its amount was enough to make up for the gap.

After approximately six hours.

Qin Yu felt a kind of pressure. The amount of energy within the Black Hole was too much. He was already reaching his limit to control it with his soul energy.

"It seems like the two to three meters area within that flour paste space had some kind of change." Qin Yu was able to sense that the energy on the other side was having a rapid change. After a short period of time —

An extremely large Golden Ring of Light flew out from the other side of the Black Hole Channel. When this Golden Ring of Light flew to a distance of three third of the Black Hole Channel, it stopped. Afterwards, the light of the Golden Ring of Light began to flicker and then mixed together and became one with the Black Hole. Like a circular hoop, it wrapped around the Black Hole.

Last time when Qin Yu reached the early stages of the Black Hole Realm, a Golden Ray of Light flew out to one third of the length of the Black Hole Channel. This time around, the Golden Ray of Light was much bigger and flew to two third of the distance of the Black Hole Channel.

"Two Golden Rings of Light signifies that it's the mid stage of the Black Hole Realm. I'd suspect that three Golden Rings of Light would be the late Black Hole Realm." Guessed Qin Yu in his mind.

Right at this moment, the golden lights from the two Golden Rings of Light started to mutually scatter. As the two Golden Ring of Lights' energies came into each other, their purity continued to increase. At the same time, the Black Hole was also slowly changing…

After a long while.

Everything returned to peace.

Qin Yu grasped his two fists and felt an unprecedented comfort. A hundred fifty years of seclusion training had allowed Qin Yu's body to reach a new level.

Even if Qin Yu didn't train, his Life Elemental Energy was still transforming his body nonstop.

"My body is now comparable to a level eight or nine Golden Immortal. This Life Elemental Energy is strange indeed. Not only does it possessed an endless amount of life force, it was also able to transform my body

unceasingly." Qin Yu was puzzled about the Life Elemental Energy in his body.

Back when he was in the Mortal Realm,the 'Life Recovery Pill' he created through putting a slight amount of Life Elemental Energy was so strong that it could recover all the energy of a strong Loose Devil instantly.

After he arrived in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

That time when his Sword immortal Puppet was wounded by Green Blooded Sword Immortal, Zhi Bai, he used nine Top Quality Elemental Spirit Stones and was only able to recover ten percent of the injury. However, with merely a slight amount of Life Elemental Energy, the wound was completely recovered.

A slight amount of Life Elemental Energy gave a result that's ten times or more that of nine Top Quality Elemental Spirit Stones.

"What a miraculous energy." Qin Yu was very certain.

This Life Elemental Energy was something that surpassed Immortal Elemental Energy, Devil Elemental Energy and other energies at those level. Otherwise, it's effect cannot be as abnormal as it was. As for the Life Elemental Energy, it came from the mysterious Meteoric Tear.

Although he was the master of the Meteoric Tear, Qin Yu still only possessed a smattering of knowledge of the Meteoric Tear. Even when using it, Qin Yu only knew of the couple simplest functions.

Qin Yu stopped thinking and continued to control the Black Hole in his dantian to absorb the endless amount of Elemental Spirit Energy. Afterall, he had not yet reached the level that he cannot support.

Qin Yu continued to practice without moving.

Like before, the Jiang Lan's Realm still continued to form the Elemental Spirit Energy tornadu. After six whole hours later, Qin Yu finally felt pressure again. He should have attained the limit of his soul.

The six hours of training had caused the energy of the two Golden Rings of Light to become even more pure.

“I only needed six hours of training to reach the early stage Black Hole Realm to the mid stage Black Hole Realm. And now, I had trained for another six hours but only managed to make the mid stage Black Hole a bit more steady. The further one goes, the more energy is required.”

Qin Yu took a stretch.

The twelve hours of Elemental Spirit Energy that he had absorbed was but a drop in the ocean for the Jiang Lan’s Realm that had absorbed fifteen years of Elemental Spirit Energy from the outside.

The speed at which one space absorbs the Elemental Spirit Energy from another space was not something and people could compare unless that person also possessed a Black Hole like Qin Yu.

It was currently nighttime on the nameless planet that Qin Yu was on. Cold fog had filled the surface of the entire planet. In this type of environment, ordinary livings things was simply unable to survive. Likewise, this nameless planet also does not possess an Interstellar Conveying Array. Only experts that had reached the level of Golden Immortals could reach this planet.

On the surface that was covered with endless cold fog, a figure suddenly appeared.

His long black hair was fluttering. A youth in black walked out from the cold fog. In his hand was a little green tower. At this moment, the nameless planet’s surrounding no longer had an invisible vortex. The Elemental Spirit Energy of the Indigo Bay Star Field had also returned to the chaotic state that it was before.

“Fifteen years.”

Qin Yu looked all the enormous celestial bodies that filled the sky and had a slight smile on his face. “Although my current strength is still no

match for people like Emperor Yu, it's still no problem if I only want to survive. Now is the time for me to find Xiao Hei and Fei Fei."

Qin Yu had currently reached the mid stage Black Hole Realm. His strength is close to that of a level eight or nine Golden Immortal.

After adding on the Blazing Profound Ring, Divine Sword Sky Piercer, Divine Armor Black Frozen Snow and his valiant body with the Life Elemental Energy, Qin Yu was now able to fight against a low level Immortal Emperor.

It was no longer like before when he fought against level one Immortal Emperor Sword Immortal, Yu Qingzi.

"Before I leave, I'll first go to brother Wuming and bid my farewell." Qin Yu executed the Greater Teleportation and arrived at the Hidden Emperor Star from the nameless planet.

Within the East Star City of the Hidden Emperor Star.

Within Meng Hong's manor. To Ao Wuming who had already reached the level of level seven Demon Emperor, a hundred years was but a flash. Although Ao Wuming might be considered to be a genius, he was nowhere close to a genius within a genius like Jun Luoyu.

The time it took for Ao Wuming to reach level seven Demon Emperor was still extremely long. This time, he came to the Hidden Emperor star to have fun, he would at the very minimum stay a couple hundred years.

Ao Wuming and Meng Hong were sitting in the manor drinking and chatting.

They chatted about a certain expert of the Immortal Realm, a certain woman of the Devil Realm, a certain famous Divine Beast of the Demon Realm. Their endless times had allowed them to waste time to their heart's content.

"Hey, Wuming, how long do you think Qin Yu's seclusion training would be?" Suddenly asked Meng Hong.

In every ten of their conversations, they would at the very least talk about Qin Yu five times. They talked about Qin Yu's mysteriousness, his weapons and so on. Once again, their conversations landed on Qin Yu. That's because, after all, they only have that many subjects to talk about.

"Regarding him, before he entered his seclusion training, he said it would not be over fifty years. It's just that it had only been fifteen years now. I reckon it'll take another dozen or twenty years before he would come out." Laughed Ao Wuming. He then grew puzzled and said. "Now that you mention it, it's strange indeed. The further down the path, the more time it takes to train. So why is it that Qin Yu said that this seclusion training would be shorter than the last?"

"Qin Yu had a special technique or he had already reached a level where he's about to break through last time around. It's not strange if he entered seclusion training this time around just to break through the wall." Meng Hong guessed.

"You're right, come, let's drink."

Ao Wuming's wine cup was toasted with Meng Hong's.

"Big brother Wuming." A clear and cold voice sounded from within the manor. However, this clear and cold voice contained joy within it.

Ao Wuming was stunned and immediately turned around to look.

"Brother Qin Yu." Ao Wuming was filled with shock.

Meng Hong also lifted his head up and looked toward Qin Yu with a astonished expression. "Brother Qin Yu, hasn't it only been fifteen years since you entered seclusion training? How come you're already out?"

Both Ao Wuming and Meng Hong was shocked that Qin Yu only entered seclusion training for fifteen years. How could they have

imagined the existence of a type of Divine Artifact where the time flow within it was ten to one compared to the outside world?

“Fifteen years was all that I needed.” Said Qin Yu while smiling.

“Qin Yu, your technique was most certainly strange. In normal circumstances, even I am unable to see through your strength. Only when you are fighting could I tell your level.” Ao Wuming gasped in admiration.

Compared to before Qin Yu entered seclusion training, in normal circumstances, Ao Wuming really was unable to see through Qin Yu’s strength unless Qin Yu decided to display it himself.

After all, Qin Yu’s soul had assimilated into the Meteoric Tear and his power was within the Black Hole. Who would be able to discover it?

“Haha… big brother Wuming, one of the reason I came today was to see you and the second was to bid my farewell to you.” Qin Yu directly said his purpose in coming.

“Farewell?” Ao Wuming was a slightly startled.

“Right, I am going to set off for the Demon Realm. I had already planned to go there since always. As of now, my condition had matured so it’s about time for me to set off.” Said Qin Yu while smiling.

“That’s good too.” Ao Wuming nodded, he smiled and said. “When you are on your way to the Demon Realm, if anyone were to make things difficult for you, feel free to send me a transmission. Within the Demon Realm, I your big brother still possess some capability.”

As one of the Dual Emperors of the Dragon Clan, the Prince of the Dragon Clan, the future Dragon Emperor of the Dragon Clan, Ao Wuming’s position within the Demon Realm was not something that required much thinking.

By the Interstellar Transformation Array of the Hidden Emperor Star.

Qin Yu, Ao Wuming and the rest were bidding farewell to each other.

Ao Wuming, Lin Zhu and Meng Hong were here to see Qin Yu off. After these couple people said some words of farewell him, only then did Qin Yu bid his farewell to his three close friends and entered the Interstellar Conveying Array.

“Big brother Wuming, sister-in-law Lian Zhu, brother Meng Hong, farewell.”

Said Qin Yu while inside the Interstellar Conveying Array.

Soon after, the Interstellar Conveying Array shined with rays of light. As Qin Yu watched these rays of light, he knew that his journey to the Demon Realm had started. Would this journey be safe and sound?

After the rays of light dissipated, the Interstellar Conveying Array returned to its regular appearance. As for Qin Yu, he had already been delivered into the next planet.

“Let’s go back.” Ao Wuming had a slight disappointment and frustration on his face. Another one of his good brother had departed.

When Ao Wuming, Lian Zhu and Meng Hong left, they did not notice that a couple people of Golden Immortal strength took a couple casual glances at them. These people were precisely Emperor Yu’s intelligence personell.

Not only Emperor Yu, at this moment, Blood Devil Emperor who had also been paying attention to Qin Yu and Ao Wuming also received information of Qin Yu’s depart and, through the conveying array that Qin Yu entered, also obtained information as to where Qin Yu were sent to.

Chapter 51

Indigo Bay Star Field. By the Interstellar Conveying Array of the Nine Dew Star, the core planet of the Dawn Dew Galaxy.

As the magnificent rays of light flashed past, a black clothed youngster appeared in this Interstellar Conveying Array. As the black clothed youngster appeared, more than ten people in the surrounding took a note of it.

“Sir, the target has arrived on the Nine Dew Star.”

“Master, target arrived on the Nine Dew Star.”

……

At about the same time, a couple people had already sent transmissions to their bosses and leaders. And this news had arrived at the final bosses, Emperor Yu, Xue Tianya and them.

On a planet of the Devil Realm that was close to the Indigo Bay Star Field.

A city of this planet was covered by boundless rain. Even its streets were damp. At this moment, majority of the cultivators were staying in their own residences.

A white clothed handsome man was walking on the street. He was lofty and unsullied like fireworks.

With his first step, the white clothed handsome man’s hair reached all the way down to his buttocks.

With his second step, the white clothed handsome man’s figure appeared somewhat thinner and shorter. His appearance turned to that of a white clothed handsome youngster.

With his third step, the white clothes on the white clothed handsome man turned red.

Blood Devil Emperor Xue Tianya had a habit. When he was truly prepared to kill a person, determined to win and was extremely serious,

he would turn his white clothes into crimson colored. Regularly, Blood Devil Emperor wore white. Once his clothes turned red, it signals that he's about to cause a massacre!

"He had arrived on the Nine Dew Star?"

Xue Tianya was not anxious. With his power as the Blood Devil Emperor, he possessed troops on all of the major planets. Regardless of where Qin Yu was to go, he would still be discovered. That would only not hold true should Qin Yu use Greater Teleportation to flee.

However, Qin Yu evidently still didn't discover that he was being monitored.

"Father."

A figure suddenly appeared in front of Xue Tianya. It was the Devil Emperor, Xue Yi. "Father, for you to call me, is there anything that you need?" Seeing his own father turning into this sort of appearance, Devil Emperor Xue Yi was greatly shocked. "Father, you're actually wearing crimson colored clothes. With such a serious appearance, who are you planning to kill? You even changed your appearance?"

Xue Tianya lightly smiled and said. "Your enemy."

"My enemy? Who amongst my enemies would be deserving of father to dirty your hands and in such a serious manner?" Devil Emperor Xue Yi started to think about it carefully. The majority of his enemies were located within the Devil Realm. And those within the Devil Realm that were capable of making Xue Tianya so serious, he was unable to imagine any.

Xue Tianya's gaze shot toward the northwest direction. "The person who killed your disciple."

"Father, is it Qin Yu?" Xue Yi was surprised once again. He then looked at Xue Tianya solemnly. "Father, Qin Yu killed Nu. I must personally find him to seek revenge."

"Are you able to kill him?" Asked Xue Tianya.

Xue Yi stopped. He knew of Qin Yu's strength; it was far below his. However, Qin Yu not only possessed a Divine Armor, his internal body was also weird. He was unable to kill QIn Yu even after using all his power. And now that he had been inflicted with the Hidden Emperor's prohibition energy, his strength was only half of what it was; how could he possibly be able to kill Qin Yu?

"Furthermore, this matter is of great importance. No matter what, I would still have to personally undertake this task because… if it were to become a failure, then it'll be a great loss for us father and son. I absolutely cannot permit failure." Xue Tianya's voice was serene and calm. However, his lips were slightly pursed and his eyes possessed an unwavering determination.

Xue Yi heard Xue Tianya's determination and could only nod. "Father, when are you going to do it?"

"After a while." Said Xue Tianya with a smile. "Qin Yu is currently coming and going from one planet to another. In this kind of situation, it'll be hard for me to kill him. Therefore… I would attack when he stopped in a certain planet to rest."

"Well then, Xue Yi, you can return and continue training. In the period that I'm gone, if you have anything, just go and find your martial uncle." Said Xue Tianya.

"Yes. Father." Xue Yi nodded.

Xue Tianya faintly smiled. He then continued to slowly walk through the street under the rain.

……

Indigo Bay Star Field, Silver String Galaxy. In the headquarters of the Jade Sword Sect of the Red Leaf Star.

In a certain guest room of the Jade Sword Sect.

Three individuals were sitting cross-legged. Of these three individuals, one of them was the Sect Master of the Jade Sword Sect, Yu Qingzi. As for the other two… one of them was the level seven Immortal Emperor, Green Blooded Sword Immortal, Zhi Bai.

As for the last person, he was sitting on the host seat of the guest room, it was Emperor Yu who's wearing a purple gown.

"Yu Qingzi, you may excuse us first." Said Zhi Bai to Yu Qingzi with a smile.

"Yes. Your Majesty, this subordinate shall take his leave first." Yu Qingzi bowed to Emperor Yu extremely tactfully. He then quietly left this guest room.

After walking out to the main hall, Yu Qingzi had a puzzled expression. "His Majesty actually came to my place personally; even Immortal Emperor Zhi Bai came. Seems like there's going to be an extraordinary event that's about to occur."

Yu Qingzi was merely a bottom level gap filler amongst the 'Thirty Six Lords.'

However, Green Blooded Sword Immortal Zhi Bai was one of the strongest amongst Emperor Yu's 'Eighteen Emperors.' For Emperor Yu and Zhi Bai to appear here at the same time, what's about to happen was something that anyone could imagine.

Inside the guest room.

"Your Majesty, you sure it's enough for you to go alone? How about I join Your Majesty? That Qin Yu's had a very strange defense, trying to kill him within a short period of time is somewhat hard."

Even now, Immortal Emperor Zhi Bai still didn't know that what had took on two of his sword rays on the Blue Fire Star was the Sword Immortal Puppet. He had always believed that it was Qin Yu himself.

"No need, even if he possessed two Divine Armors, I still have certainty that I can kill him." Emperor Yu laughed indifferently.

Zhi Bai was shocked from the bottom of his heart.

Even Zhi Bai did not know exactly how strong Emperor Yu was. However, as Emperor Yu was able to become one of the three big players of the Immortal Realm, he would most certainly have some powerful trump cards.

"Then I shall await Your Majesty's good news from the Red Leaf Star." Said Zhi Bai with a smile.

"Zhi Bai, rest assured. As long as I manage to obtain the Ten Thousand Beast Atlas and open the third layer of the Ten Thousand Beast Atlas, my strength would definitely surpass the other two sides and I shall become the absolute number one power of the Immortal Realm. Also, after obtaining the Bewitching God Painting, not only me, you too would benefit from it." Said Emperor Yu while smiling. "I am certain that in the future when undergoing the Divine Tribulation, it would also be of help."

When Zhi Bai thought of the Bewitching God Painting, he also displayed a slight yearning expression on his face.

Since ancient times, the only master of the Bewitching God Painting was only Immortal Emperor Ni Yang. Originally, Immortal Emperor Ni Yang was only an ordinary Immortal Emperor. However, after he obtained the Bewitching God Painting, he experienced a reversal of fortune. Not only did his strength advance by leaps and bounds, he also came to possess powerful Divine Artifacts and finally became the most powerful person in the Immortal Realm. Even Emperor Yu, Mystic Emperor and the rest could not help but acknowledge that they were inferior to Immortal Emperor Ni Yang.

The Bewitching God Painting was known as the number one treasure of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Its preciousness was without doubt.

“Your Majesty, when are you going to attack?” Asked Zhi Bai.

Emperor Yu smiled and said. “Currently, that Qin Yu had only arrived at the borders of the Indigo Bay Star Field. I had already ordered people to have the Interstellar Conveying Array of the border planet, the Blue Snow Star, be stopped temporarily and tell the people that it required a day of maintenance. Once he reached that place, I reckon that Qin Yu would have to stop and rest for some period of time.”

“Your Majesty’s move is truly brilliant.” Zhi Bai also had a smile on his face.

Emperor Yu had planned exceptionally well.

In the Cosmic Space, the space between two planets were generally not very dangerous. However, the distance between two galaxies were comparatively far and the dangers were also comparatively large. As for two star fields… their distance was extremely far apart. They were so far apart that there are frightening Cosmic Energies like the Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream and such existing between them.

Furthermore, a distance that far away, a distance of two star fields, if one were to try to use Greater Teleportation to cross that distance, then who knows how many times one would have to execute Greater Teleportation. Furthermore, one might even encounter Cosmic Energies on the way.

Therefore, Emperor Yu was convinced that there was more than ninety percent chance that Qin Yu would stay on the Blue Snow Star to rest for a day.

[TL: raws actually wrote Blue Snow Planet. In chinese, planets are known as stars or celestial bodies. For example Mars is known as Fire Star. Therefore, I believe some of the earlier translators and myself included prefer to call it Star as opposed to planet. However, for some reason IET decided to write Blue Snow Planet this time around and then wrote it as Blue Snow Star the next couple sentences. I took liberty to

change it to Blue Snow Star for consistency and also because I prefer star for some reason…]

×××

The border planet of the Indigo Bay Star Field, Blue Snow Star.

As the border planet of the Indigo Bay Star Field, the flow of people through the Blue Snow Star was so immense to the extent that it even surpassed the Hidden Emperor Star.

The size of the planet was equally large. It was comparable to top notch planets like the Hidden Emperor Star and the Blue Flame Star.

At the Interstellar Conveying Array of the Blue Snow Star.

“My apology, the two Interstellar Conveying Arrays to the Immortal Realm needed to undergo maintenance today. If you are to take these Interstellar Conveying Arrays, please come back tomorrow.”

Said a Golden Immortal that worked for the management of the Interstellar Conveying Arrays respectfully.

“So truly unlucky.” Said Qin Yu helplessly.

He looked toward the two largest Interstellar Conveying Arrays; they were currently being carefully serviced by five or six Golden Immortals. These two Interstellar Conveying Arrays are able to transport a person from the border of the Indigo Bay Star Field to the Immortal Realm. As its functions are so exceptional, the crystals and arrays that it had was complex to the extreme. It required maintenance every year or two. As for today, it just happened to be the day of maintenance.

“Forget about it, one or two days of delay is not going to make a difference. Using Greater Teleportation to teleport to pass through the borders of two great star fields? That I still don’t have the ability to do.”

Qin Yu turned around and walked away from the Interstellar Conveying Arrays and started to fly toward the biggest city of the Blue Snow Star.

Since he couldn't leave for now, he decided to travel around and stroll the streets of the Blue Snow Star.

×××

Within the Jade Sword Sect of the Red Left Star.

"Good, Qin Yu has already arrived on the Blue Snow Star. Just as I have predicted, he has already entered the Blue Snow Star city." Emperor Yu's face was filled with smile. Everything was within his calculations.

As he said those words, Emperor Yu had already stood up. His purple gown had turned into a blue gown. Even his figure and appearance had changed.

In a flash, Emperor Yu whose appearance gave people a favorable impression had turned into a robust and grim man in blue. His eyes were terrifying like thunder and lightning. With such an appearance, it was truly had for others to imagine that he was Emperor Yu!

"Your Majesty, you're going to kill Qin Yu, why did you change your appearance? Is there a need to fear for that Qin Yu?" Seeing the sight in front of him, Zhi Bai grew puzzled.

Emperor Yu shook his head, smiled and said. "Zhi Bai, you're lacking understanding here. Although this Qin Yu is no stronger than an ordinary person, he has many people standing behind him."

"Oh?" Zhi Bai was slightly startled.

"For example, the Prince of the Dragon Clan, Ao Wuming who has an extremely friendly relations with Qin Yu. In the future, Ao Wuming will become the Dragon Emperor. Even now, Ao Wuming is no weaker than me in both strength and status." Said Emperor Yu.

Zhi Bai nodded. Even when he fought Ao Wuming together with Xue Yileng, the gap between them was still extremely large. One can very well imagine how strong Ao Wuming was.

“Other than Ao Wuming, there are several other people behind Qin Yu. For example Jiang Yan who has a pretty good relationship with him. If Jiang Yan were to find out that I killed Qin Yu, based on how pampered she is by granny Yin Hua, then maybe granny Yin Hua would really set out against us.” Emperor Yu had a slight helpless expression.

Granny Yin Hua, this abnormal super expert; he had never heard of her in the past. It was only recently that he found out about her.

Emperor Yu was very certain that the gap between him and granny Yin Hua was exceptionally large.

It was so much that… he believed granny Yin Hua ought to be a super expert who had undergone the Divine Tribulation and was soon to depart to the Divine Realm.

“Other than Ao Wuming and the potential granny Yin Hua, there’s also his sect.” Emperor Yu had a expression filled with suspicion.

Zhi Bai also couldn’t refrain from nodding.

“Right.” Zhi Bai also had a expression filled with suspicion. “This Qin Yu’s sect is very strange. They surpassed the level of Golden Immortals but were able to easily appear in the Mortal Realm. There’s also that legendary ‘Uncle Lan.’ We’re not even certain if the news transmitted over by Hua Yan is true or not. Unfortunately, he’s now dead.”

According to the information that Hua Yan transmitted over, both Emperor Yu and Zhi Bai were suspicious of the sect that stood behind Qin Yu.

Qin Yu, Lan Feng, and Uncle Lan. They are the people who were recently exposed from this mysterious sect. Qin Yu’s strength wasn’t strong. Lan Feng was at the very least a high level Golden Immortal. As

for Uncle Lan, his strength was even stronger. How did these people arrive in the Mortal Realm?

“Whether it’s those on the surface or the sect that stands behind Qin Yu, I don’t want to invite troubles from either of them. You also know that Qin Yu possessed an outstanding defense. Killing him is a bit hard so I don’t wish for him to transmit the fact that I killed him before he died.” Emperor Yu slightly smiled.

“This this subordinate will quietly wait for the beautiful news that Your Majesty will bring.” Zhi Bai cupped his hand respectfully.

Emperor Yu nodded, he then disappeared from the guest room.

Not only Emperor Yu, Xue Tianya who had also had people continuously monitor Qin Yu had also received news that Qin Yu had stopped on the Blue Snow Star. He also immediately rushed off to the Blue Snow Star.

On the streets of the Blue Snow Star.

Qin Yu was casually walking on the streets.

The pavement of this street was composed of black square-shaped rocks. In the horizontal direction, there are six square-shaped rocks side by side. In the vertical direction, the rocks are about four meters long. The extremely large square-shaped rocks were laid on the ground in rows of six…. causing the street to be extremely orderly.

Qin Yu walked very comfortably.

“This Blue Snow Star’s composition is extremely well-knit. There aren’t even any street vendors on the street; it’s only shops, one after another. They appear to be very symmetric and well regulated.” Qin Yu who was looking around had come up his own evaluation.

As the main planet of the borders, the amount of people on the Blue Snow Star was undoubtedly immense. Thus, the planet was also

bustling. On the streets were numerous groups. Experts of all Realms were clearly visible everywhere…

"Golden Immortal and Devil Kings are present everywhere. There's also a Mystic Immortal." Qin Yu's sensitive Immortal Awareness was currently checking out the strength of the people around him. Suddenly, his body slightly trembled.

He saw an individual.

A red clothed youngster. His long black hair was all the way down to his buttocks. He had an awfully cold appearance.

"His strength was even more powerful than White Haired Blood Devil, Xue Yileng." Qin Yu's heart trembled. "Level eight Devil Emperor? There's only that many experts of his level in the Devil Realm, who is he?"

The red clothed youngster appeared to have not taken note of Qin Yu. However, he was unceasingly advancing toward Qin Yu. That's because he was walking toward the opposite direction of Qin Yu. Thus, the distance between the two was getting closer at a rapid speed…

Chapter 52

Qin Yu's focus was raised to the extreme. He was able to counterattack at any given moment.

Although his gaze was not on that red haired youngster, his Immortal Awareness was spread out. Everything was within his observation. Against a level eight Devil Emperor, Qin Yu didn't dare to slack off, even the slightest.

[TL: this is not a mistranslation, IET wrote red haired youngster. I think he meant red clothed.]

"Who is he? Is he the Black Devil Emperor, Asura Devil Emperor or could he be that Xue Tianya?" Qin Yu was unable to determine who exactly the person in front of him was. Although, with his sensitive Immortal Awareness, he managed to barely determine that the opposing party's strength was higher than Xue Yileng, but he was unable to determine what type of energy the opposing party practices.

At that moment, the two were only ten square-shaped rocks apart.

As the distance continued to decrease, the red haired youngster's gaze started getting colder. His gaze was only looking at the front and not toward Qin Yu who was in front and a bit towards his side. His pace was neither fast nor slow.

"I have never seen the Asura Devil Emperor or the Black Devil Emperor before. They too have never seen me before either. Thus, they shouldn't be planning to harm me." Qin Yu continued to analyse in his heart. "Ah, could it be that Xue Yi told Xue Tianya that I possessed a Divine Sword and two Divine Armors? Does this Xue Tianya have the intention to kill me and steal my treasures?" Guessed Qin Yu.

In a short while, Qin Yu came to a conclusion that it was very much possible.

One Divine Sword and two Divine Armors were enough to make any level eight Devil Emperor turn green with envy.

"I merely have a single Divine Armor, that Xue Yi must have thought that the Sword Immortal Puppet also has a Divine Armor since it has such a strong defense. Sigh, I truly feel a bit wronged. Seems like this turn of events is far from good."

Qin Yu continued to walk unhurriedly, he didn't dare to run away immediately.

After all, whether the opposing party is here for him was still uncertain.

However, because he's a level eight Devil Emperor, Qin Yu was certain that he's a threat to his safety.

Back then, a level six Devil Emperor's energy were transmitted into his body and almost collapsed the Black Hole. Although Qin Yu's strength had increased, but the opponent was a level eight Devil Emperor.

……

Qin Yu was currently imagining all kinds of things. Like him, Xue Tianya's heart was also stirred up.

No matter how cultivated he was, when confronted with the Divine Armor, Black Frozen Snow, Ten Thousand Beast Atlas and the most important Bewitching God Painting, he was still unable to keep calm.

"Qin Yu? I reckon that you would still not know who killed you even after death. And you still had the leisure to take a stroll down the street?"

Xue Tianya sneered in his heart. His Devil Awareness had already observed the surroundings carefully. Even if he didn't look at Qin Yu with his eyes, he was able to clearly see Qin Yu's expression and movements.

Even now, Xue Tianya still believed that Qin Yu was unable to recognize him.

Xue Tianya was not mistaken. After all, in order to discover someone, one's soul must be stronger than the counterpart's. Qin Yu's soul was a whole realm weaker than Xue Tianya's. Logically, he was absolutely unable to discover him.

Unfortunately… the Meteoric Tear had caused Qin Yu's soul to become even more unite with the heaven and earth. It had also caused Qin Yu's soul to become even more sensitive. Thus, even it was a level eight Devil Emperor, Qin Yu was still able to vaguely sense it.

……

The distance between the two once again grew closer, they were only six square-shaped rocks apart.

Xue Tianya still haven't attack yet, this distance is not the best distance for him to use his certain kill move. The optimal distance for his certain kill move to display the strongest power was around ten meters.

Five square-shaped rocks.

Four square-shaped rocks.

……

The distance between the two continued to grow closer.

Xue Tianya began to store up the energy from his body. It had already condensed enough and was ready to explode. All he needed right now was to reach the optimal distance. He was confident that he would kill Qin Yu with a single move!

The strongest move, the most powerful power!

……

Qin Yu felt an repressive sensation. That repressive feeling had completely filled Qin Yu's heart. His back was giving off cold sweat. However, before those cold sweat soak through his clothes, Qin Yu had already evaporated them with his power.

Tension.

As the two grew closer, Qin Yu began to get more and more nervous.

The ice cold red haired youngster suddenly turned around and looked at Qin Yu. Like a sharp arrow, that gaze shot through Qin Yu's heart. Qin Yu immediately started to feel as if his heart was twitching.

Not good!

He really was here to kill me.

Qin Yu immediately pulled his eyes back. With this single glance, Qin Yu was absolutely certain that this mysterious level eight Devil Emperor was here to kill him.

"Bang!" "Bang!" "Bang!" "Bang!"….

Suddenly strong sounding footsteps echoed from the street. Those footsteps caused all the people on the street to feel a burst of distraction and anxiety. Even Xue Tianya who had reached the best state to attack was affected.

Qin Yu's soul had assimilated with the Meteoric Tear and wasn't affected greatly by the footsteps.

His Immortal Awareness automatically started to examine the location behind him that the footsteps sounded from.

He saw a blue clothed robust man walking over step by step. As he feet stepped on the street, utterly different sounds were being sounded.

This man was Emperor Yu.

"Never had I expected that this Xue Tianya would be a step before me." Right when Emperor Yu rushed to the Blue Snow Star and arrived at where Qin Yu was at, he discovered a man whose strength was equally matched as his. At the same time, he also sensed the characteristic aura of that person, the aura of a Blood Devil Path practitioner.

Level eight Devil Emperor, Blood Devil Path practitioner.

Other than Blood Devil Emperor Xue Tianya, who else would that be?

"It's you." Xue Tianya looked toward Emperor Yu and sent a voice transmission via his Devil Awareness. "Emperor Yu, your 'Sounds of Nature Technique' is more and more powerful. Those footsteps echoed at right when I stored my maximum power and caused me to be unable to execute my move perfectly."

Said Xue Tianya via voice transmission. It was clear that he didn't want Qin Yu to know that this blue clothed robust man was Emperor Yu.

"Xue Tianya, your speed is pretty fast too. You actually managed to arrive here this fast." Said Emperor Yu via voice transmission.

Both Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya had a tacit understanding of each other. They both pointed out the identity of the other person. It was evident that they were both secretly warning the other person to: 'Do not leak my own identity, else both of our identity would be known to Qin Yu.'

Both Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya knew that Qin yu had some powerful individuals standing behind him.

They didn't want troubles, thus that's why they both took the same action and changed their appearance to hide their identity.

……

"Another expert. An Immortal that's even stronger than Green Blooded Sword Immortal, he should be a level eight Immortal Emperor." Qin Yu felt a bitter pain in his heart. However, he didn't dare to move at all.

Emperor Yu was behind him whereas Xue Tianya was in front. They surrounded Qin Yu completely.

Two two individuals had completed their preparations at the same time. They are able to throw out a very strong strike at any given time.

Qin Yu feared that if he were to move, then these two great experts would attack him together. Although his defense was strong, but if he was to be matched with joined attacks from these two super experts, then he too was without a way out.

Qin Yu's forehead started to sweat cold bullets.

At this moment, Qin Yu didn't even bother to pretend anymore. That's because even since Emperor Yu used the Sounds of Nature Technique, Xue Tianya had also stopped hiding his intentions.

……

Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya stood on opposite sides. In the middle of them was Qin Yu.

Neither of the two had certainty that they could repel the other and kill Qin Yu. As of now, all of the cultivators on the street had sensed the terrible repressive sensation and immediately began to flee at a rapid speed.

"Fair competition." Said Emperor Yu via voice transmission.

"Whoever managed to snatch it owns it." Said Xue Tianya via voice transmission.

The two of them gaze at each other. Neither of them looked at Qin Yu. However, Qin Yu still didn't dare to move.

"Boom!" "Boom!"

Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya suddenly started to burst with a terrible energy. One of them was purple whereas the other was crimson. With them as the center, these two power frantically spread in all directions.

Wherever the energy passed, the streets started to crack in succession. Countless buildings collapsed and turned into crushed rocks. The countless cultivators had all directly exploded. Even their Nascent Souls exploded…

In an area of about ten thousand meters wide.

Within this ten thousand meters area, it was a deathly quietness. As for the outside of this ten thousand meters area, not even a regular cultivator was harmed in the slightest. It was evident that both Emperor

Yu and Xue Tianya had extremely exceptional control over their energies.

This area of ten thousand meters was more or less sufficient for the two to go all out.

“Two freaks. They’re much stronger than Xue Yileng and Zhi Bai.” Qin Yu who stood in the middle had an unspeaking bitter suffering. The energies from earlier did not have a large effect on him.

Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya also knew that Qin Yu would not die so easily.

“Who are you two?”

Qin Yu turned his body sideways. He looked at the Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya to his sides and asked. At this moment, he also cannot continue to pretend that he had not discovered the other two individuals.

The blue clothed robust man and the red haired youngster didn’t bother to look at Qin Yu at all.

“Humph, you two can stay here and glare at each other. I have no time to waste with you.” Said Qin Yu brightly. He then immediately flew to the sky.

When Qin Yu spoke, these two individuals did not bother to look at him at all. However, when he moved, both of them started to attack!

“Swoosh!” A mystic ice short sword was suddenly shot out from the red haired youngster’s hands toward Qin Yu. In midflight, that mystic ice short sword turned from a transparent color to crimson.

“Boom!” An enormous hammer came crashing down on Qin Yu’s head.

However… as Qin Yu was flying toward the sky, he immediately turned around and started to rush toward the underground. Qin Yu had never

believed that he would be able to escape so easily; thus, he had already decided to do that.

The short sword that had already turned crimson suddenly collided with the enormous hammer —

"Trying to flee?" The blue clothed robust man had a slight expression of disdain on his face.

"Qin Yu, there are not many people that can run away from this Thunder Hammer Immortal Emperor." The blue clothed robust man's voice resounded through the whole Blue Snow Star.

"Thunder Hammer, Qin Yu's little life belongs to I, the Ice Sword Devil Emperor. No one can snatch him from me." Another ice-cold voice resounded.

While their voices were still resounding in the heaven and earth, the two speakers had already disappeared. Qin Yu rushed into the underground to escape and these two speakers had already chased after him.

×××

In the depths of the Blue Snow Star's underground. Within the endless blazing lava.

Qin Yu was once again surrounded by these two men.

"Sirs, you are the Thunder Hammer Immortal Emperor and the Ice Sword Devil Emperor, correct?" Qin Yu had no alternative other than stopping. He no longer tried to run. "I believe I do not have neither wronged either of you nor do am I your enemy."

At this moment, Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya didn't want to speak any more. The identity that announced earlier was only a disguise.

At this moment, Qin Yu felt helpless.

These two experts that proclaimed themselves to be the Thunder Hammer Immortal Emperor and the Ice Sword Devil Emperor had

already launched their own 'domains.' Although it seemed that the space was still stable, but Qin Yu knew that if he were to wink, then he'll be dead.

Hide in the Qingyu Immortal Mansion?

Even Xue Yileng managed to discover the Qingyu Immortal Mansion and was even able to break through it after some time, then these two men who are even stronger than Xue Yileng was without mention.

Hide in the Jiang Lan's Realm?

Qin Yu had a plan. However, this was his final trump card. Qin Yu feared that the object that the Jiang Lan's Realm would transformed into would be seen through by these two great experts.

Once it was seen through, even if Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya were to be unable to break through Jiang Lan's Realm to catch Qin Yu, but they can also place the Jiang Lan's Realm in some sort of big array formation so that Qin Yu would be unable to escape when he comes out.

Thus, unless it's the final moment, Qin Yu still didn't want to escape into the Jiang Lan's Realm.

"He who strike first gains the upper hand." Right after he intercepted Qin Yu, Emperor Yu immediately started attacking.

"Boom!"

A large hammer flickering with thunder suddenly appeared beside Qin Yu and came smashing at him ruthlessly. Qin Yu immediately evaded it at a rapid speed. Xue Tianya who saw this scene also grew anxious.

"Fuck it all, I'm going all out." Qin Yu clenched his teeth.

That large hammer flickering with thunder carried with it an endless amount of power as it ruthlessly smashed onto Qin Yu's body. With a kacha sound, Qin Yu's chest was knocked inwards.

"Pfff!" Blood spurted out. Qin Yu powerlessly fell to one side.

Emperor Yu's eyes shined. "No matter how strong your defense are, against such a pure power attack, the Nascent Soul in your body was certain to have received a severe jolt and got seriously injured."

Against a pure power attack, even if one possessed the defense of a Divine Armor, there's still a lot of the power that would penetrate into the body.

Immediately after, Emperor Yu started to attack once again.

While Qin Yu was injured, he planned to take his life.

"In your dreams." How would Xue Tianya possibly allow Emperor Yu to kill Qin Yu and steal his treasures?

There's the Bewitching God Painting.

For the Bewitching God Painting, Xue Tianya was willing to burst out with his strongest fighting strength and spare nothing to kill Emperor Yu!

……

Blue Snow Star was filled with silence.

Suddenly —

"Boom!" The ground suddenly exploded and was split open. A thick and red ray of light rushed out from the ground. Soon, one by one, more rays continued to shoot out from the ground.

Chaos ensued.

Not only was there bloody red rays of light, there's also endless blue electric rays. The red rays of light and the blue rays of light were shot out continuously, they turned into dragons as they spread through the Blue Snow Star.

In a blink of an eye, a quarter of the Blue Snow Star's ground was completely ruined.

Not only the grounds, even the crust of the planet had received an equal amount of destruction. It was so much that lava had started to come out to the ground. It was a scene of destruction.

Numerous cultivators shivered in their heart as they saw this scene.

“Who exactly is it that’s fighting underground?” Each and every one of the cultivators had a shocked expression. Once this fighting spread to them, they would undoubtedly die.

And at this moment underground.

After Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya determined that Qin Yu was seriously injured, they recklessly wanted to be the first one to snatch away Qin Yu. Thus, they burst into an unprecedented battle.

Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas and the Bewitching God Painting’s charm caused the two great experts to display their trump cards and finishing moves one by one.

Space distortion!

Within the distorted space of the battle, the lava was met with lightning and turned into vapor and then frozen into ice chunks. All kinds of chaotic energies were continuously fluctuating.

Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya were frantically trying to kill each other.

They both wanted to obtain the Bewitching God Painting. For the Bewitching God Painting, the two men had employed their trump cards one by one. Their energies frantically wreak havoc.

While the two battled, they were also paying attention to Qin Yu. They were confident that Qin Yu cannot escape under their gaze.

“This hammer strike was truly powerful. Fortunately it didn’t struck my stomach.” Qin Yu was at the corner of the distorted space. Although the hammer strike earlier was very powerful, Qin Yu’s Life Elemental Energy’s restoration speed was also rapid.

"The Immortal Awareness and Devil Awareness of the two were all paying attention to me. It was impossible to dodge such frantic energies. There's no other option, I can only use my final move." Qin Yu finally came to a decision.

As Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya continued to battle, an frantic energy that their battle birthed forth was spread toward Qin Yu. Qin Yu was struck 'gone' by this energy.

That's right, when this energy struck Qin Yu's body, Qin Yu 'disappeared.'

Both Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya stopped their fighting. They started to frantically spread out their Immortal and Devil Awareness. In a moment, they covered the whole Blue Snow Star and even the planets surrounding the Blue Snow Star.

"How did he disappear?" Emperor Yu's expression changed. "That's right, Qingyu Immortal Mansion."

Xue Tianya also came to the same conclusion. "He have the Qingyu Immortal Mansion. Qingyu Immortal Mansion definitely became someone and concealed itself." Xue Tianya's long hair fluttered. His spirited gaze looked through every inch of the surroundings. His Devil Awareness was also carefully sweeping through each and every substance.

The frantic energies and lavas started to spiral around Xue Tianya and Emperor Yu. However, it was unable to approach either of them.

Chapter 53

Right away, Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya came to a conclusion that Qin Yu was hiding in the Qingyu Immortal Mansion. Afterall, in the situation earlier where the space was distorted, it was utterly impossible for one to flee by using Greater Teleportation.

In the depths of the Blue Snow Star's underground.

Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya were standing in the middle of the lava. The roaring lava was only able to approach them an inch at most. Whether it's the clothes or the fluttering long hair, the lava was unable to approach them in the slightest.

These two men stood motionless.

They used their Immortal and Devil Awareness to carefully search through each and every corner, every mountain, every stone, every sand, every dust and even every speck within the vapor.

……

At the beginning, Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya were very calm. They didn't believe that a person who haven't even reached the emperor level could escape. They were carefully inspecting everything and had complete confidence that they could catch Qin Yu.

However, after half a day, Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya both had worried expressions.

After a whole day!

"Disappeared." Emperor Yu's face was filled with an astonished expression. He looked at Xue Tianya who was next to him. "Xue Tianya, did you manage to discover it?"

Xue Tianya turned around and looked at Emperor Yu. "No. Feng Yu, had it not been for the fact that you disturbed me, I would've already killed Qin Yu." Xue Tianya's words contained a slight anger.

Bewitching God Painting and the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas was already within his grasp. However, because of Emperor Yu, he didn't manage to obtain them successfully.

Emperor Yu gave a cold humph.

He had already dispatched people to monitor Qin Yu back when he was still on the Maple Moon Star. Amongst all the top players of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, he was certainly the first to discover Qin Yu. If one were to compare the bitterness one felt in one's heart, then Emperor Yu felt the most bitterness.

"Xue Tianya, treasures at the level of the Bewitching God Painting and the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas aren't something that are so easily obtainable. Only by working together and catching Qin Yu would we have the hope to obtain the Bewitching God Painting and the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas."

Hearing Emperor Yu's words, Xue Tianya frowned. He then nodded and said. "However, how do we find him?"

Emperor Yu slightly laughed. He said "Rest assured, in the earlier circumstances, it was impossible for Qin Yu to escape using Great Teleportation. The only method that he had was to enter the Qingyu Immortal Mansion."

Xue Tianya nodded in approval.

"As for the illusion barrier of the Qingyu Immortal Mansion, I have experienced it before back when Immortal Emperor Ni Yang was still alive. Even though it's considered to be profound, it should still not be possible for it to escape my detection…"

"But we still haven't discovered it." Xue Tianya interrupted.

Emperor Yu nodded. He said solemnly "That's right, we both carefully searched for it but still didn't discover anything. Then there's only one possibility – Emperor Ni Yang had improved the illusion barrier."

"True, that is the only possible justification." Said Xue Tianya in agreement.

How could Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya possibly imagine that Qin Yu possessed a spatial pocket type Divine Artifact that even people could

enter. After all, even Emperor Yu had never encountered nor heard of such a Divine Artifact before.

They never believed that Qin Yu would obtain such an extraordinary Divine Artifact.

“Even if the illusion barrier was improved and we cannot find it, one thing is absolutely certain – that Qin Yu is certainly still within our surroundings.” Emperor Yu deduced.

Xue Tianya’s eyes shined.

At about the same moment, Xue Tianya and Emperor Yu both released their respective ‘domain.’ All the lava and ores within several hundred miles from them started to tremble. They are already within the ‘domains’ of the two great experts.

“Buzz!”

Even the tiniest speck of lava was destroyed into nothingness. Even the hardest ore were jolted into nothingness.

If amongst those materials was the object that the Qingyu Immortal Mansion had turned into, then it would absolutely not be destroyed. They were not investigating but rather using the method of exclusion. Within a twinkling of an eye, the area several hundred miles surrounding them had turned practically into nothingness. All that remained was a very small ore.

“There’s one.” Emperor Yu flipped his hand and the ore that was not shocked into nothingness was toward him.

“Mine.”

Xue Tianya noticed the extremely rigid rock at almost exactly the same moment. He also dispatched a claw like energy to capture that ore. The two energies grabbed the ore at the same time.

They were fighting over the ore.

"Bang!" The little ore that was being fought and pulled by two different energies bursted open.

"So it really was a sulfer rock." Emperor Yu sighed and smiled.

Xue Tianya also had a self mocking smile.

A sulfer rock. However they had thought that the sulfer rock was what Qingyu Immortal Mansion had turned into. What had just happened had shown them that it cannot be the Qingyu Immortal Mansion. The great Qingyu Immortal Mansion of Immortal Emperor Ni Yang, how could it possibly be this easily broken?

"Xue Tianya, farewell." Said Emperor Yu as he cupped his hands respectfully.

Xue Tianya replied indifferently. "Farewell."

The two turned into two rays of light at the same time and was shot out from the underground. While they left the underground, neither of them left the Blue Snow Star. That's because the two of them were certain that Qin Yu was hiding at a certain corner of the Blue Snow Star. The two super experts both stayed at the Blue Snow Star. Their Immortal Awareness and Devil Awareness had also completely covered the Blue Snow Star. They continued it without stopping for even a moment.

Once Qin Yu come out from the Qingyu Immortal Mansion, these two men would certainly discover him.

×××

The lava came spraying out from the cracked open grounds. Many of them even directly rushed into the rivers. Finally, they turned into ice-cold rocks. As for the Qin Yu's Jiang Lan's Realm, it had turned into a drop of lava and subsequently flowed into the river.

Following the movement of the river, Qin Yu's Jiang Lan's Realm turned into an ordinary speck of sand and sank to the bottom of the river.

Last time, Qin Yu's Qingyu Immortal Mansion was discovered by the level seven Devil Emperor, the White Haired Blood Devil, Xue Yileng. That was because the speck that the Qingyu Immortal Mansion turned into did not rupture under Xue Yileng's explosive energy nor was it mobile. That's how Xue Yileng managed to discover it as being unusual.

However this time around, Qin Yu turned the Jiang Lan's Realm to become the same as the lava. It followed the lava and was spurt out the ground and into the rivers. As for Xue Tianya and Emperor Yu, they only started to search using their explosive domains after a whole day. By that time, Qin Yu's Jiang Lan's Realm was already at the bottom of the river.

Within the first layer space of the Jiang Lan's Realm.

The ground of Jiang Lan's Realm was filled with boundless soil. Because of the ample amount of Elemental Spirit Energy, plants and flowers began to grow on the soil on the ground filling it with boundless life force.

Qin Yu was currently standing on the meadows of the Jiang Lan's Realm as he watched the boundless space of the Jiang Lan's Realm.

Qin Yu was certain that with the temperaments of Xue Tianya and Emperor Yu, they would certainly not simply leave just like that. He was certain that they would be outside and continue to carefully inspect the planet. Furthermore, Qin Yu was also able to sense flows of Immortal Awareness and Devil Awareness continuously passing through the top of the speck of sand that Jiang Lan's Realm had turned into.

The transformation function of the Jiang Lan's Realm was truly outstanding.

Even when Emperor Yu and Xue Yileng joined hands, they still cannot determine the location of the Jiang Lan's Realm. Their Immortal Awareness and Devil Awareness had already passed through and searched the speck of sand that the Jiang Lan's Realm turned into

multiple times already. However, they still only considered it to be a regular speck of sand.

“I am truly not cautious enough.” Qin Yu began to recall what had happened in this period of time and then shook his head and smiled.

Level eight Immortal Emperor. Level eight Devil Emperor.

The two top players were keeping a close watch outside. However, Qin Yu didn’t particularly mind.

If he were to restrain his soul’s energy and assimilate it completely into the insides of the Meteoric Tear and, at the same time, not use any of his internal energy, then even Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya would certainly be unable to sense him.

“If my body’s energy stayed motionless, then Emperor Yu and Xu Tianya would be unable to discover me. However, if I were to leave the Jiang Lan’s Realm and exit the Blue Snow Star, can I continuously not use my energy?” Qin Yu grew a bit worried.

If he were to immediately exit the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

Qin Yu have to absolutely not use even a trace of his energy. If he were to use it, then Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya would immediately find him.

“Even if I don’t use a trace of my energy, the moment I step foot on the Interstellar Conveying Array… Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya would find out that the Interstellar Conveying Array was being used when they can’t feel anyone’s aura within it. They would most certainly suspect it.”

Qin Yu was able to imagine that kind of situation.

Interstellar Conveying Array was being used but there’s no one inside?

This kind of situation was completely out of ordinary. If Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya were to find out about this, then they would likely teleport there immediately. Even if he were to be able to go through the Interstellar Conveying Array, then it’s likely that Emperor Yu and Xue

Tianya would dispatch their troops to await Qin Yu on the other side of the Interstellar Conveying Array and intercept him. Afterwards, Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya would immediately come chasing after him.

Therefore, this method was not workable.

“There’s another method that’s a bit more troublesome.” Qin Yu went over all the possible situations in his mind.

This method was: if Qin Yu were to go out of the Jiang Lan’s Realm and then don’t use any energy and then suddenly use the Greater Teleportation to teleport to a different planet! Even if Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya were to discover him, how would they be able to tell where Qin Yu was?

Although this method was pretty good. But, Qin Yu wanted to go to the Demon Realm. Through the closest route, he would absolutely have to go through the Immortal Realm. If he were to go through the Devil Realm, then he’ll have to go all the way around.

From the Indigo Bay Star Field to the Immortal Realm and then to the Demon Realm.

This Blue Snow Star was one of the two main planets one must take in order to be transferred into the Immortal Realm. After he exits the Jiang Lan’s Realm, he would be able to go through the other planet. However, how could Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya not imagine such a thing occurring?

Qin Yu reckoned that either Emperor Yu or Xue Tianya would move directly to the other transferring planet and await him.

“What should I do? If I were to leave now and try to go through the transferring planet to the Immortal Realm, that is simply unrealistic. Could it be that I would have to make a detour through the Devil Realm?” Qin Yu was pondering in his heart. He had simply never considered about using Greater Teleportation and teleportation directly into the Immortal Realm.

There is an extremely long distance between two star fields without any planets. This distance was so big that it surpassed the length of a whole galaxy. Although there existed no large planets within this cosmic space, it possessed some frightening and dangerous energies.

To use Greater Teleportation directly to move forward, even if it was Emperor Yu or Xue Tianya, they would still not dare to do such a crazy thing. Qin Yu had already subconsciously rejected this idea.

Right now, there was only two safe roads in front of Qin Yu.

The first one: Right after going out, execute Greater Teleportation to a different planet. Afterwards, change his appearance and proceed to go through the Devil Realm and take a huge detour to the Demon Realm.

The second one: Wait. Wait until Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya run out of patience and start to believe that Qin Yu had already left the Blue Snow Star. Only then would Qin Yu go out!

Which one to choose?

“I better determine my attacking technique first and then consider which road to take.” Qin Yu swing his head. He decided to temporary not decide which method to leave.

He decided to first deal with the issue of attacking technique during battle.

Attacking technique!

It was Qin Yu’s weak spot.

During the battle against Yu Qingzi and Immortal Emperor Qian Qi, even at the battle against Xue Yileng, Zhi Bai and Devil Emperor Xue Yi, Qin Yu had felt that he had an issue with his attack.

Especially after Qin Yu saw Ao Wuming’s great battle against Xue Yileng and Zhi Bai and also the battle of Emperor Yu against Xue

Tianya, Qin Yu was even more certain that he had an issue with his attacking technique.

Other people's attacks are very powerful and even contained an extremely strong attack power.

What about Qin Yu's?

It seems like he could only rely on his speed and his nearly unkillable body to fight against his opponent while risking his life.

That's right, he possessed a Divine Armor and the Life Elemental Energy; it was very difficult for others to kill him. His Divine Sword, Sky Piercer, was able to kill level one or two Immortal Emperors.

However, this type of attacking method was only a simple attacking method that utilizes his strong points. His attacking method was still at the level of the mortal experts of the Qianlong Continent. It was still at the level of regular cultivators.

His attacking method was simply not something that Golden Immortals would use nor was it something that Immortal Emperors would use!

Qin Yu's foundation was firm and solid. His soul was strengthened by the Meteoric Tear. His body was nearly unkillable. And he even possessed a Divine Armor for defense. For attack, he possessed the Divine Sword Sky Piercer.

Qin Yu possessed both strength and weapon. It's just that his attack power was not able to completely burst out.

Qin Yu had a kind of urge.

He wanted to create an attack technique that belonged to him and suited him. A kind of technique that was able to utilize all of his attack power. An attack technique that would allow him to execute the greatest might!

For example, if he possessed an attack power of one hundred; Qin Yu wanted to create an attack technique that suited him the most and increase his attack power to one thousand or even higher.

……

Within the Jiang Lan's Realm. Qin Yu was wholeheartedly in the state of trying to create his own attack technique.

Time passed…

Qin Yu recalled all the past scenes, especially the scenes in which all those experts were fighting each other.The two most important battles that he was recalling were the battle of Xue Tianya against Emperor Yu and Ao Wuming against Xue Yileng and Zhi Bai.

Qin Yu continued to constantly recall the scenes in which these experts fought. That's because although his sensitive Immortal Awareness did not see each and every move of their battle, it still managed to see a portion of it.

After continuous research and study, occasionally Qin Yu would become excited as a child obtaining a new toy. Occasionally, he would display a most simple and honest smile after realizing a profound attacking technique…

Qin Yu's comprehension toward battle was increasing with an astonishing speed.

Finally, Qin Yu came to understand why a large amount of experts wanted to go and watch the battles of Emperor level experts. The most important reason was because they wanted to attain realizations from the attacks of the Emperor level experts and advance to a new realm.

Although Qin Yu's soul's realm was high but his soul realm was not something that he obtained via realizations nor was it something that came to be gradually understood and risen via the passage of time like other experts.

[TL: I don't know why author used soul's realm. I felt level would be better. maybe it's soul's realm level. Well, just leaving this here.]

His soul's realm was reached through constant cultivation through practicing the *Three Souls Nine Refinements* technique of the Meteoric Tear. He had continued to execute those hand seals that contained a remarkable ability so naturally he did not recognize that although such a training method could build a strong foundation, he never truly completely comprehended the level that his soul was on.

Thus, although Qin Yu's current soul realm had reached layer three of Earthly Soul realm, his attack technique's level was still very low. He was, at the very most, at the level of Heavenly Immortals.

When the level of attack technique was low, it's efficiency was naturally also low.

As the amount of people he fought increased, Qin Yu naturally came to feel that there was an issue with his attacking technique.

Qin Yu's soul's realm was very high level and he was recalling the scenes of experts fighting. Qin Yu was comprehending things in a reverse order, thus his comprehension speed was naturally faster. Thus, Qin Yu's own attack technique was also being gradually shaped.

The attacks of true experts are based on the condition that suited them the most.

As time passed, Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya who was still on the Blue Moon Star were still persistently keeping a close watch over the planet. However, Qin Yu was currently immersed in the happiness of attaining true comprehensions of each and every layer of his soul's realms.

Chapter 54

Inside the Jiang Lan's Realm, Qin Yu was unable to sense the passage of time. Time and time, he managed to arrive at a comprehension. This had

caused Qin Yu to be at an excited state. In that kind of state, Qin Yu was filled with enthusiasm…

Energies surged forward, like a mirage, Qin Yu was drifting unceasingly. Each and every one of the energy was extremely fast and also extremely powerful.

Suddenly!

"Wrong, wrong!" Qin Yu suddenly stopped. At this moment, Qin Yu had an expression that could not be described as either crying or laughing.

From starting to comprehend the realms until now, Qin Yu suddenly discovered…that the *Eighteen Forms Finger Techniques* that he had previously created, needed to be thrown away because the finger techniques that he had recently created wasn't suited for him.

This caused Qin Yu to feel a bit of pain but also some excitement.

Because… Qin Yu finally came to understand what 'domains' were.

Domain, a superb skill that belonged to Emperor level experts.

If one didn't understand what it was, then it would appear to be a profound mystery. However, once one understood it, it was in fact extremely simple.

"So the world was actually like this. The boundless Cosmic Space contained its special rules and regulations. Each and every energy, each and every existence all had their own reason for existence." Qin Yu looked at each and every space of the Jiang Lan's Realm.

Before, Qin Yu had never viewed the Cosmic Space as more than a Cosmic Space.

However, to the current Qin Yu, Cosmic Space contained its own distinctive rules and regulations. Those rules and regulations were extremely profound and mysterious. The current Qin Yu had only

managed to sense its existence. As for understanding it… that was simply out of the question.

However, with merely sensing its existence, it was already enough for Qin Yu to execute 'domain.'

"It seems like that *Eighteen Forms Finger Techniques* is also considered to be very complicated and troublesome. Real attack technique only required a couple types. A fusion domain attack is the actual attack that belongs to experts."

Qin Yu closed his eyes, his Immortal Awareness and the energy within him started to fill the air around him.

The most important aspect for one to realize 'domains' was the degree in which one's soul and the Cosmic Space is in agreement. Although Qin Yu's soul level was merely at the third layer of Earthly Soul Realm, but with the help from the Meteoric Tear, he was able to execute 'domain.'

Within an area of a hundred miles from Qin Yu.

The space remained calm like it used to be. However, hidden beneath the surface were strands of Black Hole energy. Qin Yu's Black Hole energy had assimilated into every spot within the space of his domain's range.

Qin Yu was able to restrict the movements of his opponents and even able to suddenly attack his opponents. Back when Qin Yu battled Yu Qingzi, Yu Qingzi precisely used this move to restrict Qin Yu's movement and disrupt his attack pattern.

After comprehending domain, Qin Yu's comprehension toward battles once again increased by a layer.

The *Eighteen Forms Finger Techniques* that he had previously created was completely abandoned by Qin Yu. Now that Qin Yu had an understanding of the Cosmic Space, he began to once again create an attacking technique that suited him better.

×××

On a mountain peak of the Blue Snow Star.

One wearing white and one wearing purple, Xue Tianya and Emperor Yu were standing on the mountain peak.

“Brother Xue. It’s already been five years. These five years, we have been carefully inspecting every location of the Blue Snow Star. Although we managed to find some other interesting things, we were absolutely unable to find any traces of Qin Yu.” Said Emperor Yu with a mild smile.

Xue Tianya also had an indifferent smile.

The battle that they had on the Blue Snow Star had caused the relationship between them to be a bit tense and they had almost became enemies. However, in these five years, neither of them managed to discover Qin Yu. For a long time, they had used their Immortal Awareness and Devil Awareness to cover the entire Blue Snow Star. Now, the two great experts were starting to feel tired.

After all, they were not in any seclusion training location where they are able to train for a number of years at once. At every moment, they would have to carefully monitor the planet.

They had a feeling… that perhaps they had already lost Qin Yu.

As the two were both losers, they started to empathize with each other and caused the relationship between them to become a lot better.

“Brother Feng Yu, I cannot wait anymore. Who knows whether that Qin Yu would decide to stay several hundred or even thousand or ten of thousands of years in the Qingyu Immortal Mansion at once?” Said Xue Tianya with a smile.

Emperor Yu also had a bitter smile.

That's right, who knows how long Qin Yu was going to stay in the Qingyu Immortal Mansion? Even now, the two of them still believed that Qin Yu was in the Qingyu Immortal Mansion.

"Brother Xue, I have a lot of important matters and also cannot continue to stay on the Blue Snow Star. I will immediately return back to the immortal Realm and dispatch one or two Emperor level expert to this Blue Snow Star to keep a close watch over it." Said Emperor Yu while smiling.

"I will do the same. The Blue Snow Star is only this big, Qin Yu still hasn't reached Emperor level yet, sending a single Devil Emperor level expert here would be more than enough to monitor the whole Blue Snow Star. Once he reappears, he would definitely be detected." Said Xue Tianya with absolute certainty.

Even now, these two men still didn't know about the sensitivity of Qin Yu's Immortal Awareness.

"Merely, I am afraid that they might not have the patience to keep watch continuously." Sighed Emperor Yu.

Even Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya, the two great experts, felt tired after monitoring for five years straight. If a level two or three Immortal and Devil Experts were to come and monitor, then it is reckoned that they would have to rest for a long time after monitoring for a single year.

Xue Tianya said without caring. "After they monitored for a period of time, they could rest for ten days to half a month and then continue to monitor. That Qin Yu is not even at the Emperor level yet, it is absolutely impossible for him to sense the surveillance of Emperor level experts. I do not believe that he would have such a reemerge at such a timely period where there would be no one monitoring him."

"Right, before Qin Yu reaches Emperor level, he cannot sense the surveillance of Emperor level experts." Emperor Yu said in approval.

This was the best hope that both Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya had to catch Qin Yu.

Unfortunately…

Their hope was absolutely flawed.

“If that Qin Yu was really to be that lucky and come out right when our men are resting, then we can only admit that he’s got immense luck. To be that lucky, it could only be said that… even the Heavens were helping him and that Bewitching God Painting would be temporarily inaccessible to us.” Said Xue Tianya with a mild smile.

Xue Tianya looked toward Emperor Yu and said. “Even if Qin Yu managed to run to the Immortal Realm, brother Feng Yu still possesses a very large hope. After all, in the Immortal Realm, brother Feng Yu’s influence is awfully large.”

Emperor Yu merely smiled without saying anything.

“Well then, brother Feng Yu, the people that I dispatched have already arrived on the Blue Snow Star, farewell.”

“I too would be departing the Blue Snow Star, farewell.”

The two top experts separated. What they had to do now was to tell the people they had dispatched the aura of Qin Yu’s energy and soul. After all, the Immortal Emperor and Devil Emperor that came had never met Qin Yu before.

If one hadn’t met the person before but still wanted to recognize that person, then there are two methods.

The first method was through jade slips. One could insert the image of another person into a jade slip. The other person would know how the person looked just by looking at the jade slip. However, this is only the appearance. Once the person’s appearance changed, then they were unable to determine who they were anymore.

The second method was to imitate the aura of the person so that it could be imprinted into the mind of the other person.

What Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya were about to do was precisely imitating Qin Yu's aura to imprint it onto their subordinates' minds.

Of course, the second method was not flawless. That's because an imitation of the aura was after all an imitation and absolutely cannot be exactly the same. The knowledge of Qin Yu's aura to the arriving Immortal and Devil Emperors would be deviated from the actual person.

The arriving Immortal and Devil Emperors also knew about this. They planned to capture all the people who possessed aura close to that of the imitation. They would rather be mistaken and catch everyone than be sorry and let Qin Yu run away.

×××

The inside of the Jiang Lan's Realm was still as peaceful as before.

In these past years, the main focus of Qin Yu's research was the finger technique. That's because regardless of whether it's the Dark Star energy that he previously had or the Black Hole energy that he currently had, both of them were extremely condensed.

An energy so condensed like this was best suited for finger techniques.

……

Qin Yu was motionlessly standing atop the meadows.

"Ten Termination Fingers!"

Ten golden finger rays were shot out in succession from Qin Yu's fingers. These ten finger rays did not fly out at the same time and they each possessed some minute differences. However, unless one's soul realm level was high enough, they were absolutely unable to detect the differences between these ten finger rays.

The ten finger rays turned into ten rays of light.

"Bang!" Finally, the ten golden finger rays strangely gathered together and were shot on to the ground.

At the moment these ten finger rays were shot out, they were actually shot out from six of Qin Yu's fingers. At the moment when they were shot out, the ten were all parallel and matched up to each other!

The ten finger rays gave an impression that they were flying in a straight line.

Theoretically, the ten finger rays would never combine into one. However, mysteriously, the ten finger rays actually combined.

If it was the Qin Yu before he had gone through his latent cultivation, then it was absolutely impossible for him to comprehend and he would even believe that this was a mistake. However, the current Qin Yu understood it and even created this extremely fierce 'Ten Termination Fingers."

[TL: yeah, I'm as confused about finger logic as you are. IET, wtf bruh?

Kulops: man, ten shots out of 6 fingers, seriously???]

The was precisely the gap between realms.

The comprehension of mortals, the comprehension of cultivators, the comprehension of immortals and even the comprehension of high level emperors were all different from each other. Now, Qin Yu had also realized that.

Back when he was fighting against Yu Qingzi, he was clearly the one who acted first and his speed was also faster than Yu Qingzi's. However, Yu Qingzi was able to block each and every one of his attacks.

So it turns out… that sometimes, the optimal method of attack for pointed swords were not thrusting in a straight line; least not the kind of rigid straight line thrust.

Because of the fact that the Cosmic Space was always mobile, it was always changing. The so called 'straight line' that mortals knew was slow to a certain degree. That's also the reason why Qin Yu felt that the attacks of experts at Xue Tianya's level were elegant and possessed exceptional results. It's just that the Qin Yu back then did not understand the cause for it. However, now he does.

Qin Yu's finger technique was separated into four different forms.

The first form — Ten thousand Weight Fingers.

The second form — Thousand Illusions Fingers.

The third form — Ten Termination Fingers.

The fourth form — Sky Piercing Finger.

The last technique, the Sky Piercing Fingers, was a specialized technique created by Qin Yu using the Black Hole within his body. It was also the strongest technique that the current Qin Yu could execute.

Qin Yu had previously thought about the fact that the Black Hole, when it's rotating forward, was able to give birth to such a frightening absorbing power. Then, what would happen if it was to rotate backwards?

Qin Yu began his experiment. Once the Black Hole was to be reversed, it would give birth to a frightening energy emission. As long as Qin Yu control a string of Black Hole energy on the other side of the Black Hole; after it sped up after undergoing a reverse rotation, then the moment when it was ejected from the Black Hole, it would obtain a frightening speed.

Afterwards, this string of Black Hole energy would go through Qin Yu's finger and, in accordance with his current understanding, be shot out with the best method!

The power of it was so strong that even Qin Yu was overwhelmed with shock and amazement after he created it.

However, in order to execute this move, Qin Yu himself also had to go through a lot of pain.

That's because that string of Black Hole energy, after it went through the other side of the Black Hole and obtained a reverse spin and sped up, it's speed was far exceeding what Qin yu had imagined. At the moment it was shot out from the Black Hole, it would rapidly pass through Qin Yu's body before being shot out of his finger.

From his dantian to his finger, it was impossible for Qin Yu to operate it with his meridians. That's because the speed of that Black Hole energy was simply too fast. It was so fast that it was very hard for Qin Yu to flow it through his meridians. The most Qin Yu could do was to barely make it change directions.

As a result, in Qin Yu's body was a channel created with Life Elemental Energy. This channel directly connected Qin Yu's dantian to his finger. That Black Hole energy would go through the Life Elemental Energy channel and be shot out according to the direction Qin Yu's index finger was pointed to.

Fortunately, ever since Qin Yu reached the Black Hole Realm, his awareness absorbed the aura from the 'flour paste space' and obtained a transformation. Qin Yu's body's energy control ability had also improved by a whole chunk.

That's why he was able to barely control that finger ray with an extremely frightening speed and shoot it out accordinging the the trajectory that he had decided.

……

Within the Jiang Lan's Realm, Qin Yu's aura had risen.

Ten Termination Fingers!

Ten golden finger rays were shot out in succession from Qin Yu's hands. They looked to be overlapping each other but were still parallel. Like

that, they were shot out from Qin Yu's hands. In a short moment, the ten golden finger rays once again started to overlap each other.

The ten finger rays joined and became one. It's power was extremely large.

Qin Yu paused. After the space of his surroundings became stable, immediately, toward a far away space in the direction where the Ten Termination Fingers were shot at.

Sky Piercing Finger!

"Bang!"

A golden savage ray was show out from Qin Yu's index finger. A short moment after the golden blur was shot out, the space started to give out an astonishing vibration sound. And at this moment, the golden rays of the Ten Termination Fingers had already came into Qin Yu's field of view.

With a "bang."

The Ten Termination Fingers were defeated whereas the golden savage ray continued to fly.

With a thought of Qin Yu's intention, the ground faraway protruded out to block the Sky Piercing Finger. After a series of explosive sounds, the Sky Piercing Finger finally stopped after shooting through numerous protrusions.

As the master of Jiang Lan's Realm, it was very easy for Qin Yu to control the movements of the ground of the Jiang Lan's Realm.

"The power of the Sky Piercing Finger was several times greater than the Ten Termination Fingers." Qin Yu was able to determine that after the Sky Piercing Finger broke through the Ten Termination Fingers, it only received a slight damage.

"What shall I call this series of finger techniques?" Qin Yu thought about it for a short while.

For some unknown reason, Qin Yu started to recall the memories he had in the Qianlong Continent.

At that moment, he had called himself Mister Meteor. He had undergone the Four-in-Nine Heavenly Tribulation together with his royal father in the great desolated land…. It was also because of the descent of the Meteors that he managed to came into contact with the transformative Meteoric Tear that changed his destiny.

[TL: Mister Liu Xing → Mister Meteor]

Qin Yu possessed a special relationship with 'meteor.'

"Meteor, I'll just call it Meteor Finger Technique." Qin Yu didn't really mind a lot about this name. A name was nothing more than a symbol. What's most important was the power of the Finger Technique itself.

This *Meteor Finger Technique* first three forms might be something that others can learn but the fourth form was likely something only Qin Yu himself could execute. After calculating it in his heart, Qin Yu couldn't help himself from sighing. "It's been a hundred years. I've actually trained for a hundred years. It actually took me so long to create a single finger technique."

The current Qin Yu was still at the mid stage Black Hole realm.

His power did not increase by much. However, his actual attack power had increased to a new realm.

In this hundred years, Qin Yu mainly spent the time on creating the *Meteor Finger Technique*. While this *Meteor Finger Technique* is called a finger technique, it could also be turned into a palm technique, fist technique and so on. That's because the preciousness of the *Meteor Finger Technique* lies in the comprehension Qin Yu had towards the Cosmic Space and the Realms.

Qin Yu's field of vision and level of techniques had all reached a new extent. At the same time, he came to comprehend the 'domain' and was now able to finally be qualified to fight against emperor level experts.

Chapter 55

As he looked at the boundless space within the Jiang Lan's Realm, Qin Yu took a deep breath.

"It's about time for me to exit. I should be more cautious this time around; at the very least, I need to change my appearance!" Qin Yu changed his appearance.

His long hair turned into three inch long short hair. His black gown had also turned into a blue colored close-fitting clothes. His appearance turned a bit more capable and vigorous. At the same time, he also made his facial features to be a little bit more coarse and fierce.

After preparing everything, Qin Yu was prepared to leave the Jiang Lan's Realm.

"Mn? Somebody's monitoring?" Qin Yu was able to clearly sense the soul energy of two individuals sweeping past the sand that the Jiang Lan's Realm had turned into.

"One is an Immortal Emperor whereas the other is a Devil Emperor. Their strength seems to be around level two or three Immortal Emperor's level." Just from the level of soul energy that swept past the sand that the Jiang Lan's Realm had turned into, Qin Yu was able to roughly estimate these two individual's strength.

After Qin Yu muttered that to himself, he felt a lack of better option. "Seems like these two should be the people that the two level eight Immortal Emperor and Devil Emperor have dispatched."

Toward these two level eight Immortal Emperor and Devil Emperor, after deeply pondering over it, Qin Yu had determined that there's eighty percent chance that they were Xue Tianya and Emperor Yu.

"Humph. Even if they were to be a level eight Immortal Emperor, they would still not be able to continue to press on with the surveillance. They were unable to continue and had decided to let their subordinates do it. Hm?" Qin Yu suddenly noticed that one of the Immortal Awareness suddenly disappeared.

Qin Yu was slightly astonished. However, he soon reacted. "Seems like that Immortal Emperor who had been monitoring the planet has gotten tired."

There was a total of two individuals that were keeping surveillance over the Blue Snow Star. One was an Immortal Emperor whereas the other was a Devil Emperor. It was evident that this Immortal Emperor had retired to rest. When would this Devil Emperor retire to rest?

"I hope that these two are not working with each other." Hoped Qin Yu.

If these two were working together and matching their resting timing where one rests while the other continues to keep a close watch on the planet, then if Qin Yu wanted to leave peacefully, then he must certainly have to make a detour through the Devil Realm. To take a large detour through the Devil Realm was something that Qin Yu didn't want to do.

Qin Yu firmly believed that the level eight Immortal Emperor and the level eight Devil Emperor that were trying to kill him were competing with each other. Thus, how would they possibly cooperate?

With this idea in his mind, Qin Yu decided to wait and see.

He started to wait and waited a whole month.

After a month had passed.

Qin Yu excitedly found out that there was actually no Immortal Awareness nor Devil Awareness monitoring the outside world.

Qin Yu didn't know that every year, the Immortal Emperor and Devil Emperor that keep watch over the planet had to rest a month. Although their resting period intersects with each other, but every year, there's always a period of blank time without anyone keeping surveillance.

Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya firmly believed that Qin Yu was unable to sense the surveillance of Emperor level experts. Furthermore, the blank time when there is no one keeping surveillance was extremely short. Thus, they didn't really care much about it.

****

A clear and boundless sky. In the sky, there were only a couple white clouds drifting. At this time, the Blue Snow Star was extremely lively. Its streets were packed with large amounts of cultivators.

Qin Yu was currently walking on the street.

"I remember that my alias 'Mister Meteor' was a short haired man when I was still taking assassin missions back in the Qianlong Continent. It's been a long time since I had short hair." The current Qin Yu had a three inch long short hair. He felt that it was also very comfortable as it had been a long time since he had short hair.

[TL: Mister Liu Xing → Mister Meteor. Also, agree with Qin Yu, short hair is comfortable. But long hair looks better.]

With a very fast speed, Qin Yu passed through the city.

Once he entered the grassland area, he immediately used teleportation and arrived at the location of the Interstellar Conveying Arrays.

As there was no one monitoring him, Qin Yu didn't fear being discovered.

There were truly quite a many people that were going to the Immortal Realm from the Blue Snow Star. At this moment, there were already a large amount of people in line.

"Where to?" The administrative personnel of the Interstellar Conveying Array asked Qin Yu.

Qin Yu smiled and said. "To the 'Forever Bright Star' of the Immortal Realm."

The Forever Bright Star of the Immortal Realm was a border planet of the Indigo Bay Star Field on the side of the Immortal Realm.

"Three high grade elemental spirit stones." Said that administrative personnel ordinarily.

Qin Yu was slightly startled. From a Star Field to another Star Field was indeed excessively pricey. However, to Qin Yu, this amount of money wasn't much either.

After he paid the three high grade elemental spirit stones, Qin Yu stepped into the Interstellar Conveying Array.

Rays of light that cause one's mood to become cheerful started to flicker.

Qin Yu was also unable to keep himself from smiling. "Both the level eight Immortal Emperor and Devil Emperor, you are still unable to catch me. It's a pity that you had wasted so much energy and even showed me a marvelous fight that granted me boundless benefits."

After the rays of light disappeared, QIn Yu also disappeared.

***

On the extreme south of the Immortal Realm was a bright planet. All year round, it was shined upon by stars. On this planet, there were no nights. Thus… this planet was named 'Forever Bright Star.'

In the same galaxy as the Forever Bright Star was another planet with quite a bit of reputation. It is called the Bright Sulfur Star.

The reason why the Bright Sulfur Star came to be well known was because the planet produced extremely rare ores. And at this moment… Qin Yu was currently on the Bright Sulfur Star.

In a common restaurant on the Bright Sulfur Star.

Qin Yu was currently drinking the 'famed wine' of this restaurant. Qin Yu felt that this wine wasn't really of that high grade as it was said to be. Merely, he had never tried this wine before and this time could be considered as gaining experience.

"All these years, I have been in the Jiang Lan's Realm with neither alcohol nor good food, my mouth has grown so weak that it even started discharging water." Qin Yu was completely relaxed.

Having arrived in the Immortal Realm, as long as he doesn't cause trouble, it was simply a pipe dream for that level eight Immortal Emperor to try and catch him. Unless he directly ran into that level eight Immortal Emperor; however, even if he was to run into that level eight Immortal Emperor, he would still be unable to be a hundred percent certain of Qin Yu's identity.

"That level eight Immortal Emperor ought to be Emperor Yu." Said Qin Yu in his heart. "During our conversations, big brother Wuming had also mentioned that there are three big shots in the Immortal World. Mystic Emperor was a woman. Cyan Emperor rarely undertake a task and was very mysterious."

Based on what Wuming said and the fact that Emperor Yu was already chasing after Qin Yu, Qin Yu was certain that this level eight Immortal Emperor was most likely Emperor Yu.

As long as he was to be extra careful in the territories of Emperor Yu and not cause any trouble, he ought to be very safe.

Amongst the countless planets with countless amount of people, the chances of encountering Emperor Yu face to face… just by thinking about it one would know how slim the chances were. Trying to encounter someone in a planet with over a hundred million people was already very hard. There's needless to mention about the numerous planets within a galaxy. And how many galaxies exist in the Immortal Realm?

After resting for a day on the Bright Sulfur Star, Qin Yu finally began to set off.

He set off from the most southern end of the Immortal Realm and started to go straight toward the boundaries of the Immortal Realm and the Demon Realm. This boundary was also the most western end of the Immortal Realm.

The Immortal Realm composed of about twenty percent of the whole Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. It possessed about twenty star fields. All at once and without resting, Qin Yu managed to cross from planets to planets, galaxies to galaxies….

[TL: once again, I would like to point out. I am not putting Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm as Realms because technically, IET is referring to the Ascended Realm. IET interchanges his words every now and then. So yeah, it is not referring to the 3 Realms but rather the whole Ascended Realm that included the hidden experts area that don't belong to either 3 Realms.]

In the whole journey, he continued to advance unceasingly.

The current Qin Yu possessed an Interstellar Map of almost the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. This Interstellar Map was something that Qin Yu obtained from Ao Wuming. Having obtained such a brother, how would Qin Yu not know about cherishing the resources?

The Dragon Clan's Prince was indeed extraordinary.

On this map of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, it contained very detailed information about the plants and Interstellar Conveying Arrays of everywhere. Furthermore, this Interstellar Map was also the latest edition of the map that the Dragon Clan possessed. Even till now, it had only been a hundred years old.

Eight Great Star Fields!

In a single stretch, Qin Yu advanced past eight great star fields in a ten days. In these past ten days, Qin Yu had only rested for half a day.

“Unceasing transport, unceasing transport, now I get a headache whenever I see the lights of Interstellar Conveying Arrays.” Qin Yu stepped out of the Interstellar Conveying Array of the Warm Wood Star. This time around, he did not once again get in line to continue onward, instead… he decided to go to the Warm Wood Star’s city and rest for a while first.

***

Warm Wood Star was a very ordinary planet. It was also not within Emperor Yu’s range of influence. Qin Yu had decided that in this journey, he would absolutely not rest on Emperor Yu’s territory.

Inside a Warm Wood Star’s city.

After strolling the streets for half a day, Qin Yu casually brought some interesting gadgets. Qin Yu then stepped into a restaurant, sat down and causally ordered some dishes and a couple bottles of wine.

“It has already been eight star fields now, I would reach the Demon Realm in less than a month’s time.” Qin Yu watched the scenery outside the window. He was very relaxed.

“Senior martial brother, why did master order all of us to come back so urgently?” Following a clear talking sound, four white clothed youths walked into the restaurant. These four individuals were all emitting an air of arrogance.

Indeed, these four martial brothers, two of them were level eight Golden Immortals and the other two were level nine Golden Immortals. This kind of strength, on an ordinary planet like the Warm Wood Star, was certainly considered to be top notch.

It was very rare for Emperor level experts to appear on ordinary planets like the Warm Wood Star.

“Third martial brother, master did not write in detail about the reason on the Transmission Spirit Pearl.” Helplessly said the only tanned youth amongst the four youths.

“Eldest martial brother. Third martial brother. I had heard rumors about the reason why master is gathering us back in the monastery.” Said the second martial brother of the four mysterically.

The other three martial brothers immediately looked at this second martial brother.

“Second martial brother, tell us, stop hiding it.” The fourth martial brother urged.

“Second martial brother, quickly, tell us.” The eldest martial brother also urged.

Qin Yu who was drinking closeby slightly frowned. He was constantly on the move and only managed to finally gain some time to rest but these four martial brothers appeared and started to make a big fuss.

Qin Yu restrained himself and didn’t say anything.

“Actually, I am also not very certain. But I know that this time around, the sect master was very happy and even invited two Immortal Emperors to celebrate.” Said the second martial brother proudly with a reddened face.

Level nine Golden Immortal was only a step away from a level one Immortal Emperor. However, countless experts were stuck on the threshold of level nine Golden Immortal and were unable to move a step further.

Just by looking at how many level nine Golden Immortals and how many level one Immortal Emperors there are in the Jade Sword Sect, was enough to show exactly how hard it is to cross this step.

“Two Immortal Emperors? Which two Immortal Emperors?” The three other martial brothers all grew curious.

This second martial brother slowly took a slip of his wine. Only when these other three martial brothers grew so anxious that they wanted to beat him up did he spoke. “These two Immortal Emperors, one of them was one of the Eighteen Emperors underneath His Majesty, Immortal Emperor Yu Fan.”

“Wow, Immortal Emperor Yu Fan.” The fourth martial brother’s eyes shined. “I had heard that Immortal Emperor Yu Fan was extremely powerful. Back then, there was a tiny power whose head was disrespectful toward His Majesty, Immortal Emperor Yu Fan with his ‘Heavenly Fan Seal Techniques’ killed three great Immortal Emperors in succession, his strength was so powerful that it directly ruptured the earth.”

[TL: The Fan in Heavenly Fan Seal Techniques is the same as Immortal Emperor Yu Fan’s name, Fan. So basically it could also mean, Fan’s Heavenly Seal Techniques.]

“Eighteen Emperors?”

Qin Yu’s left hand that was holding his wine cup slightly stopped.

“Didn’t Emperor Yu have ‘Eighteen Emperors’ working under him? Could these four martial brothers be Emperor Yu’s men?” As it concerned Emperor Yu, Qin Yu was unable to refrain himself and started to concentrate his attention to these four’s chat.

“Second martial brother, then who is the remaining Immortal Emperor?” Asked the fourth martial brother.

Second marital brother laughed and said. “The remaining Immortal Emperor is also no ordinary person, he is someone who’s ranked equal as our sect master of the ‘Thirty Six Lords,’ from the Indigo Bay Star Field, the Jade Sword Sect’s sect master, Yu Qingzi.”

“Immortal Emperor Yu Qingzi? He’s a Sword Immortal.” The eldest martial brother’s eyes shined. “It is said that this Immortal Emperor Yu Qingzi is only a level one Immortal Emperor but his attack power is exceptionally high.”

…

“Yu Qingzi!”

Qin Yu trembled in his heart and was unable to refrain his face from showing a trace of excitement. “Yu Qingzi oh Yu Qingzi, last time I didn’t manage to kill you, never had I expected that after all these years, you didn’t hole up in the Jade Sword Sect, but instead came into the Immortal Realm. This time around, even the Heavens want you dead.”

Qin Yu had always kept the death of Hanshu in his heart.

Although Hanshu’s death was a suicide, it was also a forced suicide.

In Qin Yu’s heart, the person that he wanted to kill the most was the mastermind of the plan, Yu Qingzi. It was precisely Yu Qingzi who arranged for the plan to encircle and annihilate Qin Yu. Had it not been for that plan, then how could his disciple possibly die?

On the Maple Moon Star, Qin Yu had attacked Yu Qingzi consecutively for countless times. However, the difference between their strength back then was simply too much. Even with the Sword Immortal Puppet, his comprehension toward battle was still too low. Qin Yu was completely restricted by Yu Qingzi’s ‘domain.’

“This time around, Yu Qingzi, you will certainly die.”

Qin Yu had made his resolution to go kill Yu Qingzi first.

“From what these four martial brothers said, Yu Qingzi should be with the other two Immortal Emperors. One of them was one of the Thirty Six Lords and the other one was one of the Eighteen Emperors called Immortal Emperor Yu Fan. That Immortal Emperor Yu Fan is a bit problematic. However, that Immortal Emperor Yu Fan is certainly no stronger than Green Blooded Sword Immortal; he is unable to kill me.”

Qin Yu held no fear in his heart.

However, in order to put things in order, doesn't he still have to plan a bit?

At the very least… he had to know about what sect these four martial brothers belonged to and where it was located at.

Qin Yu considered it carefully in his heart and was unable to help himself from displaying a slight smile.

"To invite two Immortal Emperors to celebrate, sect master was certain to have some exclusive matter." Said third martial brother while smiling. At this moment, they were also looking forward to going back. After all, they could see two Immortal Emperors.

Soon, the four started to become noisy again.

The other people in the restaurant were simply not daring to reprimand them since these four individuals were simply too strong.

"You four juniors better quiet down."

A deep and low voice resounded from a corner of the restaurant.

"Who?" The four martial brother's expression immediately changed, they simultaneously looked toward the direction of the voice. It was precisely Qin Yu who had changed his appearance.

"Eldest martial brother, this enemy is unfathomable." Said second martial brother via voice transmission.

How could the eldest martial brother not know? Right when these four marital brothers looked at Qin Yu, their heart already started to feel terrified. It's because they discovered… that they were all unable to detect Qin Yu's aura and would even think that there was simply no one there if they were to close their eyes.

"Senior, us four juniors didn't know that senior was here, we apologize for our hot-headedness." The eldest martial brother walked out and said respectfully.

"Which sect are you all from? Who are your elders?" Said Qin Yu indifferently as he drank his wine. He didn't even bother to look at the four martial brothers.

The eldest martial brother said respectfully. "Junior is a disciple of the Floating Moon Galaxy's Ice Wind Sect. Our sect master is the Immortal Emperor Bing Lian."

[TL: Bing Lian means Ice Ripple.]

"Oh, so you're disciples of Bing Lian's sect. Taking Bing Lian's honor into consideration, I will let this matter go." Qin Yu indifferently stood up. Then he arrived on the doorway in an instant and had his back toward these four martial brothers. "Juniors, remember, in the future, before you start to make a ruckus in a restaurant, first determine who is in the restaurant."

"Yes, yes."

The four martial brothers were all standing there respectfully. Hearing how Qin Yu addressed Immortal Emperor Bing Lian with a familiar tone and the strength that even they were not able to see through, they were determined that this unfathomable man in front of them was an Emperor level expert.

By the time these four martial brothers raised their head, Qin Yu had already disappeared. Only at this moment did the four martial brothers heave a sigh of relief.

Chapter 56

By the Interstellar Conveying Array. Qin Yu had directly teleported here.

"Floating Moon Galaxy, Ice Wind Sect."

Qin Yu took out a jade slip. This jade slip was obtained from Ao Wuming. It contained a map that contained almost all the places in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

"Fortunately I asked big brother Wuming for this Interstellar Map. If it was still that simple map that I had before, then I reckon that it would be impossible for me to find the Floating Moon Galaxy's planet that the Ice Wind Sect was in. This Interstellar Map from big brother Wuming was a lot more detailed."

Qin Yu had a very happy expression.

On the map that was given to him by Wuming, there was a detailed introduction to each planet. For example, it contained information about which power was in control of the planet and who are the experts that are in charge over this power. In short, it's extremely detailed.

Qin Yu used his Immortal Awareness to sweep past all the planets that are in the Floating Moon Galaxy. Immediately, he found the planet that the Ice Wind Sect was in.

White Ice Star.

This was the planet that the Ice Wind Sect was on. This planet was covered with a layer of ice. The two great cities on the White Ice Star were directly created by cultivators using their powers. Its interior temperature was also maintained by a barrier so that it was as warm as spring.

"The Floating Moon Galaxy is not far from here. So many years had already passed, there's no need to be hurried for several more days." Afterwards, Qin Yu handed over the fees and entered the Interstellar Conveying Array. As the rays of lights flickered, Qin Yu continued onward.

Although the Warm Moon Star does not belonged to the Floating Moon Galaxy, it was on the same Star Field as the Floating Moon Galaxy.

After half a day.

In the Floating Moon Galaxy, White Ice Star, White Wind City.

Inside a restaurant on the White Wind City. This restaurant could be considered as luxurious in the whole White Wind City. On the backside of the restaurant was many peaceful patios. A day of staying also cost an expensive price of a hundred low quality elemental spirit stones.

“Boss, don’t allow others to disturb me unless it’s important.” After casually leaving a piece of high quality elemental spirit stone, Qin Yu walked toward the direction of a patio behind the restaurant.

“Senior, please rest assured. There will certainly not be anyone that would disturb senior.” As that middle aged man on the front desk saw the high quality elemental spirit stone, he immediately displayed a delighted expression. Ordinary, for experts that casually give one or two high quality elemental spirit stones as payment, they would still not ask for change when they leave.

And Qin Yu, in the eyes of this boss, was clearly a generous senior.

On the quiet patio.

Qin Yu was currently deeply pondering about how to kill Yu Qingzi. After obtaining the major loss from last time around, Qin Yu had also learned his lesson.

“The Floating Moon Galaxy is Emperor Yu’s territory and the Ice Wind Sect was the one in charge of it. However, the Floating Moon Galaxy was the only galaxy in the Plate Roe Star Field that belonged to Emperor Yu.” Qin Yu was reading the information on the Interstellar Map.

There exist three big shots in the Immortal Realm. However, none of the big shots have complete control over a star field, all they had are the control over different galaxies of different star fields. In some star fields, they occupied a single galaxy. In others, they occupied two or three galaxies. It was also possible for them to not occupy any galaxy in a star field.

In Qin Yu current plan to kill Yu Qingzi.

His only concern was the other two Immortal Emperors. Qin Yu who had created the *Meteor Finger Technique* and understood 'domain' had completely confidence on killing a level one Immortal Emperor, Yu Qingzi. However, the other two Immortal Emperors were a bit troublesome. Especially that Immortal Emperor Yu Fan who was one of the Eighteen Emperors; he was very powerful.

Working under the Emperor Yu were the Eighteen Emperors and Thirty Six Lords. Of which, the weakest one of the Eighteen Emperors was stronger than the strongest one of the Thirty Six Lords.

Clearly… Immortal Emperor Yu Fan was at the very least stronger than Immortal Emperor Qian Qi.

"Immortal Emperor Yu Fan is not the Green Blooded Sword Immortal, it was impossible for him to kill me. However, no matter what, I must not let Emperor Yu find out about me and come chasing after me. If he were to come, then it would become a lot more troublesome."

Although Qin Yu has still yet to strike, Qin Yu was already considering the worst possible outcome.

"First of all, even if I killed Yu Qingzi, I still cannot let Immortal Emperor Yu Fan and them know that I am Qin Yu." Qin Yu had decided in his heart that when he attack this time, he would use the 'Meteor Finger Technique'. It was impossible for them to conclude that he was Qin Yu from the 'Meteor Finger Technique'.

Even if they were to find out about it years later, by that time, Qin Yu would likely become so powerful that he'd have no need to be afraid of others anymore.

"In the case if my identity were to be exposed, if Emperor Yu were to come chasing to kill me? How should I escape then?"

Qin Yu didn't know the current location of Emperor Yu. If he were to be far away, then it was impossible for him to chase after Qin Yu in a short amount of time. However, right now, Qin Yu needed to go through and consider all kinds of possibilities.

"Here."

Qin Yu's Immortal Awareness found a place — another galaxy within the Plate Roe Star Field,

'Angelica Dahurica Galaxy'. Angelica Dahurica Galaxy was Cyan Emperor's territory!

Cyan Emperor.

One of the three big shots of the Immortal Realm.

"The Dragon Clan's map's power partition section actually placed the Cyan Emperor as the power that one absolutely must not provoke?" Qin Yu saw some of the detailed cues on the Dragon Clan's Interstellar Map and was immediately shocked.

Qin Yu didn't know that this Interstellar Map, that belonged to the internal members of the Dragon Clan, was renewed every hundred years. Thus, it was a resource for internal members and was something that only high level people were allowed to read.

For Wuming to give this to Qin Yu, he had truly considered Qin Yu to be his good brother.

"Cyan Emperor was crazily known as 'Eternal.' He had stayed at the level eight Immortal Emperor and was known as… as the history's longest cultivator?" Qin Yu saw the introductions about the Cyan Emperor on the jade slip and was astonished.

Cyan Emperor is a man that's brimming over with talent.

The time it took for him to reach level eight Immortal Emperor from Heavenly Immortal was not long at all. However, once he reached level eight Immortal Emperor, he had never had a breakthrough anymore. When he first reached level eight Immortal Emperor, even Hidden Emperor Lin Yin was only an unknown entity in the Immortal Realm.

In the time that he stayed at the level eight Immortal Emperor, the unknown entity Lin Yin had cultivated all the way to level nine Immortal Emperor in a single stretch and became the most top-notch person in the Immortal Realm.

Anyone who saw this introduction would be baffled.

A man brimming over with talent, why has he stay a level eight Immortal Emperor for so long? Even if he only had the aptitude of a regular Immortal Emperor, over that extremely long period of time, he would still have been able to reach a breakthrough and become a level nine Immortal Emperor.

"Could it be that the Cyan Emperor deliberately refuse to absorb energy? Something's amiss." Qin Yu's brows creased. "Even if a cultivator refuse to deliberately cultivate, one's body would still automatically absorb energy. Even if the speed of the body absorbing energy automatically was very slow, but in that long period of time, the amount of energy that is absorbed was more than enough to cause one to reach level nine Immortal Emperor."

Not mentioning experts.

Even if they're cultivators that had only entered the Jindan stage, their body would also automatically absorb energy.

[TL: Jindan → Golden Pellet stage, lol.]

It's just that the speed at which they absorb energy was relatively slow and cannot match to the absorption speed of one who wholeheartedly use one's awareness to absorb.

"Could it be that Cyan Emperor didn't wish to reach level nine Immortal Emperor? Thus, he had been always controlling his body to not absorb energy and even scatter a portion of his body's energy after a period of time?" Qin Yu was unable to believe this.

What good is it to remain a level eight Immortal Emperor forever? Merely to scrape a living?

Qin Yu was unable to believe that Cyan Emperor decided to stay at the level eight Immortal Emperor because he feared the Divine Tribulation. It was simply impossible for people with weak disposition like that was to cultivate all the way up to a level eight Immortal Emperor.

Cyan Emperor had cultivated for a long time. His soul's realm level might be very high, surpassing that of a level nine Immortal Emperor or even higher! The soul's realm level only determines how much energy one could control. The body's energy was the actual foundation for resisting the Divine Tribulation.

One must eventually undergo the tribulation. Why drag?

Qin Yu was very confused.

"This Cyan Emperor is certainly mysterious. He was even deemed the Immortal Realm's number one person to not provoke by the Dragon Clan." Qin Yu had a slight smile on his face. He didn't care about why Cyan Emperor remained a level eight Immortal Emperor the whole time.

However, he knew of one thing.

Even the Dragon Clan had deemed Cyan Emperor as the number one person to not provoke in the Immortal Realm, then it was impossible for Emperor Yu to not know of how strong this Cyan Emperor was.

Thus, in Cyan Emperor's territory, Emperor Yu would not dare run rampant.

he safest move is to flee to the Cyan Emperor's territory.

"It ispossible to directly reach the Angelica Dahurica Galaxy via the Interstellar Conveying Array of the White Ice Star." Qin Yu thought of a possibility. Once he killed Yu Qingzi, then that Immortal Emperor Bing Lian and Immortal Emperor Yu Fan might give an order to stop the Interstellar Conveying Arrays from working.

"If that really was to be the case, then I would directly use Greater Teleportation to move onward. In any case, the Floating Moon Galaxy is close to the Angelica Dahurica Galaxy." Qin Yu felt relaxed in his heart.

Qin Yu didn't dare to use Greater Teleporation between Star Fields.

However, between galaxies, Qin Yu had the guts to do it. Furthermore, it was also possible for him to go to a different planet before going to the Angelica Dahurica Galaxy. There was more than just the Interstellar Conveying Array on the White Ice Star that goes to the Angelica Dahurica Galaxy.

"Good, let's go with that." Qin Yu had absolute certainty.

No matter what kind of situation it would come to, if worse comes to worst, he will just flee to the Angelica Dahurica Galaxy.

***

The White Ice Star had two major cities. One of them was the White Wind City and the other was the Ice Imperial City.

The White Wind City was a bit larger than the Ice Imperial City. However, the status of the Ice Imperial City was a bit higher than the White Wind City. This is because the Ice Wind Sect's monastery was located in the Ice Imperial City. There was also a large amount of experts within the Ice Imperial City.

After arriving at of the White Wind City.

"Huu, what cold weather." Underneath his feet was an endless amount of ice. Even though the sun was bright up in the sky, the temperature was still very low.

An air cushion created by a layer energy aura automatically appeared on Qin Yu's feet. Toward the ice that covered as far as the eye can see, Qin Yu started to dash toward the Ice Imperial City at a rapid speed.

"Skating is truly interesting."

After skating for a while, Qin Yu started to use teleportation. After he teleported for a large distance, he started to skate for a short distance again before he once again started to teleport a large distance… just like that, he teleported three times before he arrived at the entrance of the Ice Imperial City via skating.

The two guards of the Ice Imperial City saw a man in the distant and immediately dashed toward him.

“Skating?” The two guards were stunned.

The distance between the White Wind City and the Ice Imperial City was very large. If one were to skate here, how long would that take? Most of the people who come here arrived by either teleportation or high speed aerial flying. There have truly never been anyone that arrived via skating.

“Brother, quickly, get away, that is an expert.” Shouted one of the guard to the other one.

As the guard of the Ice Imperial City, one must at the very least have the strength of a Golden Immortal. Thus, they have the ability to make discerning judgments.

Qin Yu directly slide into the Ice Imperial City’s city gate.

“Interesting, interesting.” Qin Yu exhaled slowly. He then retrieved the aura on his feet. There was no ice in the inside of the Ice Imperial City. Furthermore, earlier, Qin Yu merely had a period of childish innocence.

The Ice Imperial City was flourishing. Although it is not as big as the White Wind City, the entire city’s composition was very tight and exceptionally beautiful.

While walking on the street, Qin Yu’s Immortal Awareness was, in a moment, emitted and covered the entire Ice Imperial City.

In the middle of the Ice Imperial City was the Ice Wind Sect’s monastery. The main hall of the Ice Wind Sect’s monastery was ninety nine floors

tall. On top of the summit of the monastery was an an extremely beautiful and large ice sculpture of a beautiful woman.

Bustling with noise and excitement!

With merely a sweep of his Immortal Awareness, Qin Yu discovered the liveliness of the Ice Wind Sect. It was as if some sort of rejoicing thing was happening. The entire Ice Wind Sect was decorated with lanterns and colored banners and everyone was laughing.

“A bit troublesome, this Yu Qingzi was actually sat together with the other Immortal Emperor Yu Fan.”

At the moment the Immortal Awareness swept through, Qin Yu had already discovered the experts located within the Ice Wind Sect.

There are four Immortal Emperors in the Ice Wind Sect.

The strongest one was a level six Immortal Emperor. This should be Immortal Emperor Yu Fan, one of the Eighteen Emperors under Emperor Yu.

Second only to Immortal Emperor Yu Fan was a beautiful female Immortal Emperor. That beautiful female Immortal Emperor’s appearance was exactly the same as that gigantic ice sculpture of a beautiful woman. She was most likely the sect master of the Ice Wind Sect, ‘Immortal Emperor Bing Lian.’

The third strongest person was the level one Immortal Emperor Sword Immortal Yu Qingzi.

As for the weakest Immortal Emperor, it was a youngster, a youngster that had just reached level one Immortal Emperor.

“That Immortal Emperor Bing Lian and that youngster should be people of the Ice Wind Sect. They lived in the location of the main sect members of the Ice Wind Sect. However, Yu Qingzi and Immortal Emperor Yu Fan lived in the guest area.”

Qin Yu concluded because the location where Yu Qingzi lived had several tens of people and their aura were all different from members of the Ice Wind Sect.

“Martial sister, the young sect master martial uncle was truly worthy of being called a genius. He had started cultivating a lot later than us. When I was a Heavenly Immortal, young sect master was still only a child. And now, young sect master had reached the level of Immortal Emperor in less than a hundred thousand years.”

“Mn, young sect master martial uncle is so hardworking that even sect master herself was very happy. From what master had said, sect master had been beaming with smiles these past couple days.”

Two white clothed girls brush past Qin Yu while laughing and chatting.

“Young sect master?” Qin Yu continued forward.

As he continued walking, Qin Yu discovered that the entire Ice Imperial City were discussing about this genius youngster that had reached level one Immortal Emperor with less than a hundred thousand years of cultivation — the young sect master of the Ice Wind Sect, Bing Xian.

To reach level nine Golden Immortal in less than a hundred thousand years was unworthy of astonishment. However, those who managed to reach level one Immortal Emperor was sufficient to be called a genius.

“Genius? Taking almost a hundred thousand years to reach level one Immortal Emperor is still considered as genius?” Hearing all those voices of admiration and praises, Qin Yu instead thought of his good brother, Jun Luoyu.

Genius Immortal Emperor, he reached level two Immortal Emperor in only a couple hundred years.

“The gap was simply too big when compared with my brother Luoyu.” Qin Yu sighed. Actually, the amount of time Qin Yu cultivated was even shorter. It’s just that Qin Yu didn’t consider himself to as having talents and ability as he possessed assistance from the Meteoric Tear. However,

Qin Yu forgot… that the success of many people, luck was also a huge factor. For example, Jun Luoyu also possessed luck.

Qin Yu quietly walked on the street.

He had already decided that once he reached a distance close to the Ice Wind Gate's monastery… it was the moment of death for Yu Qingzi! And the time in which Qin Yu walked are the final moments for Yu Qingzi to live.

Chapter 57

The Ice Wind Sect was located within the Ice Imperial City. However, outsiders were strictly not allowed within the internal areas of the Ice Wind Sect. That's because surrounding the Ice Wind Sect was a large protective barrier. The surrounding of the Ice Wind Sect was filled with drifting mist all year round; from the outside, one could only see the ice sculpture located at the peak of the monastery.

Numerous white figures were shifting back and forth in the Ice Wind Sect. The whole Ice Wind Sect was brimming with a cheerful atmosphere.

At the guest residence of the Ice Wind Sect.

"Path senior Yu Fan." Yu Qingzi was dressed in a cyan robe. His face contained traces of smile. "Bing Xian was able to reach level one Immortal Emperor in such a short period of time, it would appear that nephew Bing Xian possess boundless prospects."

[TL: yeah, path senior yu fan sounds weird. but that's what he said. basically, you know… devil practitioners have like 3 paths… blood, asura, black. but this yu qingzi is an immortal… but yeah..]

Immortal Emperor Yu Fan also had a smile on his face.

Seeing this scene, Yu Qingzi snickered secretly. “There were a lot of rumors stating that this Immortal Emperor Yu Fan was Bing Xian’s biological father. Seems like these weren’t baseless rumors.”

The Ice Wind Sect’s sect master, Immortal Emperor Bing Lian, was a female but didn’t have a companion.

However… Immortal Emperor Bing Lian nevertheless had a son called Bing Xian. Countless people had been guessing as to who exactly the father of Bing Xian was. The Eighteen Emperors and the Thirty Six Lords under Emperor Yu were also guessing.

Immortal Emperor Yu Fan was the foster brother of Immortal Emperor Bing Lian and looked after her in every possible way. Thus, many people had guessed that Immortal Emperor Yu Fan was the father of Bing Xian. However, neither Immortal Emperor Yu Fan nor Immortal Emperor Bing Lian acknowledged that.

“Xiao Xian cultivated for less than a hundred thousand years and yet, was able to reach the level of Immortal Emperor, it is both a good and a bad thing. He… had never really suffered under Bing Lian’s protection.” Sighed Immortal Emperor Yu Fan.

[TL: Xiao Xian → Little Xian.]

“Bing Lian indeed was extremely loving towards nephew Bing Xian.” Yu Qingzi nodded in approval.

“A caring mother causes more damages to her son. Fortunately Bing Xian was naturally intelligent and managed to cultivate to the level of an Immortal Emperor even under this sort of circumstances.” Immortal Emperor Yu Fan shook his head and smiled as he said.

Bing Xian reached the level of Immortal Emperor so Immortal Emperor Bing Lian decided to hold a majestic celebration. Countless experts of the Ice Wind Sect have returned from the other parts of the universe. Even Immortal Emperor Yu Fan and Yu Qingzi arrived to congratulate.

For a single sect to have two Immortal Emperors, it was certainly a very extraordinary matter.

And at this current moment, Yu Qingzi who was chatting with Immortal Emperor Yu Fan simply didn't know that a Death God had already arrived outside of the Ice Wind Sect.

×××

Mist filled the air, Qin Yu was within the boundless mist filled surroundings of the Ice Wind Sect. His silhouette was blurry.

"Together with Immortal Emperor Yu Fan? I'll wait a little while then." Qin Yu's Immortal Awareness immediately discovered that Yu Qingzi was together with Immortal Emperor Yu Fan. He didn't want the killing of Yu Qingzi to be troublesome.

At this moment, a white clothed woman walked over. This white clothed girl appeared very cold. Her hair was tied up with a jade hairpin inserted in it.

"Excuse me, may I ask what senior is doing here? If senior wants to enter our Ice Wind Sect, this junior could notify for you." The white clothed woman was very respectful toward Qin Yu. Evidently, it was because she cannot see through Qin Yu's cultivation level.

Qin Yu smiled lightly and said. "There is no need for that." The white clothed woman became confused. Normally, there are a lot of people standing outside of the Ice Wind Sect in order to admire it. However, she can tell that Qin Yu was an extremely powerful expert. Would such an expert stand there to admire the Ice Wind Sect?

"Then this junior will stop disturbing senior. If senior wishes to enter the sect, please enter through the main gate because our Ice Wind Sect is surrounded with a large barrier blocking entrance from other locations." Said the white clothed woman respectfully.

Qin Yu smiled and looked at the white clothed woman. “You think that I cannot tell that there’s a large barrier protecting the surroundings of the sect?”

The white clothed woman grew a bit embarrassed.

Certainly with Qin Yu’s strength, he was able to tell from a glance the defensive barrier surrounding the Ice Wind Sect and that one could only enter through the main gate.

“In that case, this junior will shall leave senior alone.” The white clothed girl then withdrawn from the location. She felt a bit helpless; how could an expert of this level stand outside the Ice Wind Sect and admire the building like a small entity that had never seen something great? It was certainly somewhat strange.

Qin Yu stood in the maze without moving. After a period of time, he would use his Immortal Awareness to investigate the Ice Wind Sect that was surrounded by the large barrier. Even Qin Yu was unable to directly teleport inside and could only enter through the main gate.

“It’s about time.” Qin Yu’s eyes shined.

Qin Yu’s Immortal Awareness clearly detected that, at this moment, Yu Qingzi had left Immortal Emperor Yu Fan’s residence and returned to his own.

“Yu Qingzi, last time, with Immortal Emperor Qian Qi, you guided several tens of of level nine Golden Immortals and two hundred level eight Golden Immortals to encircle and kill me. You even bring about my foolish disciple’s death. Today, I shall make you settle your debt.”

Qin Yu’s gaze grew cold. He started to walk toward the main entrance of the Ice Wind Sect.

In all directions of the entire Ice Wind Sect, only this main gate does not possess the obstruction from the barrier. However, if outsiders wanted to enter, they would at the very least be notified by the guards and

needed to obtain permission before they were allowed entrance. Yet, the Ice Wind Sect's disciples were able to enter and exist as they wishes.

"That mysterious expert had came?" The white clothed woman that had previously inquired Qin Yu was standing in front of the main gate. Seeing Qin Yu walking over, she looked toward him.

One step, two steps!

Qin Yu was approaching the main gate.

"Senior." The white clothed woman stepped forward and was about to speak, however —

"Woosh!"

Suddenly, Qin Yu's body turned into a flash. Before the white clothed woman could react, he had already bursted into the main gate. Seeing this scene, the white clothed woman was slightly shocked. She then immediately reacted. "There's an enemy!"

Following the white clothed girl's loud shout, the entire Ice Wind Sect grew panicky.

×××

With a figure like a blue phantom, he was indefinitely blurry. Agilely, he passed through countless buildings. In a mere blink of an eye, he had arrived at Yu Qingzi's residence.

"Not good."

At the moment Qin Yu rushed rapidly into the Ice Wind Sect, Immortal Emperor Yu Fan had already discovered him and then disappeared from his residence.

"Mother." A cute youngster with rosy complexion heard the external movements and was very excited.

"Xiao Xian, you are not permitted to go outside."

Said Immortal Emperor Bing Lian coldly. Afterwards, she exited the room like a lightning.

……

With Qin Yu's speed, Yu Qingzi had only discovered that someone had rushed in front from main gate of the Ice Wind Sect before immediately discovering that the enemy was already in front of his eyes. The first response of Yu Qingzi was to launch his 'domain' to immediately bind the opponent's movements.

A Top Quality Immortal Armor appeared on Yu Qingzi's body. On his hand was also a Top Quality Immortal Weapon. At the same time when he was evading Qin Yu, he also immediately sent a voice transmission. "Who are you, path friend? I believe I have no grievance nor animosity with you, path friend."

[TL: I am really debating about rather to keep the 'path' part. It sounds super weird. He just say that cause he assumed Qin Yu was an immortal.] Qin Yu felt that his movement was being restrained. He humped coldly.

His 'domain' was also launched.

"Emperor level expert." Yu Qingzi's face grew pale, he was able to sense that his opponent was contesting over the control of the surrounding space with him. At this moment, Yu Qingzi didn't bother to show any quarter and immediately took out his sword to attack.

"Yu Qingzi, prepare to die." Shouted Qin Yu furiously via voice transmission.

The Black Hole in Qin Yu's dantian started to revolve in the reverse direction. As it revolved, the surrounding space also started to fluctuate. Yu Qingzi was also to sense that the situation was bad. A golden Black Hole Energy appeared in the other side of the Black Hole channel. Following the Black Hole's rapid rotation, it was shot out at a rapid speed!

Following the tunnel created with Life Elemental Energy, a golden blur passed through the channel at a rapid speed and was shot out following the direction of Qin Yu's index finger —

Meteor Finger Technique, the fourth form — Sky Piercing Finger!

"Bang!"

A fierce vibration echoed. Yu Qingzi was thrown to the other side. Immortal Emperor Yu Fan was standing on front of him. Earlier, in a split second, Immortal Emperor Yu Fan appeared in front of Yu Qingzi and blocked Qin Yu's Sky Piercing Finger.

Immortal Emperor Yu Fan's residence was very close to Yu Qingzi's. When Qin Yu arrived at Yu Qingzi's residence, Immortal Emperor Yu Fan had already arrived. It's just that he had not moved yet.

At the moment when Qin Yu used his Sky Piercing Finger, the space started to fluctuate with Qin Yu as the core. Sensing that the situation had turned bad and that Yu Qingzi would most likely be unable to resist the move, Immortal Emperor Yu Fan immediately moved and pushed away Yu Qingzi to help block the incoming attack.

"Who exactly are you, path friend?" At this moment, Immortal Emperor Yu Fan was also astonished.

He was prepared when he stepped in to block the attack. However, even though he was prepared, the Immortal Elemental Energy that he had covered his Top Quality Immortal Sword was still completely jolted to nothingness by the Sky Piercing Finger. Even his Top Quality Immortal Sword was nearly broken.

"I, am an avenger."

Qin Yu saw the appearance of Immortal Emperor Yu Fan and immediately knew that it would become a bit more troublesome to kill Yu Qingzi.

Of course, it's only a little bit more troublesome.

Qin Yu was no match against a level six Immortal Emperor. However, a level six Immortal Emperor also cannot do any harm to him. With Qin Yu's defense, it was absolutely possible for him to kill Yu Qingzi even when he's being protected by Immortal Emperor Yu Fan.

"Who dared to behave atrociously in my Ice Wind Sect?" A cold shout echoed. A battle armor that appeared as if it was composed of mystic ice wrapped itself around a lofty and unsullied beautiful woman's body. That woman was standing several tens of meters to Qin Yu's left.

In the small courtyard, several great experts had assembled there all of a sudden.

The corner of Qin Yu's lips were slightly raised!

He was very clear about the strength of the Sky Piercing Finger. It was nearly equivalent to Divine Sword, Sky Piercer's close strike to the body. After all, the Sky Piercing Finger was only a condensed energy that was speed up through the black hole and Qin Yu's comprehension of space. For it to display such a power was already extraordinary.

But…

Qin Yu's strongest attack wasn't that.

Seeing that Immortal Emperor Yu Fan and Immortal Emperor Bing Lian had arrived, Yu Qingzi felt a lot safer in his heart. At once, he stood next to Immortal Emperor Yu Fan and shouted coldly to Qin Yu. "Who are you? What hatred was there between us for you to desire for vengeance? Why do you want to kill me?"

"What hatred? Desire for vengeance? You'll find out when you die." Sneered Qin Yu.

"Shameless boasting." Said Immortal Emperor Yu Fan coldly. "I can see that you are also an Immortal Emperor level expert, I cannot bear for you to waste all your countless years of bitter cultivation; if you were to clarify the situation, I could be your mediator so that the grudges between you and Yu Qingzi could be removed."

To reach the level of Immortal Emperor was a very difficult task. Furthermore, Immortal Emperor level experts also only make friends with other Immortal Emperor level experts. To kill a single one might bring about a group of Immortal Emperors.

Thus, in general, for Immortal Emperors, any grudges that can reach a peaceful solution would usually be solved peacefully.

“Reconcile?” Qin Yu heard what Immortal Emperor Yu Fan said and grew even more furious.

Would reconciliation revive his sole disciple?

Immortal Emperor Yu Fan, Yu Qingzi and Immortal Emperor Bing Lian saw Qin Yu’s silence and were all calmly waiting for Qin Yu’s answer. If they didn’t have to make this into a fight, then you would rather not. Furthermore, Qin Yu’s earlier Sky Piercing Finger had also displayed his strength.

“Woosh!” Qin Yu’s figure suddenly rushed forward.

“Seeking your own doom.” Immortal Emperor Yu Fan also rushed toward Qin Yu. Seeing Qin Yu’s movement, he already knew Qin Yu’s decision… it’s either he who dies or I who dies!

As they’re both subordinates of Emperor Yu, how would Immortal Emperor Yu Fan not help Yu Qingzi?

“Attack.” Yu Qingzi and Immortal Emperor Bing Lian’s expression were both cold. They simultaneously rushed toward Qin Yu to attack.

Immortal Emperor Yu Fan’s right palm gave of a dazzling golden light, a mysterious talisman seal print was patterned on his right palm. It contained with it a heart trembling power. ‘Heavenly Fan Seal Techniques’. The technique that made Immortal Emperor Yu Fan’s name known.

However, Qin Yu’s index finger was already pointed toward Immortal Emperor Yu Fan.

Immortal Emperor Yu Fan who had already had a taste of the Sky Piercing Finger knew that Qin Yu's finger strike was extremely powerful and was unable to refrain himself from increasing his attack power to the maximum. In a moment, Immortal Emperor Yu Fan's right palm was shining even brighter than the sun.

A palm strike!

A finger strike!

A palm strike against a finger strike, which is stronger and which is weaker?

"Bang!"

Strangely, at the moment their attacks reached each other, Qin Yu's arm moved, his finger surprisingly swept past Immortal Emperor Yu Fan's palm attack and took on the palm strike toward his chest without resistance. Although Immortal Emperor Yu Fan was startled, his heart grew ruthless. "You dared to take on my palm strike head on, deathwish!"

That golden palm heavily laned on Qin Yu's chest. Following the palm energy, Qin Yu's figure made an arc and surprisingly started to rush toward Yu Qingzi.

"How could this be?" Immortal Emperor Yu Fan was unable to believe what just happened. When he took on Qin Yu's finger strike, he was able to determine Qin Yu's strength. He didn't believe that Qin Yu was able to take his palm strike head on and not die.

Qin Yu's expression grew cold. The wound on his chest was recovered by his Life Elemental Energy in the twinkling of an eye.

At the moment when he used his body to block that palm strike, the Black Hole in Qin Yu's body had already started to rotate reversely. With Qin Yu as the center, the space around started to oscillate. A golden blur that had reached an terrifying speed was emitted out of the Black Hole. It followed Qin Yu's index finger and was shot out.

In the courtyard.

Almost just after taking on that palm strike, Qin Yu had already pointed his index finger toward Yu Qingzi. The golden blur was shot out at an astonishing speed, it streak across the most dazzling trajectory.

Sky Piercing Finger! At the moment Qin Yu's finger was pointed toward Yu Qingzi, he had closed his eyes and used his awareness to completely control the trajectory of the Sky Piercing Finger.

At that moment… Qin Yu's soul clearly felt the fluctuation within the Cosmic Space. Following the fluctuation, Qin Yu's Sky Piercing Finger had also started to slightly move about. The Sky Piercing Finger's power had reached its maximum —

Yu Qingzi brandished his sword to block!

"Bang!"

The golden blur brushed through the Top Quality Immortal Sword and was shot into Yu Qingzi's stomach.

Too fast!

It was so fast that Yu Qingzi's Immortal Sword didn't even manage to get in contact with the Sky Piercing Finger. The Sky Piercing Finger pierced through Yu Qingzi's Top Quality Immortal Armor and, at the same time, also pierced through Yu Qingzi's Nascent Soul.

"Yu Qingzi, do you still remember that night on the Maple Moon Star? That night, your men killed my disciple. Today, I killed you. Don't you worry. Not only you, that Immortal Emperor Qian Qi would one day join you."

At the moment when Yu Qingzi's soul began to scatter, Qin Yu's voice transmission sounded in Yu Qingzi's mind.

"It's you…." Yu Qingzi's eyes were wide open. He then collapsed with a loud bang.

Yu Qingzi died on the spot!

Qin Yu coldly glanced at the Yu Qingzi who died uncontented and with his eyes open; he started to remember Liu Hanshu. “Foolish disciple, those three Immortal Emperors from that night will all be buried with you. Not one of them will be able to escape. Now… only one remains.” All of a sudden, Qin Yu disappeared from the scene.

Immortal Emperor Bing Lian and Immortal Emperor Yu Fan saw Yu Qingzi collapsed and Qin Yu disappeared; they were both slightly startled. In merely a moment, the two both recovered and reacted.

“Close off the Interstellar Conveying Arrays, don’t let anyone escape.” Immortal Emperor Bing Lian took out her Transmission Spiritual Pearl.

“Chase after him.” Shouted Immortal Emperor Yu Fan coldly. He immediately rushed out of the Ice Wind Sect

Chapter 58

Boundless mystic ice filled the horizon.

“Trying to chase after me?” Qin Yu turned his head and glanced at the direction of the Ice Imperial City. “Back then, even the White Haired Blood Devil found it real difficult to chase after me. Although I was using the body of my Sword Immortal Puppet, but there was not much gap between the current me and the Sword Immortal Puppet.”

Qin Yu was at the middle stage of the Black Hole Realm. However, if one were to only compare the body, then even that level six Immortal Emperor, Immortal Emperor Yu Fan, was also inferior to him. Adding onto the fact that Immortal Emperor Yu Fan doesn’t even possess a Divine Artifact, it was very normal for him to be thrown off by Qin Yu’s speed.

“Sure enough, the Interstellar Conveying Arrays have closed.” With a sweep of his Immortal Awareness, Qin Yu discovered that the

Interstellar Conveying Arrays have been completely closed. Without the special techniques to start the Interstellar Conveying Arrays, no matter how strong he was, it would still be impossible for him to use them.

“Seems like I can only use Greater Teleportation.”

Through the map that was given to him by Ao Wuming, Qin Yu knew of all the major planets surrounding White Ice Star.

“Don’t you dare escape!” An angry shout sounded. A palm was struck toward Qin Yu once more. It was Immortal Emperor Yu Fan.

Seeing the Immortal Emperor Yu Fan that had suddenly appeared, Qin Yu was shocked. “How could this be? I had already restrained my power and my soul had also assimilated into the Meteoric Tear, how did this Immortal Emperor Yu Fan found me?”

Qin Yu was unable to understand. However, he also cannot stay stunned at this moment.

Divine Sword Sky Piercer appeared on Qin Yu’s foot. He then turned into a ray of light and disappeared into the horizon.

Qin Yu didn’t dare to use Greater Teleportation on the battlefield.

“Trying to escape? Humph, even if you were to be able to escape from Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor, I would still not allow you to escape from me.” Immortal Emperor Yu Fan looked at the direction that Qin Yu disappeared from and coldly laughed. He then immediately started to chase after Qin Yu again.

“Bing Lian, you don’t need to chase anymore, just leave it all to me.” At the same time, Immortal Emperor Yu Fan sent a sound transmission over his Immortal Awareness to Immortal Emperor Bing Lian.

Immortal Emperor Bing Lian who had chased halfway immediately stopped. “Big brother, if that guy is to be very powerful, it’s better for you to send a transmission to Emperor Yu. Furthermore, we still have to report the death of Yu Qingzi to Emperor Yu.”

"Right, I know."

Immortal Emperor Yu Fan took out his Transmission Spiritual Pearl. While he was chasing Qin Yu, he started to send a transmission to Emperor Yu.

×××

"Go!"

Seeing that he had already left Immortal Emperor Yu Fan far behind, Qin Yu started to execute the Greater Teleportation. Immediately, he disappeared from the endless cold wind.

The target of his Greater Teleportation was a planet that's a bit far from the White Ice Star — Green Tree Star. Green Tree Star was in the same galaxy as the White Ice Star. There was a more than a dozen planets between them.

On the Green Tree Star was numerous giant trees. Each one of the tree was over several hundred meters tall. The whole Green Tree Star was covered by an endless amount of green. It was a wonderful sight.

"How strange, how did this Immortal Emperor Yu Fan managed to find where I am?" Qin Yu stood on top of a large tree. He was very confused. "Even Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya were unable to find me after I vanish my aura. How did this Immortal Emperor Yu Fan found me?"

Possessing the Meteoric Tear, Qin Yu's ability to conceal himself was always something that he was most proud of.

However now, he was instead discovered by that Immortal Emperor Yu Fan. How could Qin Yu not be vexed and confused?

"Could it be… that Immortal Emperor Yu Fan was blinding chasing after me and coincidentally managed to find me?" The more Qin Yu thought about it, the more he think that was the case. "Mn, that must be it, he must've just been lucky."

Suddenly —

A silhouette was shot over toward him at a rapid speed from afar. Qin Yu's sensitive Immortal Awareness immediately discovered the incoming person.

This incoming person was unexpectedly Immortal Emperor Yu Fan!

"How could this be?" Qin Yu was once again stunned.

He arrived on the Green Tree Star via Greater Teleportation, how did this Immortal Emperor Yu Fan find out that he was on the Green Tree Star?

A golden ray of light was shot toward Qin Yu. Qin Yu immediately rushed to dodge. It was Immortal Emperor Yu Fan's Immortal Sword. Qin Yu didn't want to fight against this level six Immortal Emperor at all.

Killing a level six Immortal Emperor? Qin Yu knew that his strength was still insufficient for that.

Whether it's the knowledge and comprehension of 'domains' or his attack power, they were both much weaker. On the Ice Wind Sect, his opponent used merely a Top Quality Immortal Sword and was able to block his Sky Piercing Finger. The gap of strength between them was obvious.

"Who are you? Why must you kill Yu Qingzi? If you have the ability and courage, announce who you are." Shouted Immortal Emperor Yu Fan via voice transmission.

Actually, Immortal Emperor Yu Fan also had a headache. "This guy's fleeing speed was certainly fast. It was truly hard for me to catch him. Seems like I could only ask for help from Green Blooded Sword Immortal, Emperor Yu and them. Unfortunately, Emperor Yu was still back in the headquarters, was several star fields away from here and cannot come here in a short period of time."

Immortal Emperor Yu Fan felt helpless.

Right now, he merely wanted to know Qin Yu's name so that they can chase after him in the future.

Qin Yu continued to flee, at the same time, he sent a voice transmission. "Yu Fan, are you dumb? You wanted me to announce my name? If you have the ability, find it out yourself, bye!" Qin Yu once again threw Immortal Emperor Yu Fa off with his speed.

"This scoundrel." Immortal Emperor Yu Fan grew angry.

Since he was unable to keep up with his opponent's speed, what then could he do?

Qin Yu flew to a very far distance at a stretch and got rid of the Immortal Emperor Yu Fan. Seeing that the surrounding space was stable, he immediately used Greater Teleportation to once again flee far away.

……

"If he were to be able to chase after me again, then it would be truly strange." Qin Yu sat on top of a rock. He was feeling grudgingly yet nevertheless still spread out his Immortal Awareness to see whether if that Immortal Emperor Yu Fan would once come chasing after him.

In a mere second!

A man suddenly appeared several hundred meters from Qin Yu. Evidently, that this man also used something along the lines of Greater Teleportation.

"Immortal Emperor Yu Fan came chasing after me again?" Qin Yu felt a major headache.

What exactly was happening?

However, he was unable to spend time thinking about it as that Immortal Emperor Yu Fan had already arrived by him.

"I really can't be at peace unless I kill you." Qin Yu was furious.

Qin Yu pointed his finger toward Immortal Emperor Yu Fan!

A golden blur was suddenly shot out. Following along the straight trajectory, it was fired rapidly toward Immortal Emperor Yu Fan. That golden blur was unusually strange. It appeared to be going in a straight line but there was always a floating sensation to it.

"Break!"

Immortal Emperor Yu Fan pointed with his sword. The sharp end of his sword hit the golden blur directly. With a slight tremble of his body, he had broken Qin Yu's attack.

"Your comprehension toward domains was pretty good, unfortunately… when compared to mine, the gap between us was still very far." Said Immortal Emperor Yu Fan as he laughed lightly. His sword strike earlier didn't appear to be fast at all but was able to block the extremely fast Sky Piercing Finger.

This was precisely the difference between realm levels.

Immortal Emperor Yu Fan saw that this time Qin Yu surprisingly did not immediately flee and was secretly delighted. He started to rapidly fly toward Qin Yu.

At the same time, he launched his domain!

The strength of a domain was dependent on its range. With Immortal Emperor Yu Fan's strength, if he were to create a domain that's several thousand miles wide, while it might appeared very good, it would actually not cause much menace toward those that was encompassed in his domain.

Contrary, if Immortal Emperor Yu Fan were to execute a domain that's several hundred meters wide, then the domain would be small and it would also be a lot more threatening toward those within the domain.

However, as the domain was small, it was also harder for one to try to contain the enemy within the domain's range.

This time around, Qin Yu did not flee. Instead, he charge to attack. This caused the distance between the two to be very close.

"Let's see you try to run away again this time around." Immortal Emperor Yu Fan's gaze turned fierce.

Immediately, Qin Yu felt as if the surrounding space had turned into a swamp, his movements had received a very large hindrance.

Stepping on the Divine Sword, Sky Piercer!

Flee!

"You're not getting away this time around. You who dared to kill a subordinate of Emperor Yu is seeking your own death." Immortal Emperor Yu Fan immediately rushed over. His speed was even faster than Qin Yu's. Immortal Emperor Yu Fan's speed did not receive any restriction whereas Qin Yu's was. It was clear what the result of this chase would be.

"Trying to chase after me?" Qin Yu also tried to use his 'domain.'

However, his comprehension toward the space was nowhere near that of the level six Immortal Emperor Yu Fan and was completely unable to use his own 'domain' to break apart his opponent's 'domain.'

The distance between the two was rapidly growing closer.

Qin Yu grew anxious.

"Humph, let's see how you're going to flee this time. Earlier when you saw me, instead of running you decided to battle me. That was the worst mistake that you had ever made." A golden glowing talisman seal pattern appeared on Immortal Emperor Yu Fan's left hand. The Immortal Sword that he was stepping on also started to radiate a golden light.

Immortal Emperor Yu Fan was completely confident that he would be able to capture Qin Yu this time around.

However —

A gravity that was much stronger than that of a 'domain' suddenly descended upon him. This gravity was so strong that it caused Immortal Emperor Yu Fan who was completely unprepared to suddenly sink and smash onto the ground.

Seizing the opportunity, Qin Yu immediately distanced himself from the 'domain's' range.

"Huff!"

Immortal Emperor Yu Fan could only watch as Qin Yu disappeared from his sight.

"Gravitational Domain, it's actually Gravitational Domain. Could this Qin Yu actually be a person of the Dark Star Realm? Other than the Dark Star Realm, there shouldn't be any other places that is proficient in Gravitational Domain." Immortal Emperor Yu Fan had a solemn expression.

[TL: okay, IET, bro, you be mistaken. Yu Fan didn't know our MC is called Qin Yu.]

As a level six Immortal Emperor, he knew a lot about this Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

An Emperor level expert from the Dark Star Realm surprisingly came to kill Yu Qingzi; Immortal Emperor Yu Fan knew about the seriousness of this matter.

"When did Yu Qingzi provoke the people of the Dark Star Realm? I must certainly report this matter to His Majesty. No, I must capture that assassin before that. I need to understand thoroughly about this situation." Immortal Emperor Yu Fan's frame of mind was completely different now.

Earlier, he merely wanted to kill Qin Yu.

However now… even if Qin Yu didn't attack him, he would still not dare to kill Qin Yu.

When comparing defending its clansmen, compared to the Demon Realm's Dragon Clan, the legendary Dark Star Realm's people were even more protective of their clansmen. Whoever dared to kill a single clansman of theirs, then likely all of the experts from the Dark Star Realm would immediately move out.

Immortal Emperor Yu Fan still remembered that an Immortal Emperor under Mystic Emperor killed a person of the Dark Star Realm that had the strength of a Golden Immortal and ultimately, Mystic Emperor was forced to present that Immortal Emperor to the Dark Star Realm and allow them to handle him as they wished.

Fortunately, the people of the Dark Star Realm didn't like to be associate themselves with the matters of the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm and the Demon Realm. Otherwise, who knows how chaotic this Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm would've become.

……

Qin Yu once again used Greater Teleportation and fled to a new planet.

"My comprehension toward the space was still much inferior to this Immortal Emperor Yu Fan. The difference between the power of our domains was unexpectedly so much. In his domain, I could only rely on this Gravitational Domain." Qin Yu was filled with helplessness.

At the same time, his Immortal Awareness was carefully observing the surroundings.

Sure enough… Immortal Emperor Yu Fan also teleported here.

Without the slightest hesitation, Qin Yu immediately got on his Divine Sword Sky Piercer and started to flee.

“Friend from the Dark Star Realm, how did Yu Qingzi anger you to make you kill him? Rest assured, I would not attack you.” Immortal Emperor Yu Fan’s voice transmission sounded in Qin Yu’s mind.

“Not attack, whoever believes that is an idiot.” Qin Yu instead sped up. Right after he shake off Immortal Emperor Yu Fan, he immediately used Greater Teleportation and once again arrived on another planet.

Only after arriving on a new planet, did Qin Yu had a reaction.

“He called me friend from the Dark Star Realm?” Qin Yu was startled. “Dark Star Realm, how did he come to think that I’m from the Dark Star Realm?” Hearing the words, Dark Star Realm, Qin Yu remembered the map that was given to him by Ao Wuming.

The map that was given to him by Ao Wuming was the one that was drawn by the Dragon Clan through immense effort. Almost all of the routes in the Immortal, Devil and Demon world were on this map. Of course… it’s only ‘almost.’

It didn’t have the routes for all of the places.

There’s a place that they didn’t have on routes on the map, the Dark Star Realm!

In the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, twenty percent of the region belonged to the Immortal Realm, twenty percent belonged to the Devil Realm and fifty percent belonged to the Demon Realm. As for the ten percent that remained, it was the legendary ‘Dark Star Realm,’ the Dark Star Realm that didn’t have much of a reputation!

The people of the Dark Star Realm would not leave the Dark Star Realm under normal circumstances.

The people of the outside world were also not allowed to enter the Dark Star Realm.

Even regular Immortal Emperors, they only knew that there was a mysterious region within the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm that

they cannot enter. However, those Immortal Emperors of ordinary status also didn't know that this mysterious region was called the 'Dark Star Realm.'

[TL: I would like to make this clear again. by Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, IET meant the 'ascended' realm, which composed of all 3 realms plus dark star area. Don't ask me why he changes his terms all the time. Bad writing I suppose. Also, why would he name Qin Yu's previous skill level the same as a place?]

"I am a person of the Dark Star Realm? How did I not know that?" Qin Yu slightly smiled.

On the map that Ao Wuming gave, there was not much introduction of the Dark Star Realm. It merely had a single sentence: 'do not enter the Dark Star Realm.'

The intention of the Dragon Clan was very clear, if one were not to enter the Dark Star Realm, then they would not anger the people of the Dark Star Realm. After all, the people of the Dark Star Realm, unless for a reason against their will, they would not leave the Dark Star Realm.

"I'm not going to think about this matter anymore; how come that Immortal Emperor Yu Fan could always find where I teleported to?" Qin Yu started to ponder.

"Friend from the Dark Star Realm…"

"He's here again." Right after hearing the sound transmission in his mind, Qin Yu immediately stepped onto his Divine Sword Sky Piercer and started to flee again. While he was fleeing, Qin Yu was still pondering about how this Immortal Emperor Yu Fan kept finding him.

……

After continuously using Greater Teleportation to three planets.

"I finally arrived on the most northwest end of the Whirlwind Galaxy. This is the closest location to the border of the Angelica Dahurica

Galaxy. I should be able to use Greater Teleportation to teleport there at once." Qin Yu followed the map and found out that the closest border of the Whirlwind Galaxy to the Angelica Dahurica Galaxy was here.

Seeing as he's about to arrive on the Angelica Dahurica Galaxy, Qin Yu's heart also grew a bit more calm.

Exactly as how Qin Yu had anticipated, Qin Yu stopped for a moment and that Immortal Emperor Yu Fan had already appeared on this planet.

"Friend from the Dark Star Realm…" Said Immortal Emperor Yu Fan with a face full of smiles.

"Sigh, shut up." Said Qin Yu while holding his hand out. "To the northwest of here was the Angelica Dahurica Galaxy. The Angelica Dahurica Galaxy is the Cyan Emperor's galaxy. Enough, I shall take my leave." After saying those words, Qin Yu immediately stepped onto the Divine Sword Sky Piercer and started to rapidly flee.

After a short period of time, Qin Yu did a Greater Teleportation and left the Whirlwind Galaxy and arrived on the Cyan Emperor's territory — Angelica Dahurica Galaxy.

"Cyan Emperor's territory." Immortal Emperor Yu Fan frowned. He remembered Emperor Yu's words — 'Unless it's important, do not attack others on the Cyan Emperor's territory. For the time being, I do not wish to become enemies with Cyan Emperor.'

"I won't attack, I think it should be fine for me to only give chase." Promptly, Immortal Emperor Yu Fan did a Greater Teleportation.

Chapter 59

Angelica Dahurica Galaxy was a galaxy on the western edge of the Plate Roe Star Field. The core planet of this Angelica Dahurica Galaxy was the 'Jade Wave Star.' As for the border planet that Qin Yu had just stepped foot on, it was not that far away from the Jade Wave Star.

With a Greater Teleportation, Qin Yu appeared within the borders of the Angelica Dahurica Galaxy. A divine light suddenly flashed through his brain that had been in a confusion the whole time.

"Palm strike, that's right, from the beginning till the end, I had only truly came into contact with this Immortal Emperor Yu Fan once from his palm strike." Qin Yu immediately lowered his head to look. There was nothing special on his chest area.

Qin Yu started to use his Immortal Awareness to closely investigate the surface of the clothes that covered his chest.

An extremely small golden stain was stuck on his body. It was so small that Qin Yu was unable to sense any energy reaction from this golden stain. Had it not been his suspicion through being always followed, Qin Yu would had only thought that this golden stain was just some dust and nothing else.

"Tsk tsk…" An extremely sharp Black Hole energy was rushed forth from Qin Yu's body. It directly attacked that golden stain.

As the golden stain was attacked by the Black Hole energy, it unexpectedly and suddenly shined. Qin Yu was shocked as he saw the talisman seal engraving pattern that was previously on Immortal Emperor Yu Fan's palm appearing on the outside of the golden stain.

The attack failed!

"This energy was certainly strange, this attack of mine actually didn't manage to eliminate it." Qin Yu was unable to refrain his astonishment. He knew very well of how strong the attack power of the Black Hole energy was. However, to his surprise, he was unable to eliminate this strange golden stain.

"Could it be that this is Immortal Emperor Yu Fan's Heavenly Fan Seal Technique's nervelessness? At regular occasions, this golden stain does not even give off a bit of energy. However, when I attacked it, it burst off that much energy."

Qin Yu was astonished but he didn't feel nervous. A fire without source, how could it last for a long time?

"Friend from the Dark Star Realm, please have a chat with me. I would definitely not approach you…" Immortal Emperor Yu Fan once again appeared using his Great Teleportation. At the moment when Qin Yu attacked 'Heavenly Fan Seal Technique's' special 'Fan Seal,' he already knew about it.

"You are truly boring."

Qin Yu felt a bit helpless, he didn't want to hide into the Jiang Lan's Realm and waste time. However, even if he were to pick up his Divine Sword Sky Piercer and fight against Immortal Emperor Yu Fan, he was aware that the possibility of him winning was awfully low.

Fortunately, Qin Yu had already discovered the reason why he was being caught up every time.

"Immortal Emperor Yu Fan, this Heavenly Fan Seal Technique of yours was certainly amazing." Qin Yu started to laughed. It was a rare sight. In a breath, several Black Hole energies ruthlessly pounded against that 'Fan Seal.'

Seeing this scene, Immortal Emperor Yu Fan knew that he would not be able to catch up to this man in front of him again.

"Friend from the Dark Star Realm, can you please tell me what exactly was the hatred between you and Yu Qingzi?" Immortal Emperor Yu Fan's face showed a friendly smile. He tried his best to make himself appear more amiable.

However, Qin Yu didn't bother to pay him any attention. Instead, he looked at Immortal Emperor Yu Fan with a puzzled appearance. "My hatred, why must I tell you?"

"You…" Immortal Emperor Yu Fan's face turned red.

Qin Yu's earlier sentence was clearly contained tones of ridicule, how could Immortal Emperor Yu Fan not be able to hear that?

"Ah, finally eliminated it. Immortal Emperor Yu Fan, to be honest, I admire this technique of yours. I reckon that there aren't many people in the Immortal Realm that knew this move." Qin Yu used his hand to pat the cloth on his chest.

Fan Seal only contained a certain amount of energy within it. Although it was hard to eliminate, but after being continuously attacked by Qin Yu, its energy was being continuously consumed. Finally, it gave off a 'bang' sound and scattered.

"Sigh, friend from the Dark Star Realm, I knew that there was hatred between you and Yu Qingzi. However, it is better to squash enmity rather than keeping it alive. If you were to make the matter clear, His Majesty, Emperor Yu, would certainly settle this matter magnanimously." Immortal Emperor Yu Fan tried his best to persuade Qin Yu.

Reaching this point, Immortal Emperor Yu Fan knew that it was hard for him to catch up to Qin Yu again.

"Settle magnanimously? Emperor Yu is that good of a person?" Qin Yu eyes contained sarcasm.

No matter how magnanimous Emperor Yu was, he would still never let go of the Bewitching God Painting that Qin Yu's possessed. In order to obtain the Bewitching God Painting, Emperor Yu even flat out turned hostile toward Xue Tianya and fought a great battle against him. It was evident that Emperor Yu wanted this Bewitching God Painting very badly.

"His Majesty, Emperor Yu, is very broad-minded and open. He would definitely not…"

Seeing that Immortal Emperor Yu Fan was still trying to persuade him, Qin Yu raised his hand up and said unconcernedly. "Enough, I don't have time to spout rubbish with you. Farewell." After saying those

words, Qin Yu rapidly fled. Afterward, with a Greater Teleportation, he disappeared.

Qin Yu's next destination, 'Jade Wave Star.'

Jade Wave Star was the core planet of the Angelica Dahurica Galaxy. Naturally, there are a large amount of Interstellar Conveying Arrays on the Jade Wave Star. Its transportation was also very developed. The amount of Interstellar Conveying Arrays that leads to other Galaxies was also many.

"Friend from the Dark Star Realm…" Immortal Emperor Yu Fan wanted to follow and chase after Qin Yu.

"Seems like I can only have Emperor Yu settle this himself. I wonder where he is now." Back on the White Ice Star, he originally wanted to send a transmission to Emperor Yu. Unfortunately, he did not manage to.

It was because the distance between him and Emperor Yu was too great. Only by entering the 'Transmission Secret Array' could he successfully send a transmission. Finally, Immortal Emperor Yu Fan decided to let Immortal Emperor Bing Lian report this matter to Emperor Yu.

From the transmission sent to him by Immortal Emperor Bing Lian, Immortal Emperor Yu Fan came to know that at the moment of the transmission, Emperor Yu was still at their headquarters. However, Emperor Yu had already set off.

With Emperor Yu's speed, after this long period of time, it was likely that he would've passed by one or two Star Fields already.

Suddenly, a earth-shattering Immortal Awareness arrived from the west and pervaded the air. It pass through the outer space and arrived on the planet that Immortal Emperor Yu Fan was on. That enormous Immortal Awareness was immediately locked onto Immortal Emperor Yu Fan.

"Yu Fan!" A dull voice sounded in Immortal Emperor Yu Fan's mind.

Immortal Emperor Yu Fan was startled, he had sensed how powerful that person was just by coming in contact with his Immortal Awareness. That power was beyond imagination… that person was certainly able to kill him like an ant.

"I am unaware of who senior might be?…" At this moment, Immortal Emperor Yu Fan still didn't know which mysterious expert had appeared. This expert was actually able to make him Immortal Awareness pass through the cosmic space and cover him.

"Cyan Emperor." It was a dull voice once again.

Hearing the two words 'Cyan Emperor,' Immortal Emperor Yu Fan felt a powerlessness throughout his whole body. To be confronted with the Cyan Emperor who had cultivated for an exceptionally long period of time, Immortal Emperor Yu Fan could only be utmost respectful. He said. "I am uncertain as for what senior seeks from this junior?"

"Yu Fan, you can stop chasing after that person from earlier." Said the Cyan Emperor indifferently.

"Senior Cyan Emperor, that man killed Yu Qingzi of the Thirty Six Lords that served Emperor Yu." Immortal Emperor Yu Fan was not an individual who would easily retreat. "He killed Yu Qingzi, how could I just give up chasing him like this?"

While those were the words that came out from his mouth, in actuality, even if he wanted to chase, Immortal Emperor Yu Fan was unable chase after Qin Yu.

"Yu Fan, with that man's skills, chances are that even if you wanted to chase after him, you'll still be unable to. When I wanted you to not chase anymore, I also wanted you to tell Emperor Yu that when in my territory, he'd best not touch this man. As for after this man left my territory, regardless of what you all planned to do, it would no longer be of my concern." Cyan Emperor's voice clearly resounded in Immortal Emperor Yu Fan's mind.

Immortal Emperor Yu Fan grew puzzled.

Why would the Cyan Emperor involve himself in this matter? Could it be that this person from the Dark Star Realm possessed an extraordinary status?

“Senior Cyan Emperor, this junior is unable to respond on behalf of His Majesty Emperor Yu. However, this junior is able to help you relay these words to His Majesty Emperor Yu. As for how His Majesty Emperor Yu would react, this junior is unable to make any promises.” Said Immortal Emperor Yu Fan very respectfully.

“Mn, relaying the message would suffice.” Cyan Emperor’s voice grew faintly discernable. “Remember, it’s best for you to leave the Angelica Dahurica Galaxy soon.”

“Yes.”

Immortal Emperor Yu Fan didn’t dare to refuse.

×××

Traveling night and day, Emperor Yu was rushing over to the Plate Roe Star Field without stopping. When Yu Qingzi was killed, Immortal Emperor Bing Lian used the Transmission Secret Array within the Ice Wind Sect to notify Emperor Yu about what had happened. Right after obtaining the information, Emperor Yu had already felt that it was a problematic situation. With the Green Blooded Sword Immortal not being present and Immortal Emperor Yu Fan being unable to resolve the matter, he could only set out personally.

After all… Yu Qingzi was one of his Thirty Six Lords.

Furthermore, Yu Qingzi was his only influence in the Indigo Bay Star Field. Only the Silver String Galaxy within the Indigo Bay Star Field was Emperor Yu’s territory and the people who control that was precisely the Jade Sword Sect.

Emperor Yu speed was very fast. Majority of journey, he used his Greater Teleportation to travel. Only when he had to travel a long distance would he use the regional Interstellar Conveying Array to

travel. With the combination of Greater Teleportations and Interstellar Conveying Arrays, in a short while, Emperor Yu had passed through half the distance.

On a barren planet, Emperor Yu suddenly stopped.

“What, lost him?” Emperor Yu was holding the Transmission Spiritual Pearl while frowning.

At this moment, Immortal Emperor Yu Fan used a Greater Teleportation, then took a Interstellar Conveying Array and returned to the Ice Wind Sect of the White Ice Star. He was currently in front of the Transmission Secret Arrays and reporting to Emperor Yu.

“Yes, that’s right. Your Majesty, that man’s speed was extremely fast. This subordinate was unable to catch up to him.” Replied Immortal Emperor Yu Fan through the transmission.

“Yu Fan, once your ‘Heavenly Fan Seal Technique’ managed to hit a target, your ‘Fan Seal’ would be attached to the body of the enemy. How could you possibly lose him?” Emperor Yu knew very well about this unique skill of Immortal Emperor Yu Fan. Once the Fan Seal were attached to the body, it would not emit even the slightest amount of energy. Under normal circumstances, it was simply impossible for one’s Immortal Awareness to detect it.

“At the beginning, that man did not detect the Fan Seal. However, the Fan Seal was still discovered and broken through in the end. Your Majesty, this subordinate have a very important matter to report.” Immortal Emperor Yu Fan remembered the ‘Dark Star Realm’ and started to grow anxious.

“Oh? What matter?” Emperor Yu stood motionless on the barren planet.

“That man who killed Yu Qingzi, I believe… he should be someone from the Dark Star Realm.” Immortal Emperor Yu Fan spoke what he had deduced.

Emperor Yu's expression slightly changed. "Someone from the Dark Star Realm? Why would you come to such an conclusion?"

"Your Majesty, that man actually used Gravitational Domain while fighting against this subordinate. Your Majesty, you also know that the Gravitational Domain was a special ability possessed by individuals from the Dark Star Realm." Immortal Emperor Yu Fan spoke out his reasoning.

Emperor Yu's heart moved.

"At the moment when Bing Lian reported to me, she had said that man had received one of your palm strike but, as if the palm strike did nothing on him, he still nonchalantly killed Yu Qingzi. Is that correct?" Emperor Yu instead asked about this matter.

Immortal Emperor Yu Fan was confused as to why Emperor Yu would ask about the matters that happened before instead of the matter with the Dark Star Realm; however, he still send a transmission and replied. "Your Majesty, that is exactly what happened."

"Quickly, tell me, where is he now?" Emperor Yu immediately sent a transmission over.

Sensing Emperor Yu's impatience, Immortal Emperor Yu Fan immediately replied. "Your Majesty, that man had already arrived on the Angelica Dahurica Galaxy."

"Angelica Dahurica Galaxy." Emperor Yu frowned.

"Your Majesty, when I was on the border planet of the Angelica Dahurica Galaxy, Cyan Emperor sent his Immortal Awareness pass the outer space of the cosmos and directly sent a voice transmission to this subordinate. He told me to leave the Angelica Dahurica Galaxy and at the same time to relay a message to Your Majesty." Immortal Emperor Yu Fan didn't dare to hide this matter.

"Speak."

"Your Majesty, the Cyan Emperor said that he wishes for Your Majesty to not attack that man in his territory. However, once that man is out from his territory, then regardless of how Your Majesty wanted to handle that man, the Cyan Emperor would not care in the slightest." Immortal Emperor Yu Fan relayed the message.

"Oh."

Emperor Yu who originally wanted to immediately set off for the Angelica Dahurica Galaxy actually stopped. How two thick brows was deeply creased. "Yu Fan, you can stay in the Ice Wind Sect at ease and wait for my orders." After saying those words, Emperor Yu put away his Transmission Spiritual Pearl.

"That Cyan Emperor also want to interfere?" Emperor Yu was carefully pondering.

Both Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor were afraid of the Cyan Emperor's strength.

Ten millions of years ago, when Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor were nobodies, the Cyan Emperor was already a big shot of the Immortal Realm. He was a level eight Immortal Emperor level super expert. So many years had passed… no one would think that the Cyan Emperor had not improved.

Furthermore, the Cyan Emperor from over ten millions of years ago was already a big shot in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. So what would he be now that it's ten millions of years later?

"During the time when we explored the Bewitching God Temple, Cyan Emperor did not participate in it. Even when sending people to the Mortal Realm to break through the Ni Yan Realm, Cyan Emperor also did not do that…. in all these years, it seems like the Cyan Emperor didn't have much interest in the Bewitching God Temple."

Emperor Yu was unable to understand.

The Cyan Emperor who didn't have any interest in the Bewitching God Temple, would he now try to seize the Bewitching God Painting from Qin Yu?

"That's unlikely. Humph, this old fart Chi Qing had received a treasure of mine back then. He owe me a favor that I had never allowed him to return, it's about time for him to return the favor now." Emperor Yu did a Greater Teleportation and disappeared from the barren planet.

×××

Angelica Dahurica Galaxy, Jade Wave Star.

With a Greater Teleportation, Qin Yu arrived on this planet. His frame of mind became more relaxed and he began to leisurely walk among the endless forests and mountains of the Jade Wave Star. Occasionally, Immortals would fly past him in the sky.

"You are called Qin Yu, right?" A amiable voice resounded in Qin Yu's mind.

Qin Yu was slightly startled. "Who are you?" Earlier, he had only given off a little bit of his aura when using Greater Teleportation. He had immediately concealed his aura afterwards. However, he was still discovered. The strength of this person who discovered him was certainly extraordinary.

"You can call me the Cyan Emperor."

Qin Yu was slightly startled, the person sending the voice transmission was actually the Cyan Emperor.

Qin Yu knew that this Angelica Dahurica Galaxy was the Cyan Emperor's territory; however, Cyan Emperor possessed a lot of galaxies and his true headquarters was also not located on this Angelica Dahurica Galaxy. Thus, Qin Yu had never expected that Cyan Emperor would be here.

“Senior Cyan Emperor, is there anything you need from this junior?” Qin Yu decided to speak with manners.

“If you don’t mind, can you come to the Jade Wave Star’s Crescent Moon Bay. I have a old friend here who wanted to meet you. And I… also wanted to meet you.” Cyan Emperor’s voice was very amiable.

“Crescent Moon Bay?” Qin Yu recalled that Dragon Clan’s map.

On the Dragon Clan’s map, it had such a sentence for the introduction of the Jade Wave Star: Crescent Moon Bay, it exist in the deepest part of the Jade Wave Star’s endless ocean. It was a secluded place that the Cyan Emperor occasionally reside.

“This junior would immediately go there.” Qin Yu immediately replied respectfully. At the same time, he was also confused. Cyan Emperor’s old friend wanted to see him, who was this old friend?

Chapter 60

Crescent Moon Bay, the deepest part of the Jade Wave Star’s endless oceans was a Crescent Island. It was the special residence of the Cyan Emperor. The Crescent Moon Bay was distinguishably decorated and also possessed many different kinds of flowers and planets.

In a flash of an eye, Qin Yu had already flew to the airspace of the Crescent Moon Bay.

“What an beautiful place.” From the sky, Qin Yu saw Jade colored water, Green colored land and all kinds of flowers and plants growing naturally. It was like an elegant place of paintings.

Qin Yu descended and landed on the edge of the Crescent Moon Bay.

“Are you perhaps path friend Qin Yu?” A white clothed youth walked over with a face full of smiles.

“I am humbly Qin Yu. I came over following the request of senior Cyan Emperor.” Said Qin Yu very courteously. He didn’t want to offend anyone in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. However, there are some people… that Qin Yu must offend.

Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor, they are the final task entrusted by Emperor Ni Yang. On top of that, there’s his disciple’s death. They had determined that Qin Yu would oppose Emperor Yu.

As for the Cyan Emperor, Qin Yu didn’t want to become his enemy.

“Sure enough, the amount of experts under the Cyan Emperor is numerous. A mere youth was actually a level seven Immortal Emperor, how truly frightening.” Qin Yu felt a shiver in his heart. A youth from the Crescent Moon Bay was already so powerful and already at the same level as the Green Blooded Sword Immortal.

This Cyan Emperor’s strength, wasn’t that a bit too frightening?

“Master is currently waiting for path friend Qin Yu beside the cold pond.” Said the white clothed youth. He had a very amiable smile on his face. “Path friend Qin Yu, please follow me.”

“Then I shall trouble you.” Qin Yu followed behind the white clothed youth.

The Crescent Moon Bay was located within the endless amount of ocean of the Jade Wave Star. Thus, it naturally appeared to be small like a tiny boat. It appeared as if just a wave would be enough to cover the entire island. However, the Crescent Moon Bay was in fact very big. It had a circumference of close to a thousand miles.

Following beside the white clothed youth, Qin Yu passed through a bamboo house, flew through a lake within the island, and passed through the ocean filled with loose waves. Finally, revolving around multiple garrets, he descended; following the winding corridor, he arrived on the remote cold pond.

The cold pond was not large. It was about seven or eight meters wide and a hundred meters long. It's just that the cold pond was filled with pressing cold airs. Even Qin Yu felt a shiver in his body. What's strange was that even in such a cold temperature, this cold pond did not freeze. Instead, there was numerous fishes swimming in the cold pond.

By the cold pond was a man in a cyan garment. He was currently holding a fishing rod and angling without moving.

"Do not disturb master, please wait a while." The white clothed youth pulled Qin Yu and said to him via voice transmission. Qin Yu nodded and then quietly stayed on the side of the cold pond and waited.

"This humble self is Qin Yu, I am unknown as to who brother might be…" Qin Yu waited for a while and grew bored and began to try to converse with the white clothed youth via voice transmission.

"Ah, sorry, I still haven't told you my name. I am the Cyan Emperor's fourth disciple, Song Shi." The white clothed youth gave Qin Yu an apologetic smile. "For me to forget about introducing myself to path friend Qin Yu, I am deeply ashamed."

[TL: Song Shi means turquoise gemstone.]

"Path brother Song Shi need not mind." Qin Yu did not mind at all.

What Qin Yu wanted to know the most right now was… who exactly was the old friend of the Cyan Emperor that wanted to meet him?

"Path brother Song Shi, Cyan Emperor had me come to the Crescent Moon Bay to meet a person, do you know who I am to meet?" Asked Qin Yu. From Qin Yu's perspective, Song Shi was a level seven Immortal Emperor and was likely the Cyan Emperor's right or left hand man; thus, he ought to know about it.

"Path friend Qin Yu, this was something that I truly don't know about. In a while, master would naturally tell you about it." Song Shi had a simple and honest smile on his face.

Qin Yu could only nod. He continued to patiently wait for the Cyan Emperor to finish fishing.

After two hours.

“Got one.” The cyan clothed man’s voice sounded. At the same time, the fishing rod was pulled backwards. What appeared on the fishing hook was a six inch long fish with three silver stripes on its backside.

“Haha, once little brother Qin Yu arrived, the luck had immediately turned good. I actually managed to catch a silvery light fish, and a level three one too.” The cyan clothed man laid down his fishing rod and turned around.

The white clothed youth smiled as he said respectfully. “Usually, it would take several days for master to catch a silvery light fish. Today, he caught one in a single day; it was certainly a rare event. Path friend Qin Yu, this is my master.” The white clothed youth gave an introduction to Qin Yu.

The cyan clothed man flipped his hand around and took out a bamboo flute. He nimbly flipped it around a couple times over his hand. His gaze, however, was fixated on Qin Yu. “You are Qin Yu?” From Cyan Emperor’s expression, it was clear that he also held a deep interest in Qin Yu.

“This junior is precisely Qin Yu. I pay my respects to senior Cyan Emperor.” Said Qin Yu as he cupped his hands respectfully.

Cyan Emperor clicked his tongue and said. “I remembered that ten years ago, a great battle appeared on the Blue Snow Star of the Indigo Bay Star Field. In that battle, there were two people, one of which was shouting that the Thunder Hammer Immortal Emperor would kill Qin Yu…”

Qin Yu was startled.

Could it be that this Cyan Emperor knew about Qin Yu? However, according to what Qin Yu knew, this Cyan Emperor had never dispatched anyone to the Mortal Realm back then.

"That Feng Yu and Xue Tianya was certainly interesting; they thought that they could kill you easily but who would've known that you would be able to escape from them. Haha… now that I've seen you, your reputation was certainly well-deserved." Cyan Emperor looked at Qin Yu as he praised.

Hearing the Cyan Emperor's praise, Qin Yu immediately replied. "This junior's strength was still very insufficient, for me to be able to escape with my life that day, it was all because of luck."

"Luck, what is luck?" Cyan Emperor shook his head. It seemed that he didn't approve of this at all. "No matter what, you should not sum things up as being lucky. For example opportunity, even if opportunity were to present itself in front of someone, that person still needed to grasp it. Immortal Emperor Ni Yang's luck was certainly good, his fortune changed as he turned from a regular Immortal Emperor to one of the great Emperors of the Immortal Realm. However, how did he die in the end? Some says it's luck, but I say it's because he's not careful enough!"

It seemed that Cyan Emperor was very knowledgeable about the cause of Immortal Emperor Ni Yang's death.

"In the Bewitching God Temple, no matter when, one cannot be distracted in the slightest…. back when I was younger, there are more than one or two individuals that died in the Bewitching God Temple because of a slight distraction." Cyan Emperor appeared to have recalled the memories of his youth.

Qin Yu was listening attentively.

Back when the Cyan Emperor was young? How many aeons ago was that? Those experts of the same generation as the Cyan Emperor, they ought to have either ascended to the Divine Realm ,have died after failing the Divine Tribulation or have died due to some other reason.

Bewitching God Temple, what is that?

However, upon hearing the Cyan Emperor's words, Qin Yu also agreed with it. That Immortal Emperor Ni Yang had always said that his luck was bad, but in actuality, he had obtained the Bewitching God Painting, the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas and many Divine Artifacts, how could he possibly have bad luck?

"No matter what it is, when it came from the Divine Realm, it cannot be treated lightly. A poisonous insect of the Divine Realm, even the people of the Divine Realm would be injured if they were to be poisoned by it, let alone an Immortal Emperor. Even a dead poisonous insect is not something to be looked down upon. Ni Yang, who can you blame if you decided to court death?" Cyan Emperor muttered to himself.

Suddenly, the Cyan Emperor woke up from his self-muttering and looked toward Qin Yu. "Oh, Qin Yu, I was too immersed in my own recollection of the past that I even forgot about speaking with you. Sigh, when one grows old, one starts to like recalling the memories of the past."

Qin Yu was stupefied.

Having only met the Cyan Emperor for a short while, Qin Yu had discovered that this Cyan Emperor was not unflustered. Instead, he likes to joke around and was very witty.

"No more talking about that idiot Ni Yang anymore, Qin Yu, I'm bringing you to meet a person." Said the Cyan Emperor mysteriously.

"Senior Cyan Emperor, who is this good friend that you spoke of?" Unable to suppress his curiosity, Qin Yu asked.

The Cyan Emperor held his bamboo flute on his hand and did a couple flips over his finger; he was smiling so hard that his eyes had turned into lines. "Who? It's my good friend."

Qin Yu didn't know whether to laugh or cry. He decided not to ask anymore.

“Song Shi, you are to immediately prepare a banquet. In these couple days, all my good friends would be coming. If you were to neglect your seniors, then you’d better be careful that I don’t make you endure seclusion for a million years.” Said the Cyan Emperor to Song Shi who stood to the side while smiling.

“Master’s good friends?” Hearing those words, Song Shi’s face immediately started to shine. “This disciple would set up the banquet immediately.”

Qin Yu was however greatly surprised.

Cyan Emperor’s good friends, even the level seven Immortal Emperor Song Shi have to call that group of people as ‘seniors’? Who are those good friends?

Qin Yu had a kind of feeling in his heart.

That amongst this group of good friends, there most likely won’t be Emperor Yu! Of course, this was merely the feeling that Qin Yu had in his heart, there was no basis at all.

“Qin Yu, follow me.” Cyan Emperor was smiling as he walked by the cold pond and toward the winding corridor in the distance.

Following behind the Cyan Emperor, Qin Yu did not speak a word. He was only checking out all the places, buildings, arrangements, and so on of the Crescent Moon Bay. As he continued to check out the Crescent Moon Bay, it gave of a kind of feeling of nature that contained a thriving life force.

Seeing these sceneries, Qin Yu’s mood had also turned pretty good.

“Qin Yu, we are arriving.” The Cyan Emperor finally spoke. He turned around and smiled at Qin Yu. “Little brother Qin Yu, when you see that senior, you need to know how to be respectful toward your senior. That senior is an extraordinary expert.”

Extraordinary expert?

Qin Yu was slightly startled. What he was startled about wasn't the fact that that man was an expert. What he was startled about was… that Cyan Emperor actually addressed that person as an 'extraordinary' expert.

"This junior understands." Qin Yu nodded.

"Mn." Cyan Emperor smiled in satisfaction. He brought Qin Yu to a flower pond. There was a limestone road by the flower pond. At the end of the flower pond and beside the limestone road was a stone table and several stone stools.

And at this moment, there was an elderly lady and a woman sitting there chatting.

"Big sister Yin Hua." The Cyan Emperor started to shout out happily from afar.

The elderly lady turned around to look toward the Cyan Emperor. She deliberately changed her expression and said. "You unrespectful toward your elders fellow. At the very least, address me as path friend Yin Hua. Instead, you decided to go and call me big sister?"

Seeing this scene, Qin Yu's expression remained the same. From his earlier conversations with the Cyan Emperor, he had already came to know the Cyan Emperor's character.

"Wife, you're here too?" Said the Cyan Emperor with a smile as he saw the woman beside the elderly lady.

That girl wore a purple gown, her hair tied in a knot, she was emitting a natural noble aura. The smile on her face would cause one to think that this dame was easily approachable.

"You still act the same even when there's guests present." This purple gowned dame sighed helplessly.

"Big sister, ever since Chi Qing came out from his seclusion training a couple days ago, his whole temperament had turned a lot more flippant

and insincere. How did this come about? Sigh…" Said the purple gowned dame to the elderly lady helplessly.

"Wife —-" The Cyan Emperor's expression grew upright, he appeared to be a lot more lofty. "Wife, isn't it a bit more excessive to describe me as flippant and insincere? I merely had a change of mood after attaining a breakthrough. Enough of this, Big sister Yin Hua, didn't you want to meet little brother Qin Yu? I have brought him here."

The Cyan Emperor had been smiling amiably the whole time. Sometimes, he smiled so hard that his eyes even grew shut.

To speak the truth, Qin Yu actually prefer the Cyan Emperor with this temperament.

"Qin Yu?" The old lady looked toward Qin Yu in astonishment. "You are Qin Yu?"

At this moment, Qin Yu had also came to realization. The Cyan Emperor wanted him to come over this time was precisely because this old lady wanted to meet him. From what he had heard earlier when Cyan Emperor addressed this elderly lady as 'big sister Yin Hua,' Qin Yu thought of a person — granny Yin Hua.

"This junior is precisely Qin Yu." Said Qin Yu respectfully.

"Qin Yu, Qin Yu." The elderly lady walked to the side of Qin Yu and carefully inspected him. As if her eyes were going to see through all of him, she inspected him for a long time. "Strange, strange, strange."

The elderly lady sighed three 'strange's.

Hearing that, Qin Yu was full of confusion.

Seeing Qin Yu's confused expression, the elderly lady woke up from her thoughts. She smiled and said. "Junior have cultivated for such a short period of time yet had already obtained such an accomplishment, you could also be considered as an extraordinary genius. No wonder Yan'er was praising you to me."

Hearing 'Yan'er,' Qin Yu was certain without doubt; he immediately smiled and said respectfully. "So senior is granny Yin Hua."

"You can just address me as granny." Granny Yin Hua nodded, smiled and said. "I have heard praises about you from others numerous times and decided to ask Chi Qing to bring you to me to see. Mn, once I saw you… you can be considered to be pretty good."

Qin Yu felt wronged in his heart. "Can be considered to be pretty good?"

Qin Yu's cultivation speed was already so fast that it's astonishing, but granny Yin Hua only said 'can be considered to be pretty good.'

"Qin Yu, listen to granny." Granny Yin Hua patted Qin Yu's shoulder.

"Granny, please speak." Seeing that granny Yin Hua was so intimate to him, Qin Yu felt a bit overwhelmed by favor from a superior.

Granny Yin Hua sighed and said. "I'm not going to bother mentioning about that girl Yan'er, she doesn't even bother to cultivate at all. This time when she left, to this date, she has not even once come back to see me. With her nature, I no longer have much hope for her. Seeing a youngster like you, I wanted to let you know — you must certainly train earnestly. No matter where you are, only those who have the strength have the power."

"Your current activities, I had also came to know about them through Chi Qing. Actually… you were a bit reckless." Granny Yin Hua sighed and said. "You best not think that you would not die because you possessed a Divine Armor. The Black Frozen Snow was merely a low level Divine Armor, with your strength wearing it, the amount of people in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm that could break through this Divine Armor are no less than ten."

Qin Yu was greatly shocked to hear these words.

Leaving aside the fact that this granny Yin Hua knew that he possessed the Divine Armor, 'Black Frozen Snow,' but what granny Yin Hua

said… the amount of people that can break through this Divine Armor in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, was actually no less than ten!

"Mn, what's the most important is the strength of one's body. Continue to train properly. In this Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, talented people are hard to come by." Granny Yin Hua sighed and said.

"Yes, junior would certainly firmly bear that in mind." Qin Yu was indeed somewhat moved.

He also wanted to cultivated all the way to the late stage Black Hole Realm in a single stretch so that he can open the third layer of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas. However, in the deepest part of his heart, he also wanted to meet his brothers extremely bad. Qin Yu merely thought that with the Jiang Lan's Realm, it would be no problem for him to pass through the Immortal Realm. He had set off with this sort of mentality.

Chapter 61

Immortal Realm, Plate Roe Starfield, Jade Wave Star. On the Crescent Moon Bay. Qin Yu was currently chatting with granny Yin Hua.

Granny Yin Hua carefully took a couple glances at Qin Yu before she started to laugh and said. "Actually, from the way it seems now, having you suffer hardships a couple more time is also a good thing. To grow from the frustrations of battle, it is faster than going through seclusion training."

"Big sister Yin Hua's words are very reasonable. Back when I was younger, I cultivated all the way to level eight Immortal Emperor in a single stretch through almost practically all fighting against other people. That speed… was much faster than the cultivation speed of these recent years." Sighed the Cyan Emperor.

Like a clever child, Qin Yu nodded in approval.

"Chi Ching, you're also a person with very good fortune. If it were other people, it was impossible for them to be like the way you are." Said granny Yin Hua while smiling.

Cyan Emperor displayed a contented smile. "That's because I know when to be content."

Qin Yu continued to listen quietly while standing on the side. He was also to tell that the conversation between granny Yin Hua and the Cyan Emperor involved the reason why the Cyan Emperor has been level eight Immortal Emperor for all this time. However, Qin Yu was still unable to tell what exactly was the cause.

But, he was certain about one thing, for the Cyan Emperor to be level eight Immortal for all this time, it wasn't because he was unlucky but rather because he was very fortunate.

"Qin Yu, hows things going along between that girl Yan'er and that Jun Luoyu?" Granny Yin Hua turned around and asked Qin Yu. She had a loving expression in her eyes, it was the love toward Jiang Yan.

Qin Yu smiled and said. "Brother Luoyu had already returned to his hometown and started bitter seclusion training. As for Yan'er, she had followed him. Their relationship… I am unable to clearly describe it."

Jiang Yan, Jun Luoyu?

Qin Yu was really at a loss as to how to describe them. That Jun Luoyu only remember his wife. Toward Jiang Yan, he was at the very most only concerned about her, it was not at all romantic love. As for Jiang Yan…. she didn't care about that and continued to stay by Jun Luoyu's side.

"Sigh, an ill-fated relationship." Granny Yin Hua smiled bitterly. "Back then, that girl wanted to go to the Immortal Realm to check things out and begged me numerous times; finally, I agreed. Who would've imagined that once she steps into the mundane world, she became tangled up into a knot with this Jun Luoyu."

Granny Yin Hua also appeared to be helpless.

The purple gowned dame beside granny Yin Hua comforted. “Big sister, don’t mind too much about it. Just take it as Yan’er’s training in the life of the mundane world.”

“Mn, I can only think like this.” Granny Yin Hua nodded.

Immediately afterward, granny Yin Hua smiled and took a glance at Qin Yu. “Coming to Chi Qing’s Crescent Moon Bay this time, what brought me the most happiness is seeing little brother Qin Yu. Certainly possessing potential and promising. Merely, the current strength was too weak.”

“Granny, junior would certainly continue to train hard.” Qin Yu felt a bit weird.

This granny Yin Hua knew that he was acquainted with Jiang Lan, thus it was logical that she might be curious about him. However, it shouldn’t be so exaggerated to the level of — Coming to the Crescent Moon Bay, what brought her the most happiness was seeing him. Wasn’t that attaching a bit too much importance toward him?

Qin Yu had never met granny Yin Hua before.

“Qin Yu, stay for a couple more days in the Crescent Moon Bay. In these couple days, Chi Qing’s old friends would be coming, you should also meet them in passing.” Said granny Yin Hua to Qin Yu while smiling. She had a very kind expression in her eyes.

“Big sister Yin Hua?” Cyan Emperor looked toward granny Yin Hua with an astonished expression.

While others don’t know the who Cyan Emperor’s old friends are, he himself naturally knew who they are. As he knew who they are, he naturally felt strange as to why granny Yin Hua would say such words. Afterall, his friends were not people that ordinary people can just meet.

Granny Yin Hua took a glance at Cyan Emperor and then smiled lightly. “Qin Yu, he is qualified to meet them.”

Seeing granny Yin Hua speaking this way, Cyan Emperor decided to no longer refute. He turned around, looked at Qin Yu and said. “Little brother Qin Yu, stay here for a couple more days.”

Qin Yu was able to deduce some things from the conversation between granny Yin Hua and the Cyan Emperor. Clearly from Cyan Emperor’s opinion, he should not have the qualifications to meet those people. Qin Yu smiled and said. “The meeting between seniors, this junior should not disturb it.”

“No need, when the time comes you just have to come.” Directly said granny Yin Hua. Immediately after, she smiled toward Qin Yu. “If you were to not come, granny would be angry.”

“Qin Yu, big sister Yin Hua wanted you to come, so just come.” At this moment, the Cyan Emperor also started urging Qin Yu.

Qin Yu felt some warmth in his heart and immediately nodded. “For this junior to be able to meet those seniors, it is this junior’s blessing. This junior would certainly show up.”

×××

Soon after, Qin Yu followed the servants into his residence. Cyan Emperor’s wife had also left. As for the Cyan Emperor, he stayed in the flower pond and continued to chat with granny Yin Hua. The target of their talks were precisely Qin Yu.

“Big sister Yin Hua, you want Qin Yu to come, is that really fitting?” Asked the Cyan Emperor. “Even if this Qin Yu’s cultivation speed was very fast, he might be able to become qualified to make friends with the people of my generation after a thousand or ten thousand years. However, the current him, his strength was truly insufficient.”

Granny Yin Hua did not speak, instead she stood up and looked toward the sky. Her gaze appeared to have passed through the atmosphere of the Jade Wave Star, passed through the endless hollow… “Chi Qing, there’s a lot of things that you still didn’t know about.” After a long time, granny Yin Hua’s voice resounded in this large garden.

The Cyan emperor was shocked.

“Not mentioning the things of the future, even the current Qin Yu was qualified to meet those old friends of yours. You will naturally understand this in the future.” After saying those words, granny Yin Hua started to walk toward her own residence.

The Cyan Emperor watched granny Yin Hua departing, he then turned around and looked toward the direction of Qin Yu’s residence. His brows started to slightly crease.

……

In this Crescent Moon Bay, from the Cyan Emperor to the granny Yin Hua and all the way to a random maid, they were all very friendly and amiable. Qin Yu felt very comfortable in the past few days that he stayed in the Crescent Moon Bay. He had also met the Cyan Emperor and granny Yin Hua a couple times in these past few days.

“Haha… Chi Ching, your old friend had arrived yet you’re still not out?” A loud and open laugh sounded through the skies of the Crescent Moon Bay.

“Old friend?” Qin Yu who was chatting with Song Shi was unable to refrain himself from stopping. He raised his head and looked toward the direction in which the voice resounded from.

He saw a golden silhouette slowly descending from the sky. Although the golden silhouette was not far from Qin Yu and the speed of the descend was also not fast, but Qin Yu was still unable to see clearly the true appearance of that golden silhouette.

“Ah, Qin Yu, I have to go and work now, let’s talk about in the future.” Said Song Shi to Qin Yu hurriedly.

Qin Yu knew that Song Shi was the one in charge of receiving the Cyan Emperor’s old friends. Thus, Qin Yu also did not obstruct him. He smiled and said. “Song Shi, go ahead.”

Right at the moment when Qin Yu just said those words.

“Young master Qin Yu, His Majesty wanted young master to go to the south side of the cold pond.” A maid appeared in front of the door to Qin Yu’s residence.

“I’ll go right away.” Qin Yu immediately got up.

He knew that granny Yin Hua had said to let him see those old friends of the Cyan Emperor. And now… it must be the time to see that golden silhouette person.

Having stayed in the Crescent Moon Bay for a couple of days, Qin Yu had became familiar with the roads. Following the corridor, he turned nine times and then eighteen more times. Soon, he had arrived on the cold pond where the Cyan Emperor had been fishing at last time. The cold pond was extremely cold. Its surrounding was covered in a layer of drifting mist.

The ground on the south side of the cold pond was covered with a spongy black grass. At the same time, there was two stone tables and over a dozen rock stools arranged all over the place. On the stone tables was some peculiar culinary delicacies.

At this moment, on the south side of the was three people: granny Yin Hua, Cyan Emperor and that golden silhouette. Even the Cyan Emperor’s wife was not present.

The maid had also stopped far away from the cold pond.

“It’s Qin Yu, right? Come, come quickly.” Granny Yin Hua turned around and looked towards him. She called out to Qin Yu while laughing. Immediately, Cyan Emperor and that golden silhouette had also turned around to look toward Qin Yu’s direction.

Only at this moment did Qin Yu see clearly that the golden silhouette person was an white haired elderly man wearing a golden gown.

Of course, Qin Yu knew that one cannot determine the age of a cultivator from their outer appearance. Some Immortal Emperors looked like youngster but it was completely possible for them to be actually tens of millions of years old. To cultivators, age does not have much significance.

Strength, that was what foundation of determining who's senior and who's junior.

"Come, Qin Yu, let me introduce him to you." Granny Yin Hua was full of laughter as she pulled Qin Yu's hand. Qin Yu had also closely looked toward the golden clothed white haired elderly man.

Majesty.

There was no need for the golden clothed white haired old man to pretend; even a single smile of his contained a kind of top quality majesty. That was the kind of noble majesty that was emitted from the bones, from the soul.

"Qin Yu, this is the current clan chief of the Dragon Clan." Said granny Yin Hua while smiling.

Qin Yu's heart jumped.

It's actually the Dragon Clan's Dragon Emperor, his big brother Ao Wuming's father!

Dragon Emperor Ao Fang. He possessed the utmost fame for fighting prowess in the Dragon Clan/ He had two sons, one was a Five Clawed Golden Dragon whereas the other was a Variation Super Divine Beast, the Blood Dragon that had never once appeared before in the Dragon Clan.

"Junior Qin Yu paying his respect to senior Ao." Said Qin Yu respectfully immediately.

The Dragon Emperor. The Dragon Clan's strength was comparable to the whole Immortal Realm; one was able to imagine the status of the

Dragon Emperor. He was someone that even Emperor Yu, Cyan Emperor, Mystic Emperor and others were unable to compare with.

The Dragon Emperor looked toward Qin Yu with a rather deep anticipation-like feeling for a long time. “You are Qin Yu? The brother of that unfilial son of mine?”

“Unfilial son?” Qin Yu was slightly shocked.

Ao Wuming was actually an unfilial son in the eyes of the Dragon Emperor?

“Ao Fang, it’s been so many years now, you still mind about that thing? From where I stand, I think that Wuming is a pretty good child. Wasn’t it only that he took a white fox as his wife? What’s so wrong about that?” Said the Cyan Emperor discontentedly.

The Dragon Emperor’s expression turned somewhat sour. “Chi Qing, you asked what’s wrong with that? Do you know how revered and valuable the bloodline of the Five Clawed Golden Dragon was? The child of a Five Clawed Golden Dragon, even if it was not a Five Clawed Golden Dragon, it would also likely be a Golden Dragon. However, this unfilial son Wuming refused to marry a girl from the dragon clan and instead married a white fox. Isn’t this wasting the bloodline of a Five Clawed Golden Dragon?”

Qin Yu suddenly realized what happened after hearing that.

The children of Five Star Golden Dragons are usually extraordinary.

Just by looking at the two sons of the Dragon Emperor and one would know. One was a Super Divine Beast while the other was a variation Super Divine Beast.

Of course, Dragon Emperor’s children were a bit special. However, the children of ordinary Five Clawed Golden Dragon were usually Golden Dragons. But… Ao Wuming was married to a white fox; he married someone who’s not from the Dragon Clan.

Usually, dragons who married those that aren't a pure dragon would give birth to children that are a pure dragon. While it is possible for the child to be a dragon, it was also possible for it to be a white fox!

"Old Dragon oh Old Dragon, you demand too much from your children. You even wanted to be in charge of who they marries?" An amiable and gentle voice sounded and then a red light appeared beside the people present.

This red light turned into a person, a beautiful woman.

This woman gave off an grandeur that is hard to describe. It caused others to give the mind to serve her the moment they saw her. When her gaze landed on you, it would cause you to feel warmth.

"Who is this person?" Qin Yu started to ponder.

Qin Yu's Immortal Awareness was very sensitive. However, these few people in front of him all gave Qin Yu a kind of fuzzy sensation. These four people that stood in front of him, Qin Yu was actually unable to see through any of them. This included the legendary level eight Immortal Emperor, the Cyan Emperor.

Qin Yu was also to sense the strength of Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya. However, he was unable to see through Cyan Emperor and them.

"You also arrived. I am unable to control that unfilial son of mine anymore. All these years yet he had never came back to see me once." The Dragon Emperor shook his head helplessly.

"Senior Ao, big brother Wuming and sister-in-law Lian Zhu are very loving of each other. Please don't force him too much." Persuaded Qin Yu.

"Senior Ao? You can also be considered as the brother of my son, it's fine for you to just call me uncle in the future." Said the Dragon Emperor to Qin Yu while smiling.

Qin Yu was startled. However, he still replied. “Qin Yu paying his respect to uncle.” However, Qin Yu was also somewhat astonished. This Dragon Emperor’s manner toward him seemed to be a bit too overly good.

The Dragon Emperor smiled as he nodded. “Mn, since you called me uncle, then when you see that unfilial son Wuxu, you can also address him as your big brother.”

“Wuxu?” Qin Yu recalled a person, it was the Variation Super Divine Beast, Blood Dragon Ao Wuxu. Why did the Dragon Emperor suddenly mention Ao Wuxu? I have never met him before.

“Sly.” Cyan Emperor laughed out loud.

“So very cunning!” The red clothed woman also had a smile on her face.

The Dragon Emperor, after being called such by the Cyan Emperor and the red clothed woman, had a slight reddened face. He immediately said. “Qin Yu, I suspect you still don’t know who she is right? Let me introduce her to you, this is the super expert of the Bird Clan, Phoenix Emperor Ni!”

Emperor Ni, the Super Divine Beast, a phoenix of the Bird Clan. A level nine Demon Emperor Super Divine Beast.

Her strength was definitely amongst the utmost peak of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

“Junior paying his respect toward senior Emperor Ni.” Qin Yu said hurriedly.

He had never expected for this red clothed woman to be Emperor Ni. From Qin Yu’s perspective, a level nine Demon Emperor level Super Divine Beast was definitely able to be considered as the top individual of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

Emperor Ni smiled and nodded at Qin Yu.

“Emperor Ni, I believe you should know who this is.” The Dragon Emperor smiled as he pointed at granny Yin Hua.

“It’s big sister Yin Hua.” Emperor Ni smiled and said. “Last time, I merely saw big sister’s appearance through her remarkable ability and have not yet met big sister in reality. This is the first time for us to meet.”

”It is indeed the first time for us to meet. This opportunity was also given to us because Chi Qing managed to cultivate successfully.” Granny Yin Hua smiled and said. “Otherwise, who knows how long we will wait till we meet?”

Qin Yu was startled. A level nine Demon Emperor level Super Divine Beast also revered granny Yin Hua as such?

He began to become confused, who exactly was the number one expert of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm?

The level nine Devil Emperor level Super Divine Beast, the mysterious granny Yin Hua, or the Dragon Emperor?

“Ah, I have still yet to congratulate brother Chi Qing yet. Brother Chi Qing had bittered trained for tens of millions of years and have finally attained success. In this Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, brother Chi Qing ought to be the number one individual right?” The Dragon Emperor gasped in admiration.

Hearing those words, Qin Yu was once again stunned.

Cyan Emperor who was a level eight Immortal Emperor was actually the number one individual in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm?

Confusion.

Qin Yu was completely confused about the strength of these four individuals.

(These four people, who exactly was the strongest?)

Chapter 62

"Old Dragon oh Old Dragon, you truly wished for the whole world to be in chaos. I, Chi Qing, am not gifted like your Dragon Clan nor do I possess the love from the world like Emperor Ni; even if I was to be somewhat lucky, but to be called the number one individual of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, I'm far from it." Scolded the Cyan Emperor while laughing.

The Phoenix Emperor Ni also laughed and scolded. "This old dragon, as the Emperor of the Dragon Clan, who knows how many treasures that he has but we don't know of. This Phoenix Clan of mine, at the time when we have the most members in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, we have merely two. And now, there's only me that's left. After I passed the Divine Tribulation and ascended, there won't be any more Phoenix in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. As for the Dragon Clan… it's a densely packed herd."

Qin Yu found it funny as he listened.

However, he was also able to guess that how could the Dragon Emperor of the Dragon Clan not possess exceptional treasures?

Level nine Demon Emperor level Super Divine Beast, the Dragon Emperor of the Dragon Clan, the Cyan Emperor who had remained a level eight Immortal Emperor for countless years and the mysterious granny Yin Hua. One cannot look down on any one of them.

"In the previous years when we meet together, there was also that Gold Punishment Lord. However, now the Gold Punishment Lord was already gone." Emperor Ni suddenly sighed and said.

"That's right, Gold Punishment Lord. I still remember the scene of us four meeting together." Cyan Emperor also sighed.

Qin Yu grew surprised.

Gold Punishment Lord, who is that?

Dragon Emperor noticed Qin Yu's confusion, he smiled and said. "Oh Qin Yu, it would seem that you still didn't know about the Gold Punishment Lord. However, you should know about the Dark Star Realm, right?"

Qin Yu nodded.

Between the territories of the Immortal Realm and the Bird Clan, in a region to the northeast of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, there was the legendary Dark Star Realm that occupied ten percent of the area of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

"There are three great sovereigns in the Dark Star Realm. These three great sovereigns belonged to a type of continued tradition and were passed on from generation to generation. These three great sovereigns are respectfully the Gold Punishment Lord, Black Flame Lord and the White Mystic Lord." The Dragon Emperor carefully explained.

Stunning!

Qin Yu's heart started to tremble.

He finally knew who the Black Flame Lord and the White Mystic Lord are.

They're actually two of the three great sovereigns of the Dark Star Realm.

The Dragon Emperor continued. "The three great sovereigns of the Dark Star Realm were passed on from generation to generation. Of which the Gold Punishment Lord was the leader whereas the Black Flame Lord and the White Mystic Lord were the assistants. The three great sovereigns ruled over the entire Dark Star Realm together. The Gold Punishment Lord of the previous generation was a good friend of I, Emperor Ni and the Cyan Emperor. The four of us frequently get together."

Experts are lonely.

Upon reaching the level of the Dragon Emperor, they are usually only associated the other three. The four of them all knew of the exceptional aspect of the other three.

Cyan Emperor also nodded and said. “Amongst the four of us, the Gold Punishment Lord’s strength was the strongest. He was also our big brother. However… Gold Punishment Lord had already passed the Divine Tribulation and ascended into the Divine Realm.”

Ascended into the Divine Realm?

Qin Yu was slightly shocked. Although he had always heard of passing through the Divine Tribulation and ascending into the Divine Realm; but all these years, it was the first time that he heard about someone who had actually ascended into the Divine Realm.

Gold Punishment Lord, the leader of the three great sovereigns of the Dark Star Realm. “Now that we mentioned the Divine Tribulation, it was also the three great sovereigns of the Dark Star Realm that’s amazing. No matter which generation’s sovereign they are, it seemed as if none of them had ever failed. However, the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm and even the Demon Realm, the chances of them failing was all very high.” Cyan Emperor gasped in admiration.

“Senior Cyan Emperor, you said none of them had ever failed?” Qin Yu found it a bit hard to believe.

“That’s right, the three great sovereigns of the Dark Star Realm, at least as far as I know, no matter which generation’s sovereigns they are, they have never once failed the Divine Tribulation.” Cyan Emperor nodded.

Qin Yu was unable to refrain himself from smacking his lips.

To be able to successfully pass a tribulation signifies the strength of the person involved. Every generation of the three great sovereigns of the Dark Star Realm had successfully passed the Divine Tribulation; the strength of these three great sovereigns of the Dark Star Realm was evident. Furthermore, the Gold Punishment Lord from the previous generation was known as the big brother of the Cyan Emperor and them.

To be considered as the big brother by Cyan Emperor and them, his strength was obvious.

"Although the Dark Star Realm composed of only ten percent of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, but their true strength was reckoned to be powerful to a frightening level." Qin Yu was unable to help himself from gasping in admiration in his heart.

×××

Granny Yin Hua, Cyan Emperor, Emperor Ni and the Dragon Emperor were chatting. Some of the secret stories of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realms were casually being said by them. As for the Dragon Emperor, he was unusually good toward Qin Yu and would frequently explain some things to Qin Yu.

As these four people conversed, Qin Yu also found it a bit hard to ask. Thus, he frequently came across things that confused him. Having obtained the Dragon Emperor's careful explanations, Qin Yu also started to have a favorable impression of the Dragon Emperor.

After hearing all that, Qin Yu came to understand completely.

This time around, the Dragon Emperor and Emperor Ni came to congratulate the Cyan Emperor. The main thing was that the bitter training that the Cyan Emperor had been undergoing for all these years had finally succeeded. As for what the training was for… Qin Yu was not certain of it.

"Chi Qing, when do you plan to take on the Divine Tribulation?" Suddenly, the Dragon Emperor asked.

"When?" The Cyan Emperor pondered for a moment. "I have yet to carefully think about it. However… it shouldn't be too long from now. To be honest, what I wished the most all these years was to train and cultivate successfully. As for undergoing the Divine Tribulation after actually obtaining success, I instead grew a bit hesitate and indeterminate." The Cyan Emperor had a self mocking smile.

Qin Yu was confused. One could prepare when to take on the Divine Tribulation?

According to what Qin Yu knew, to undergo a tribulation, usually when one's strength reached the level, one would automatically sense when the tribulation will come. When to take on the Divine Tribulation, it was something that the Heavens decides, how could one possibly decide when to take on the tribulation?

However, Qin Yu did not ask and instead only continued to listen quietly.

"Chi Qing, maybe you would take on the Divine Tribulation even earlier than me." Said Emperor Ni with a smile.

Emperor Ni was also a level nine Demon Emperor. It's just that she currently still haven't sense when she would be undergoing the Divine Tribulation.

Granny Yin Hua spoke. "The amount of time Chi Qing stayed in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm was truly too long. There's not much sense for him to continue staying any longer. It's also good for him to undergo the Divine Tribulation earlier and ascend into the Divine Realm."

"Mn, that's right." Dragon Emperor said in approval.

……

In the middle of their conversations, Qin Yu decided to leave. It was mostly because toward the end of their conversations it had became trivial matters amongst friends. For an outsider and a junior like Qin Yu, it was not good for him to continue staying there and listen. Granny Yin Hua, Dragon Emperor and them also knew that Qin Yu felt awkward and decided to let Qin Yu leave earlier.

This time's banquet, Qin Yu did not eat anything. However, he managed to learn a lot of things.

After returning to his own residence, Qin Yu was still unable to keep his calm.

"Dragon Emperor, Emperor Ni and them, they ought to be the most upmost level group of people in the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm." Qin Yu's heart was trembling. The strength of those people were too powerful. Qin Yu was able to sense that…

If any of these four wanted to kill him, they would all be able to do it easily.

As for the Divine Armor?

Granny Yin Hua had once said that there are no less than ten people in the Immoral, Devil and Demon Realm that could break through his Divine Armor. From what Qin Yu saw, these four people was absolutely able to break through his Divine Armor and cause the Black Hole within his body to collapse!

These are the true experts "The gap between me and them was so very big" Qin Yu took a deep breath.

These four people, even if the opponent was to be the level nine Immortal Emperor, Hidden Emperor, Lin Yin; Qin Yu still felt that… Lin Yin was inferior to these four.

×××

As the core planet of the Angelica Dahurica Galaxy, the Jade Wave Star's transportation was very developed. There was also a lot of Interstellar Conveying Arrays. Amongst them, there were even three Interstellar Conveying Arrays that transports one to other galaxies from the Jade Wave Star.

These three Interstellar Conveying Arrays respectfully lead to the Angelica Dahurica Galaxy's north side, west side and east side. Altogether, it's leads to three major galaxies.

The galaxy to the west of the Angelica Dahurica Galaxy was the Blood River Galaxy. The Blood River Galaxy took the form of a strip. The outside of the galaxy was surrounded by a thin layer of red. It appeared like a crimson colored river.

The Interstellar Conveying Array that lead to the Blood River Galaxy is connected to the Reef Yellow Star.

On the Reef Yellow Star of the Blood River Galaxy.

The surging river was rushing toward the north. There are three people high up in the skies above the surging river. The leader of the three was Emperor Yu who was donned in a purple gown. Behind him stood two white clothed youths.

An enormous Immortal Awareness was sent over from the direction of the Angelica Dahurica Galaxy. It passed through the cosmic space of the two major galaxies and directly covered the entire Reef Yellow Star.

“Brother Chi Qing’s Immortal Awareness is so very powerful.” Emperor Yu’s Immortal Awareness was also extended. It came into contact with the opposing Immortal Awareness.

“Old boy Feng Yu, what business do you have for you to send a transmission to me?” Asked the Cyan Emperor. Before this, Emperor Yu had just send a transmission to him via his Transmission Spiritual Pearl. Because the two were not located far from each other, they decided to communicate with their Immortal Awareness.

Not located far from each other; that was only in regards to the Cyan Emperor and Emperor Yu only. The distance of two whole galaxies, that’s still a very frightening distance.

“Yu Fan had already told me everything, I am merely very surprised… that brother Chi Qing actually knew that person was Qin Yu.” Emperor Yu had a smile on his face as he transmitted those words via Immortal Awareness.

"If old boy Feng Yu knows, it's not surprising at all for me to know." Said the Cyan Emperor with a gentle laughter.

Emperor Yu was cursing in his heart.

The old guy Cyan Emperor truly conceals too much. All these years, Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor had still never managed to see through exactly how much strength the Cyan Emperor were hiding. However, just the portion that was discovered by Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor was already terrifying enough."

"Brother Chi Qing, I seek for brother Chi Qing this time around because of the matter with Qin Yu." Emperor Yu directly voiced his purpose in coming.

"You said Qin Yu? Could it be that you want that Bewitching God Painting?" Cyan Emperor asked instead.

Emperor Yu was startled. He only now discovered that the Cyan Emperor actually knew so much. At this moment… Emperor Yu grew alert. He did not believe that the Cyan Emperor would not care about the Bewitching God Painting.

"So brother Chi Qing actually already knew everything. That's right, I want that Bewitching God Painting. You also know that it is very hard to take on the Divine Tribulation. WIth a misstep, millions of years of bitter cultivation and training would become nothing. No matter what, I want to increase my confidence and increase the success rate of taking on the Divine Tribulation." Said Emperor Yu very sincerely.

The Cyan Emperor grew silent for a long while.

"I understand what you were thinking." Said the Cyan Emperor after some consideration. "It's just that I have a favorable impression toward this little brother Qin Yu. If he were to be killed by you just like that, then…"

"Brother Chi Qing." Emperor Yu interrupted Cyan Emperor.

"I believe brother Chi Qing wasn't acquainted with Qin Yu in the past, even if you were to have a favorable impression of him after meeting him now, that does not account for much. Wasn't acquainted with him before and only knew him for a couple days, it shouldn't be enough for you to have a deep affection toward him. Could it be… that brother Chi Qing also have his eyes on the Bewitching God Painting?" Emperor Yu instead asked.

"Bewitching God Painting? Humph, Feng Yu, when Ni Yang had that Bewitching God Painting, when you, Mystic Emperor and him all gone to the Bewitching God Temple together, did I join you? That time when you all invited the Blood Devil Emperor and them to go together with you, did I join you? It seemed to me that I have never once bothered to go. You said that I had my eyes on the Bewitching God Painting? Isn't that a bit too ridiculous?" The Cyan Emperor sounded a bit angry.

Of course Emperor Yu knew about these things.

The top experts of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm had previously entered the Bewitching God Temple several times. However, this Cyan Emperor did not go even once. At the very least, Emperor Yu and them had never heard of the Cyam Emperor entering the Bewitching God Temple.

Unless the Cyan Emperor secretly entered by himself.

Emperor Yu didn't believe that Cyan Emperor would be foolish enough to refuse to enter with others but instead go in by himself into such a dangerous place.

"Brother Chi Qing, my words were mistaken. However, why must you protect that Qin Yu like so?" Emperor Yu grew a bit anxious. If Cyan Emperor were determined to protect Qin Yu, then it would truly be difficult for him to kill Qin Yu.

Emperor Yu clenched his teeth, he then said via sound transfer. "Brother Chi Qing, I remember that you still owe me a favor. You had said back

then that if there is a request for you, then you would help me with your all. Now, I…"

"If you want me to kill Qin Yu, that's absolutely cannot be done." Said the Cyan Emperor decisively. "I owe you a favor, if you want me to help you in other things, then I can do it. However, killing him was absolutely out of the question."

"I didn't want you to kill you, I only need you… to not obstruct me from killing him." Emperor Yu continued. "This way… I would absolutely not do anything in the territory of the Angelica Dahurica Galaxy. However, once he exit the Angelica Dahurica Galaxy, you are to immediately tell me. As long as you let me know, then you would have returned my favor. What do you think?"

Experts at the level of the Cyan Emperor rarely owes other favors.

At that time, the Cyan Emperor needed a treasure. When Emperor Yu found out about that he instead was overjoyed. He used all means possible to obtain that treasure and presented it to the Cyan Emperor so that the Cyan Emperor would owe him a favor. Now that he had used this favor, Emperor Yu was also a bit unwilling to let it go.

Seeing that the Cyan Emperor was still silent, Emperor Yu continued. "I only wanted you to inform me. I don't need you to kill him and would even not attack him in your territory."

"Then… alright."

The Cyan Emperor finally agreed. "When Qin Yu go through the Interstellar Conveying Array, I would let you know about it. However, you must remember that no matter what, when you are within my territory, you are not allowed to kill him. As to how you will attack him and whether or not it's successful, those are none of my concern."

"Good, it's a deal." Emperor Yu was overjoyed.

"That's settled then." The Cyan Emperor retrieved his omnipresent Immortal Awareness.

Emperor Yu had a slight smile on his face. One of the two white clothed youths behind him spoke and asked. “Your Majesty, is it a success?”

“Cyan Emperor, since he agreed he would absolutely accomplish it.” Emperor Yu was very confident. Suddenly, he asked. “That’s right, how many of the Immortal Emperors underneath me managed to arrive on the three assemble points?”

The white clothed youth on the left side said respectfully. “There are currently sixteen Immortal Emperors that have arrived on the three assemble planets. The other Immortal Emperors were still rushing over. I estimate that in another day, there would be certainly forty eight Immortal Emperors.”

“Very good.” Emperor Yu’s current mood was very good.

The famous Immortal Emperors underneath Emperor Yu included the Eighteen Emperors and Thirty Six Lords. At the same time, he also has many Immortal Emperors underneath him without much reputation. However, their strength was also very strong.

“Qin Yu, I have arranged an inescapable net; let’s see how you will flee this time around.” Emperor Yu was completely confident.

Chapter 63

Angelica Dahurica Galaxy, Jade Wave Star. On a courtyard on the Crescent Moon Bay. At this moment, Cyan Emperor was anxiously questioning granny Yin Hua.

“Big sister Yin Hua, why would you make me agree to it?” Cyan Emperor was a bit angry and worried. At the same time, he was also confused. “Big sister Yin Hua, now that Feng Yu laid down an inescapable net, it would be very hard for Qin Yu to safely escape. Not only did you refuse to let me prevent him, you instead make me agree to let him know when Qin Yu leaves. This…”

At the moment when Emperor Yu and Cyan Emperor were conversing, all the information from their conversation was directly transmitted into granny Yin Hua's mind by the Cyan Emperor.

Emperor Yu requested that the Cyan Emperor not to obstruct him in killing Qin Yu and even tell him when Qin Yu leaves the Jade Wave Star. At that moment, the Cyan Emperor was prepared to decline that. However, granny Yin Hua who was next to him instead told him to agree to it.

Cyan Emperor trusted granny Yin Hua and thus he agreed.

"You need not be worried about this." Granny Yin Hua said while smiling. "If Qin Yu were not to receive some setbacks, then how could be become someone who is worthy of respect? Furthermore, if he were to be unable to break through even Emperor Yu's trap, then even if he were to die, there was no one that he can blame for that."

Granny Yin Hua's tone contained within it a disdain toward Emperor Yu's trap.

"That's right, young people should receive more setbacks so that that can temper themselves. That's also to their benefit." Hearing granny Yin Hua's reasoning, Cyan Emperor also decided to speak no more.

The main reason why the Cyan Emperor was so nice to Qin Yu was also because of granny Yin Hua. Had it not been for the fact that granny Yin Hua was fond of Qin Yu, then how would the Cyan Emperor be so nice to a total stranger?

When even granny Yin Hua was speaking like this, Cyan Emperor naturally didn't say anymore. "Big sister Yin Hua, I'll stop bothering you and will be taking my leave first." Said the Cyan Emperor while smiling. Granny Yin Hua only slightly nodded with her back toward the Cyan Emperor. Then Cyan Emperor quietly left the courtyard.

In the courtyard, granny Yin Hua was looking at the endless empty sky.

"This Qin Yu's cultivation speed. It gives the impression that it's pretty good, but… why am I unable to tell what he have that's exceptional and amazing?" Granny Yin Hua had a slight puzzled expression. "Hopefully he doesn't disappoint me."

×××

Qin Yu stayed in the Crescent Moon Bay for several more days. In these couple days, Qin Yu had met with the Dragon Emperor, Emperor Ni, Cyan Emperor and granny Yin Hua several times. Amongst which he met with the Dragon Emperor the most often. That was mainly because the Dragon Emperor took the initiative to come and chat with him.

At this moment, the Cyan Emperor, Dragon Emperor, Emperor Ni, granny Yin Hua, Song Shi and others were seeing Qin Yu off. Today, Qin Yu had finally decided to leave.

"Worthy nephew Qin Yu, stay for a couple more days, Emperor Ni and I was still going to stay here for quite a while. You also don't need to be anxious to leave too fast." Said the Dragon Emperor to Qin Yu with a slight unhappiness.

"Uncle, I really have an important matter." Said Qin Yu helplessly.

The expression and tone that the two had when they were talking to each other had caused others to be able to clearly sense the intimateness of the two. In these past several days, the Dragon Emperor had always been calling Qin Yu 'worthy nephew Qin Yu.'

"Old Dragon ah, call it a day. A child must always leave the house and wander the world." Said Emperor Ni while smiling.

The couple people on the scene all knew why Dragon Emperor was so excessively good toward Qin Yu. When thinking about the reason, these couple people all snickered in their heart.

"Qin Yu, take well and go out to wander the world. Granny believes that the next time she sees you, your strength would have increased by leaps and bounds." Said Granny Yin Hua to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu immediately replied respectfully. “Granny, please rest assured. This Qin Yu would definitely not slack off.”

Qin Yu was also to sense the demand that granny Yin Hua had for his strength.

“Senior Cyan Emperor, senior Emperor Ni, uncle, granny, Song Shi. I will be leaving now, goodbye.” Said Qin Yu as he cupped his hand respectfully.

Afterwards, Qin Yu’s body turned into a ray of light and disappeared into the horizon.

×××

Blood River Galaxy, Reef Yellow Star.

Emperor Yu who was donned in a purple gown was standing atop the peak of an isolated mountain. He was looking toward the distant east, the direction of the Angelica Dahurica Galaxy.

“Mu Yan, are all the preparations ready?” Asked Emperor Yu tranquilly.

A yellow gowned old man standing behind him said respectfully. “Your Majesty, there are three Interstellar Transmission Arrays on the Jade Wave Star that leads to other galaxies. Of these planets the three Interstellar Transmission Arrays leads to, the other two both have sixteen Immortal Emperors assembled. As for this third planet, Reef Yellow Rock, there are more than twenty Immortal Emperors assembled here. We certainly have enough manpower to arrange a large formation.”

“Very good.” Emperor Yu’s eyes shined.

“Transmit the orders, tell the forty eight Immortal Emperors that are setting up formations on the three major planets to be ready to immediately start the Sealing Element Refining Flame Array the moment they receive my order. This time, we must capture Qin Yu no matter what.” Said Emperor Yu decisively.

"Yes, Your Majesty." The yellow gowned old man also had a slight excited expression on his face.

At the same time, a Transmission Spiritual Pearl appeared on the yellow gowned old man's hand. He started to send Transmission to the Immortal Emperors on the three major planets.

Time passed by the seconds.

Emperor Yu stood motionless on the peak of the isolated mountain. There was no sense of urgency on his face. Today was the day that Qin Yu was leaving from the Jade Wave Star. This was the information that the Cyan Emperor personally transmitted to him and would definitely not have any problem. As for when Qin Yu would be going though, that's a bit hard to say.

At this moment, Emperor Yu was holding onto a Transmission Spiritual Pearl. He was waiting for the Cyan Emperor's transmission!

"Feng Yu, Qin Yu had stepped onto the Interstellar Conveying Array that leads to the Reef Yellow Star!" A transmission suddenly arrived on the Transmission Spiritual Pearl. With a sweep of his Immortal Awareness, Emperor Yu's eyes shined.

"My task is already accomplished. As for whether or not you can catch Qin Yu, that's your own task. Furthermore… do not tell Qin Yu that I have helped you out." The words of the Cyan Emperor contained within it dissatisfaction.

Emperor Yu's face was smiling to the brim. "Rest assured, I would certainly not tell him."

"Your Majesty, a man arrived from the Jade Wave Star's Interstellar Conveying Array. His appearance does not match the appearance that Your Majesty spoke of. He most certainly have changed his appearance. As for his strength…. this subordinate was unable to tell." Another information message was transmitted over.

After Emperor Yu saw this message, he was absolutely certain.

“Everybody, I command you to start the Sealing Element Refining Flame Array of the Reef Yellow Star completely.” Emperor Yu send an order to the sixteen Immortal Emperors who had been waiting for his order the whole time.

An Immortal Emperor who was stationed in the surrounding of the Reef Yellow Rock and awaiting the whole time received the command. He had a long sigh of relief. “Finally started.”

Not only him, the other fifteen Immortal Emperors who were also waiting the whole time also relaxed. At the same time, the sixteen people started the Immortal Spiritual Energy within their body. Numerous hand seals were executed unceasing.

In a snap of the fingers.

One by one, light pillars soared into the sky. At the same time, numerous light pillars were shot into the Reef Yellow Star from the Cosmic Space. In a split second, the whole Reef Yellow Star startled to tremble as if it had an earthquake.

×××

By the Interstellar Conveying Array of the Reef Yellow Star.

Qin Yu had just walked out of the Interstellar Conveying Array and immediately felt that the land was trembling. There were also frightening light pillars falling from the skies.The surface of the ground was shattered. The energies filled the air. All the cultivators in the surroundings had alarmed expressions.

“What happened here?” Qin Yu was completely unknown as to what had happened.

The cultivators in the surrounding were also confused and alarmed upon seeing such powers being displayed. “Ah, could it be that the Immortal Emperors were battling? They actually caused the entire Reef Yellow Star to tremble. Everyone, run away. This Reef Yellow Star might explode.” Some Immortal practitioner started to shout.

“I’ll pay ten top quality elemental spirit stones, quickly, send me off.” Someone took out some top quality elemental spirit stones and wanted to take the Interstellar Conveying Array.

At this moment, the entire Reef Yellow Star was filled with powerful energies. If one were to use Greater Teleportation, then they’ll only be courting death. They could only leave via using the Interstellar Conveying Array. A lot of people started to assemble by the Interstellar Conveying Arrays trying to leave.

“Scram. Get to the side, let me go first. Otherwise I’ll kill you.” Shouted a black clothed one-eyed man angrily.

Chaos ensued.

There was only that many Interstellar Conveying Arrays; a large amount of Immortals came rushing over trying to fight over those Interstellar Conveying Arrays. Forcing their way through with their power or bribing their way through with their money…. a chaotic scene.

“What exactly happened?” Everything came too sudden. Qin Yu was still confused as to what had happened.

Suddenly —

“Boom!” “Boom!” “Boom!” Continuous explosions were heard. Some of the tatters from the explosions firmly landed on Qin Yu’s body and were jolted into dust by Qin Yu’s external protective aura.

Qin Yu turned his head around to look.

It turned out that all the Interstellar Conveying Arrays of the Reef Yellow Star were completely destroyed from the explosions earlier.

“What are you doing?” Qin Yu coldly looked at the white clothed man in front of him. “Why did you destroy all the Interstellar Conveying Arrays?”

It was precisely this white clothed man that destroyed all the Interstellar Conveying Arrays in a flash. This caused Qin Yu to be very angry. However, Qin Yu had also discovered this man's strength — level four Immortal Emperor. The sole Immortal Emperor in the surrounding.

Seeing the destroyed Interstellar Conveying Arrays, all the Immortals in the surroundings were stunned.

"Why did you destroy the Interstellar Conveying Arrays? Can't you see that the entire planet is vibrating?" A youngster walked out and shouted angrily. "There might even be a great disaster that could happen in the Reef Yellow Star. A while back there were even two great Immortal Emperors fighting each other on the Blue Snow Star that have destroyed half of the planet. If such a thing were to happen again today, then because of you, we all might lose our lives."

"You, can shut your mouth." Said the white clothed man indifferently. With a sweep of his Sword Ray.

That youngster that was reprimanding him were impaled on the spot. His soul was scattered.

Absolute silence.

None of the numerous Immortals that were present dared to speak. Firstly because they were able to tell how strong this white clothed man was. And secondly because that youth from earlier was a extremely strong Golden Immortal, yet he was killed with a single sword strike.

Let alone… no disaster had occurred on the Reef Yellow Star yet. All of what had happened was merely speculation.

"You should be an Immortal Emperor right? A magnificent Immortal Emperor yet dared to destroy Interstellar Conveying Arrays. Say, why did you destroy the Interstellar Conveying Arrays?" Said Qin Yu to the white clothed man indifferently.

At the same time… Qin Yu spread his Immortal Awareness through the entire planet.

Immortal Emperors!

One, two, three…

"Twenty two Immortal Emperors!" Qin Yu's Immortal Awareness had already discovered all the Immortal Emperors on the planet. That included the Immortal Emperor with the strongest strength — Emperor Yu. Qin Yu immediately felt that the situation's bad.

"Could it be that after I entered the Jade Wave Star, Emperor Yu had people waiting here ever since? They discovered my identity the moment they saw me? But how did he recognize me?" Qin Yu was confused. He was able to vanish his aura; they should not be able to sense him.

Could it be that they decided that whoever that they cannot tell the strength of must certainly be me?

Qin Yu believed that Emperor Yu cannot be this reckless.

Unfortunately, he was unable to imagine that it was the Cyan Emperor who sold him out.

"Haha, Qin Yu, in order to catch you, His Majesty have assembled all his top experts in the three major planets to wait for you. Humph… you can forget about running away this time around." Said the white clothed man while laughing loudly. Afterward, he flew toward the sky.

Almost at the same time, Qin Yu also flew to the sky.

"The Interstellar Conveying Arrays were destroyed; everyone, fly away from the Reef Yellow Star first. Once we arrive on the stable Cosmic Space, then we can use Greater Teleportation." An Immortal said that as he flew toward the sky. At the same time, a large group of Immortals also followed him and started flying toward the sky.

One in front and one behind, the white clothed man and Qin Yu flew toward the sky.

With the speed of Immortals, they break through the atmosphere of the Reef Yellow Star in a blink of an eye. At this moment, Qin Yu was however standing in the middle of the atmosphere. The surrounding mist was drifting pass him. Qin Yu had a real deep frown.

“The whole planet was trapped, seems like one cannot teleport away from here.” Qin Yu was very calm.

The Immortal Emperor from earlier had directly flew into the Cosmic Space. However, Qin Yu was unable to succeed in doing that. He was instead obstructed by an omnipresent net of light as he was flying.

That net of light appeared to be a circular shape. It covered the entire Reef Yellow Star.

At this moment, the entire Reef Yellow Star was like an egg yolk. It was completely covered by an eggshell known as the net of light.

“Bang!” “Bang!” “Bang!” “Bang!”…

Ramming sound sounded in succession. All of the Immortals that flew after them were all knocked against the net of light in succession. Initially, the net of light was completely invisible. However, after it was knocked into by the Immortals, it gave off rays of light before once again turning invisible.

“Huff!”

With a figure like a ray of light, in a single flash, he arrived back on the ground from the atmosphere.

“Emperor Yu, what a huge scaled trap that you used in order to catch me.” Said Qin Yu after a cold humph.

A purple gowned man flew down from the skies at a rapid speed. He landed on the ground and smiled at Qin Yu. “Qin Yu, you should also know that the you today is like a turtle in a jar. It was impossible for you to escape from here.”

"Having covered the entire planet, that enormous energy had caused it to be impossible to use teleportation or Greater Teleportation at any place in the Reef Yellow Star.You then send people to destroy the Interstellar Conveying Arrays. What a beautiful plan. It is indeed impossible for me to escape." Qin Yu sneered.

"Haha…" Emperor Yu's face was filled with smiles. "To be honest, up until now, I still do not know whether you're Qin Yu or Lan Feng. I am a little bit confused. However, I know… that you possessed Divine Armor, Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas, and the Bewitching God Painting." At this moment, Emperor Yu believed that victory was within his grasp.

"If you are to be obedient and hand over the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas and the Bewitching God Painting, I would leave you with all the rest of the Divine Artifacts and even the Qingyu Immortal Mansion. I would even spare your life. What do you think?" Said Emperor Yu very magnanimously.

Although the Divine Armor and the Divine Sword Sky Piercer were very good, Emperor Yu possessed his own Divine Weapon and Divine Armor. From his point of view, the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas and the Bewitching God Painting were the most important things.

Qin Yu was slightly amazed. He immediately then smiled and said. "Your condition was certainly pretty good. However, the Ten Thousand Beasts Scroll and the Bewitching God Painting are mine. Why must I give them to you?"

Chapter 64

"Are you cracking jokes?" Emperor Yu still had a smile on his face. It's just that there was a slight anger in his eyes.

Qin Yu replied with a matter of course appearance. "Cracking jokes? What jokes? The Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas and Bewitching God Painting are mine and mine only. No matter who it is, they can forget about trying to snatch them away from me."

Emperor Yu's expression immediately dropped cold. His smile was completely gone. He stared at Qin Yu with his ice-cold gaze. "Qin Yu, I offered you a path for survival yet you refused to take it; are you wholeheartedly seeking for your own demise?"

"Who said that I'm seeking my demise?" Qin Yu asked instead.

Emperor Yu's eyes grew narrow. He stared at Qin Yu deeply and didn't say a word. However, his Immortal Awareness had covered the entire Reef Yellow Star. All the Immortals within the Reef Yellow Star were in a state of dismay.

"Zhi Bai, Mu Yan, come over quickly." Emperor Yu's voice sounded in Immortal Emperor Zhi Bai and Immortal Emperor Mu Yan's minds.

Green Blooded Sword Immortal Zhi Bai. Yellow Gowned Immortal Emperor Mu Yan. They are the two great level seven Immortal Emperors under Emperor Yu. Of course, if one were to compare their attack power, then Green Blooded Sword Immortal would be slightly better. However, the Yellow Gowned Immortal Emperor Mu Yan was the one in charge of all the troops underneath Emperor Yu.

Emperor Yu had always thought that Qin Yu possessed an amazing technique to vanish his aura. He had only thought that QIn Yu was able to hide himself but never was he aware that… Qin Yu's Immortal Awareness was able to detect his own Immortal Awareness.

"You're going to attack now?" Qin Yu's entire body's energy have completely vanished into his Black Hole. His soul's power was also completely vanished into his Meteoric Tear.

Emperor Yu did not attack. That's because he had heard of how astonishing Qin Yu's speed was. He figured that if he wanted to catch Qin Yu, it'll be very difficult a task to do by himself. Thus, he was prepared to have the Green Blooded Sword Immortal and the Yellow Gowned Immortal Emperor to surround Qin Yu with him from three sides!

However…

Would Qin Yu give him the chance to do that?

“Haha… Emperor Yu, you are determined to steal my treasure; if you have the ability, then come!” Qin Yu shouted loudly . His voice echoed in the heaven and earth. However, he had instead completely disappeared into the east.

Emperor Yu’s expression changed. He suddenly spread out his hands. With Emperor Yu as the center, the area within a circumference of ten thousand miles had turned into his ‘domain.’ Within this domain, Emperor Yu was even able to sense a speck of sand clearly. Unfortunately… with Qin Yu’s speed, he had already left the range of the domain.

“Whoosh!” “Whoosh!”

Zhi Bai and Mu Yan appeared beside Emperor Yu.

“Your Majesty?” Mu Yan spoke. He had a slightly confused expression.

At this moment, Zhi Bai and Mu Yan’s Immortal Awareness had completely filled the air. However, even though their Immortal Awareness had covered the entire Reef Yellow Star, they were still unable to find Qin Yu’s aura.

Likewise, Emperor Yu’s Immortal Awareness have also covered all the places of the Reef Yellow Star.

With a cold and detached expression, Zhi Bai spoke. “That Qin Yu has a secret technique to vanish his aura. Back when he was on the Blue Flame Star, he suddenly appeared when I did not even sense his existence. And now… I reckon that he had once again used that aura concealing secret technique.”

Emperor Yu nodded.

Numerous times Qin Yu attacked, however, every time before he attacked, his opponent was unable to determine his strength. They were

only able to sense it through his dissipated energy after the attacks. That was something that Emperor Yu knew about.

"Everyone, you need not be worried. Now that the entire Reef Yellow Star was sealed off by us, it was impossible for him to escape out of it. There is more than enough time for us to catch him. Furthermore… I do not believe that he has unmasked his true nature. If there truly is no other way, then I would…" Emperor Yu's eyes flashed a trace of ruthlessness.

"Your Majesty, you cannot." Said Mu Yan hurriedly.

Mu Yan knew what Emperor Yu's final method was. Upon thinking of that method, Mu Yan immediately thought of the terrible consequences.

Green Blooded Sword Immortal Zhi Bai still had a cold and detached appearance.

Emperor Yu's Immortal Awareness filled all the areas of the Reef Yellow Star. Breeze, speck, river, air, all the aura within them; the air oscillation caused by the battles of Immortals on the Reef Yellow Star… any kind of energy fluctuate was completely detected by Emperor Yu.

"Humph, still trying to run?"

Emperor Yu suddenly shot toward the northeast. Without the slightest hesitation, Zhi Bai and Mu Yan also followed.

Emperor Yu, Zhi Bai and Mu Yan rapidly flew. In a blink of an eye, they saw Qin Yu who was resting on a stone within a valley. At the same time, Qin Yu also discovered the three. His eyes was filled with shock.

"You actually managed to find me?" Qin Yu's eyes had a slight excitement. "Emperor Yu is worthy to be called Emperor Yu."

Emperor Yu humped coldly. "Did you think that after you vanish all your aura, I would be unable to find you?"

"How did you find me?" Qin Yu asked.

Zhi Bai and Mu Yan who stood behind Emperor Yu were also confused. They were confused about how Emperor Yu determined Qin Yu was here when none of them were able to sense Qin Yu's aura.

"Why must I tell you? If I were to tell you, then won't that be telling you how to flee from me?" Emperor Yu sneered. He then coldly ordered. "Zhi Bai, Mu Yan, kill him directly!"

"Yes, Your Majesty."

Mu Yan and Zhi Bai nodded and rushed toward Qin Yu simultaneously.

Neither Mu Yan, Zhi Bai nor Qin Yu noticed that Emperor Yu's complexion was somewhat pale. Earlier, the reason why Emperor Yu was able to discover Qin Yu was through a method that he comprehended after reaching his current level of realization of the cosmic space.

In a split second, his Immortal Awareness covered each and every aura, air, stone, Immortals, etc. of the Reef Yellow Star… He was able to clearly take note of the fluctuation of energy in any place. Thus, he was able to determine the location that was unreasonable.

The ground would not cave in for no reason.

For the land to cave in, it might be because the ground underneath was a vacant space. Or it might be because someone stepped on it from above. However, it was absolutely impossible for it to cave in without any reason.

With this theory, Emperor Yu discovered that the location that Qin Yu was at, the grass underneath him was being pressed down for no reason at all. Although valleys have winds, but the grass in the other areas of the valley was still not pressed down to that extent. If there was no external force being exerted upon it, why would the grass be pressed downward?

There was only a single explanation.

An existence that Emperor Yu was unable to detect was pressing down upon the grass.

Emperor Yu had determined that Qin Yu was there.

The theory was simple in speech but this Reef Yellow Star was such a large place, it was a boundless area with all kinds of places. There are deserts, swamps, valleys, mountains, forests… all kinds of tiny energies. Ants, air movements, rock movements…

Merely the population of the people was over a hundred million. The movements of each and every person would cause all kinds of effect to their surroundings. Each and every person's action would cause a chain reaction. Emperor Yu also have to take that into consideration. Otherwise, he would certainly make a mistaken in his judgement…

All in all, Emperor Yu had to analyze millions and millions of things in a split second. He had to determine whether or not each and every one of those places was within reasons. Unless one had a large Immortal Awareness, it was something that's impossible to be done. Even though this was the case, Emperor Yu also felt the mental exhaustion. That's why he did not immediately attack Qin Yu.

……

"Where did he go?" Shouted Zhi Bai toward Mu Yan.

Mu Yan shook his head helplessly and said. "Earlier that Qin Yu had received a palm strike of mine and then fall behind that mountain. However, when I got over there, I only discovered that he had disappeared."

×××

Like the wind, Qin Yu was drifting. His valiant body had allowed him to be able to reach the speed of level eight or nine Golden Immortal without even using the Black Hole energy. In a flash, Qin Yu had arrived at a little village.

“This Emperor Yu is truly abnormal. How did he manage to find me earlier?” Even now, QIn Yu was still unable to get over that problem. “That shouldn’t be the case. He was unable to detect my soul’s aura nor was he able to detect my energy’s aura. How did he manage to discover me?” Like an ordinary person, Qin Yu walked toward the village unhurriedly.

Fortunately, for Emperor Yu to use his Immortal Awareness to cover the entire Reef Yellow Star and then analyze every aspect of it was, even more tiring than fighting a battle. If Emperor Yu was able to immediately use his Immortal Awareness to analyze the entire planet once again, then it would be impossible for Qin Yu to flee.

“Big brother, are you an Immortal?” A six or seven year old child from this little village was looking at Qin Yu with wide open eyes.

“I guess so. What’s wrong?” Said Qin Yu to this child while smiling.

Qin Yu had currently vanished his aura and has let himself become an ordinary man. He didn’t believe that Emperor Yu would once again discover him.

This six or seven year old child took a gulp of saliva. With eyes wide open, he said hopingly. “Big brother, I want to cultivate into an Immortal. Can you teach me?”

Qin Yu was slightly startled.

There are non-cultivators in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm?

To be honest, even till now, Qin Yu was still not very clear about the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. There are some mortal planets, like this Reef Yellow Star, that are very big. The Reef Yellow Star possessed a diameter of several billions of miles. However, there were only three cities in the entire Reef Yellow Star. The distance between each city was over a billion miles.

A billion miles.

Outside of the three cities were some villages. Many of the people in those villages don't know how to cultivate. A distance of a billion miles, to these non-cultivators, was truly way too distant.

Thus, in many planets, there are tiny remote villages located outside of the cities and ordinary people that aren't cultivators living within those villages.

The greatest hope that those people had was to meet a foreigner or someone that flew by from the sky. That's because majority of those people were cultivators. What they hoped for the most was to learn how to cultivate from those people so that they can fly in the skies.

"I can." Qin Yu smiled at this child and said.

The child's eyes immediately shined brightly. He was so excited that his face had turned red. "That's awesome. Ah, I need to go tell mother."

At this moment, some people from the village had also discovered Qin Yu.

"Niu Wa." From afar a woman shouted loudly.

Qin Yu smiled. So this child is called Niu Wa. What a simple and honest name.

[TL: Niu Wa basically means Ox Child.]

"Mom, I met a…"

"Qin Yu, it seemed that you're pretty relaxed." Emperor Yu suddenly appeared. The current Emperor Yu's complexion wasn't very pale. It was because this time around, after he determined Qin Yu's location, he slightly rested before rushing over.

At the same time, two other figures appeared. It was the two great Immortal Emperors, Zhi Bai and Mu Yan.

As Emperor Yu was still talking, a golden thin sword suddenly appeared within his hand. With the golden thin sword as the center, an

surging sword aura was being spread out. Qin Yu was only able to use his energy to protect little Niu Wa in time.

“Bang!” The area within a radius of several tens of miles were completely turned into dust. That little village from earlier had disappeared into nothingness.

“Mom!” Little Niu Wa who was being protected by Qin Yu were shouting nonstop. He was so pale very pale that it seemed as if there was no blood underneath his face.

Qin Yu’s hand touched little Niu Wa’s neck and little Niu Wa immediately fell unconscious. Qin Yu then immediately sent little Niu Wa into his Qingyu Immortal Mansion.To receive such a large shock, it’s better for one to be unconscious.

“Emperor Yu, you did that deliberately.” Qin Yu’s eyes started to turn red.

“That’s right, I did that deliberately.” Emperor Yu’s expression had also turned malevolent. “I already have no more patience to waste my time with you. I have made a mistaken assessment back on the Maple Moon Star and allowed you to escape. On the Blue Snow Star, I once again let you escape from me. This time around, I will certainly kill you.”

Emperor Yu raised the golden thin sword in his hand. “Last time on the Blue Snow Star, in order to conceal my identity, I only used the Thunder God’s Hammer against you. This time around, I shall let you experience my true strength that allowed me to move unhindered in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. This Divine Weapon is a mid level Divine Sword — ‘Great Emperor’s Sword.’ “

“Pop!” “Pop!” “Pop!” “Pop!” …

Several thousands of golden sword rays fell consecutively from the skies. Qin Yu’s surroundings were filled with attacks by the golden sword rays. There wes nowhere for Qin Yu to dodge. He tried his best to dodge and receive the least amount of attacks.

"What's going on?"

After merely being hit by a golden sword ray, Qin Yu started to feel a sense of dizziness. Everything that he saw started to give seven or eight phantom images…

"What a strange attack."

Qin Yu had no way of defending against it….

"Where did he go?" Mu Yan looked everywhere in a state of confusion.

Emperor Yu had an ashen expression, and he once again spread out his Immortal Awareness and covered the entire Reef Yellow Star… he did not let any place slip past. A speck of sand, a tiny piece of grass, Emperor Yu was carefully analyzing everything.

He analyzed for the first time and was unable to find Qin Yu. His complexion had also grew pale.

He analyzed for the second time and was still unable to find Qin Yu. His complexion grew as pale as paper.

He analyzed for the third time, Emperor Yu's complexion suddenly turned red.

He forced down a mouthful of blood back into his stomach.

"He had hidden away again. He had hidden away again!" Emperor Yu was giving off a frightening frantic energy. Fiery anger burned within his eyes. "Like that time on the Blue Snow Star, Qin Yu decided to hole himself up again."

"Your Majesty?" Both Zhi Bai and Mu Yan were greatly shocked.

They had followed Emperor Yu for a long time and had only seen Emperor Yu getting angry twice. The first time was because of Emperor Ni Yang and the second time was because of Mystic Emperor. Never did they expect for Emperor Yu to get angry again.

"I had already anticipated that he would hide himself. Sure enough…" Emperor Yu's voice was ice-cold. "Transmit my order to the sixteen Immortal Emperors. They are to execute the 'Refining Flame' of the Sealing Element Refining Flame Array. Burn, burn the entire Reef Yellow Star completely. I just don't believe that he can still escape from this!"

"Your Majesty, you absolutely cannot." Mu Yan said hurriedly. "Reef Yellow Star is a huge planet. There are millions of Immortals and over a hundred million cultivators living here. If Your Majesty were to destroy such a planet, then it would be a very vile influence toward you."

"When Lin Yin destroyed a planet, who dared say anything about it? So what if I decided to burn one to ashes? This Blood River Galaxy was neither the Cyan Emperor's territory nor is it Mystic Emperor's territory, who in this Immortal Realm would dare speak ill of me? Burn it, burn the whole planet completely. I want to see how if that Qingyu Immortal Mansion would still be intact after being burned by the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flame!" Emperor Yu's anger was soaring through the skies.

"Yes, Your Majesty."

Mu Yan was only able to follow his order.

"Sixteen Emperors, listen up. First use the Blue Colored Heavenly Flame and burn down the entire planet. Then whatever that cannot be burned down, use the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flame to once again burn it completely!" Mu Yan slightly changed Emperor Yu's command. If one were to continuously use Extremely Silent Heavenly Flame, then even if they're the Sixteen Immortal Emperors and possessed a formation array to assist them, they would likely all die from over exhaustion

Chapter 65

The Reef Yellow Star was covered in a thick layer of atmosphere. And now, outside of the atmosphere was a layer of net of light enclosing the

entire Reef Yellow Star. In the skies surrounding the Reef Yellow Star, there are sixteen Immortal Emperors controlling the Sealing Element Refining Flame Array.

This time around, Emperor Yu had gathered a large amount of Immortal Emperors underneath him. Immortal Emperor Qian Qi, the leader of the Thirty Six Lords, was naturally amongst them. As his strength was considered to be pretty good, he had became one of the sixteen Immortal Emperors formation setters stationed in the Reef Yellow Star that Qin Yu was most likely to appear on.

Immortal Emperor Qian Qi was high up in the skies. He was standing there just like that. In his hand was a Transmission Spiritual Pearl. However, Immortal Emperor Qian Qi had a expression of finding something hard to believe.

“Burn down the entire planet? How is that possible? This is a huge planet and there are over a million Immortals. The amount of cultivators were even over a hundred million. Did Immortal Emperor Mu Yan mistaken the order?”

At this moment, Immortal Emperor Qian Qi did not immediately execute the order. Instead, he send a transmission back to inquire.

……

Not only Immortal Emperor Qian Qi, all of the sixteen Immortal Emperors in charge of setting up the Sealing Element Refining Flame Array have sent transmission back to Immortal Emperor Mu Yan and Emperor Yu to inquire again. They didn’t dare to believe in the original transmission.

Immortal Emperor’s Immortal Awareness swept through the contents of the Transmission Spiritual Pearl.

Immortal Emperor Mu Yan who stood next to him had also received the messages. He looked toward Emperor Yu and said with a slight anticipation. “Your Majesty?” Although Immortal Emperor Mu Yan can

also be considered as vicious and merciless, but burning down an entire planet was too truly too ruthless.

“Everyone, start the Sealing Element Refining Flames Array’s Refining Flames. Burn down the entire planet. No matter what, we must find Qin Yu.” This time, Emperor Yu decided to give the command personally.

“Humph, the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames are immensely powerful; other than Immortal Artifacts, what else can’t it burn?” Emperor Yu was filled with confidence. He then turned around and gave the Green Blooded Sword Immortal and the Yellow Gowned Immortal Emperor beside him orders. “Let’s go, we’ll leave the range of the Reef Yellow Star first.”

“Yes, Your Majesty.”

Mu Yan and Zhi Bai accepted the order at the same time.

Immortal Emperor Mu Yan was a bit disappointed and frustrated in his heart. As for Zhi Bai, he didn’t really care much about it. Wasn’t it merely burning down planet? The boundless Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm was filled with a countless amount of planets; so what if one were to be burned down?

×××

When the sixteen great Immortal Emperors received Emperor Yu’s personal command, they no longer held any wishful thinking.

Amongst the sixteen great Immortal Emperors, Immortal Emperor Yu Fan who was in charge of the great formation started to spread out his Immortal Awareness. He gave an order to the fifteen other Immortal Emperors. “Start out with the Blue Heavenly Flames, start the Refining Flames Technique.”

Once he gave the order, the sixteen Immortal Emperors almost simultaneously executed the seal technique. Every one of the Immortal Emperor started to emit Blue Heavenly Flames from their bodies. They

assimilated into the Hand Seal Technique. And, at this moment… the net of light that enclosed the entire Reef Yellow Star began to shine.

At the same time, the Elemental Spirit Energies within the boundless Cosmic Space started the move about frantically. They started to assemble on the Sealing Element Refining Flames Array's net of light. The energy of the entire great formation was increasing greatly. A dim blue flame started to burn atop the net of light that covered the entire Reef Yellow Star. Immediately after, lumps of flames were falling down from the net of light.

Sealing Element Refining Flames Array!

It had two major usages. One was to Seal Elements and the other was to Refine Flames.

Once the Refined Flames were dispatched, everything will become nothingness.

……

There are three major cities on the Reef Yellow Star. The cities take up an exceedingly vast area. Inside the cities were a large amount of cultivators.

Inside a restaurant.

"Great Martial Uncle, now that the entire Reef Yellow Star was sealed off and even the Interstellar Conveying Arrays are destroyed, we have simply no way to leave the Reef Yellow Star. What exactly should we do?" An elegant youth had an anxious expression on his face.

Majority of the people in this restaurant were looking at this Great Martial Uncle. He was a level eight Golden Immortal. In the Reef Yellow Star, he was already considered as a top-notch character.

"What should we do? We can only wait." This Great Martial Uncle also don't have any solution. "However, everyone should be at ease. This great formation array that sealed off the Reef Yellow Star ought to be the

legendary Sealing Element Refining Flames Array. For them to use this formation array, it ought to be that the people who set up this formation array were trying to catch someone. I believe that after they catch that person, they would voluntarily undo the great formation array."

Hearing the words of the Great Martial Uncle, the people of the restaurant all grew a slightly more calm.

"Great Martial Uncle, look —" Suddenly, a youth who was sat near the window was pointing out the window. Astonished, he said. "that is… that is the Blue Heavenly Flames!"

A lump of man sized blue colored fireball fell from the sky. It tumbled onto the street. Soon, it exploded and, in an instant, flames covered the entire circumference of a hundred meters from the explosion. The ground was also immediately burned into ashes.

"Everyone, run." Suddenly someone shouted loudly.

Because even the roof of the restaurant were burning with blue flames, the rocks that the restaurant were composed of and those defensive barriers have absolutely no means of resistance. Easily, the Blue Heavenly Flames have burned everything down.

As if he had gone mad, that Great Martial Uncle rushed out of the restaurant.

What he saw with a single glance.

As far as the eye can see, covering everything, the entire Reef Yellow Star was raining fireballs composed of Blue Heavenly Flames. Boundless amount… densely packed. There was nowhere safe.

Seeing this scene, this 'Great Martial Uncle' stood there expressionlessly. He knew that it was impossible for even experts of the Immortal Emperor level to send out this much Blue Heavenly Flames at once. In fact, even the sixteen Immortal Emperors who set up the great formation array were only able to send out this much Blue Heavenly Flames with

the help of the great formation array and after absorbing the Cosmic Energies.

“Blue Heavenly Flames, this much Blue Heavenly Flames. Could it be, could it be that they really used the ‘Refining Flames’ of the Sealing Element Refining Flames Array?” Great Martial Uncle started to tremble. Within his eyes were surprise and fear.

“Who is it, who is it that’s crazy to such extreme, who is it that’s so savage? Refining Flames, Refining Flames, are you to refine this entire planet, refine the millions of Immortals, and over a hundred millions of cultivators?” An extremely loud bellow, enough to shout himself hoarse, was being shouted from from this Great Martial Uncle’s mouth.

A Blue Heavenly Flame came crashing down directly on this Great Martial Uncle.

An Immortal Sword appeared in the Great Martial Uncle’s hand. With a sword strike, he struck back that Blue Heavenly Flame. As a level eight Golden Immortal, even when faced with Blue Heavenly Flames, it was still not that easy for him to die.

“Who is it? Who exactly is it?!” Angry bellows sounded from other areas of the city.

Countless amount of Immortals and countless amount of cultivators were in frantic rage!

The person who set up this large formation array wanted to kill them; and not only them, but rather all of the people in this entire planet. Such viciousness and mercilessness had caused these Immortals who have been overcome with feelings of despair to grow frantically angry!

……

Angry bellows rose and fell in succession from the entire Reef Yellow Star. The cultivators were unable to resist the Blue Heavenly Flames and died immediately. Even the Heavenly Immortals died on the spot.

Only the Golden Immortals were able to resist for a moment.

However, the Golden Immortals knew that they were only able to resist for a moment and that once the Blue Heavenly Flames surrounded them… they would also undoubtedly die.

Anger! Despair! Hysteria!

"Who is it?! Who exactly is it?!!!!"

The desperate Golden Immortals were roaring in anger. Even the strongest person in the entire Reef Yellow Star was merely a level nine Golden Immortal. (Other than Qin Yu.) Against the endless amount of Blue Heavenly Flames, they were simply unable to resist them.

The roars of the Golden Immortals resounded through heaven and earth. Emperor Yu, Mu Yan and Zhi Bai who are high up in the space above the Reef Yellow Star were also able to hear them clearly.

Immortal Emperor Mu Yan had a very complicated expression on his face. As he heard the numerous bellows of despair and the hatred within those voices, his heart also slightly trembled. As for the Green Blooded Sword Immortal Zhi Bai, he had pulled back his eyes.

As for Emperor Yu…

His face was completely emotionless. However, there was instead a slight excitement in his eyes.

"What a large resentment. You all can resent all you want. Unfortunately, even till death, you still won't know who killed you." Emperor Yu was not swayed in the slightest. "Qin Yu, I have even buried an entire planet with you, you should die happily now."

……

A speck of sand in the Reef Yellow Star. It was precisely what the Jiang Lan's Realm had turned into.

Within the Jiang Lan's Realm.

Qin Yu had already taken Little Niu Wa out from the Qingyu Immortal Mansion and into the Jiang Lan's Realm. Little Niu Wa was still unconscious. Qin Yu didn't know how to explain the situation to him after he wake up.

"It's all because of me." Qin Yu was filled with guilt.

Suddenly—

"Huh, fire?" Qin Yu sensed that the Jiang Lan's Realm was being burned by the Blue Heavenly Flames. He was unable to refrain from feeling strange.

Qin Yu's Immortal Awareness started to spread out from the Jiang Lan's Realm. In a short moment, it encompassed half of the Reef Yellow Star. What he saw caused him to shiver and his eyes to redden.

That extremely big Reef Yellow Star was one tenth of its former size. All the other places were burned into nothingness. Under the Blue Heavenly Flames, those rocks and so on were burned so bad that there was not even any ashes left.

"Who is it? Who is it that wanted to kill us?" "Who exactly is it? Who is it?"

The angry roars were still resounding unceasingly in the skies above the Reef Yellow Star. Several hundred Golden Immortals with strong powers were still flying in the skies. Every one of them were filled with a malevolent expression. Their gaze was filled with intention to kill.

Frantic. Hysteria.

The struggle before death!

The angry roars have caused Qin Yu to shiver in his heart.

He have never anticipated for Emperor Yu to be thus ruthless. When he was on the Blue Snow Star, Emperor Yu was unable to find him and

ultimately only dispatched people to monitor him. However this time… Emperor Yu actually wanted to burn down the entire planet.

"Emperor Yu, Emperor Yu…" Qin Yu's mind was in a chaos.

The frantic yells of those several hundred Golden Immortals have caused Qin Yu to rage, to surge. He was surging with guilt toward everyone in the planet, extreme hatred toward Emperor Yu and hatred toward himself!

An entire planet, the Reef Yellow Star that was even larger than his own home planet.

How many cultivators, how many Immortals were in there? However… they are all dead or about to die. Furthermore, they were burned into nothingness by the Blue Heavenly Flames; not even their ashes remained.

Under the burning flames of the Blue Heavenly Flames, the remaining couple hundred Golden Immortals all started to fall and die. However, their angry bellows continued to echo in the Sealing Element Refining Flames Array.

The humongous Reef Yellow Star started to grow smaller and smaller. At this moment, it was only as big as a single mountain. However, under the burning flames of the Blue Heavenly Flames, this mountain sized Reef Yellow Star was still growing smaller little by little.

Eight Golden Immortals.

These eight Golden Immortals, seven of them were level nine Golden Immortals and the other one was a level eight Golden Immortal. These eight Golden Immortals were still struggling. They had already flew as close as possible to the net of light.

"Who is it? Who exactly is it that killed us?"

These eight Golden Immortals were shouting furiously toward the net of light.

There was only a final obsession in the hearts of these eight Golden Immortals — to know who the murderer was. They knew that they have no hopes of obtaining revenge. However, they still wanted to know who exactly it was that killed them.

In the sky up atmospheric skies, Emperor Yu's group were looking at these final eight Golden Immortals.

"A bunch of ants." Emperor Yu's voice was ice-cold. He then immediately ordered. "The Reef Yellow Star was surprisingly still this big. Those are mostly top quality ores, it is already very hard to refine them with the Blue Heavenly Flames; execute the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames!"

The sixteen Immortal Emperors all accepted the orders.

Experts at the level of Heavenly Immortals have regular Heavenly Flame as their Nascent Soul's True Flame. And those experts at the level of Golden Immortals, their True Flame was the Blue Heavenly Flame. As for Immortal Emperor level experts, their True Flame was the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flame.

Even for Immortal Emperors, they only possessed a small amount of Extremely Silent Heavenly Flame within their body.

The sixteen Immortal Emperors was only able to create a large lump of Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames with the assistance of the Sealing Element Refining Flame Array that borrowed the power of Cosmic Energies.

The complexion of these sixteen Immortal Emperors all started to turn somewhat reddened. They executed hand seals in succession. Threads of blurry golden flames were being shot out from their palms. At the same time, the entire Sealing Element Refining Flames Array also started to tremble. The Cosmic Energies started to frantically gather toward the Sealing Element Refining Flames Array.

The internal flame was colored gold and the external flame was colored blue.

That was precisely the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames.

One by one, Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames were shot out from the net of light. Several hundred Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames were shot out in succession from the net of light. At the same time, the net of light was also absorbing Cosmic Energies to brew the next group of Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames.

"It's, it's the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames!" The final eight Golden Immortals were dumbstruck.

"Kill them." Emperor Yu ordered.

The sixteen Immortal Emperors who controlled the great formation array immediately controlled the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames to surround the eight Golden Immortals. Even if the eight Golden Immortals were to once again flee for their lives, they were still unable to run faster than the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames. Their Immortal Swords were burned and melted by the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames.

With the body of Golden Immortals, when confronted with Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames, they possessed no strength to resist and was immediately burned into nothingness. Even their Nascent Souls were melted into a liquid. After the energy within their Nascent Souls were completely consumed, it was also burned into nothingness.

"Who exactly is it that killed us?"

The final roar sounded. The final Golden Immortal was also killed. Even death… they did not know who the killer was.

And at this moment, several hundred Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames have covered that little mountain from all sides. That little mountain was what remained of the entire Reef Yellow Star after being burned and refined by the Blue Heavenly Flames.

"Chi Chi ———————- with an frightening speed, that little mountain was rapidly reducing in size. After a short moment of time, the Sealing

Element Refining Flames Array once again sent out a new round of Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames.

The volume of the little mountain was rapidly decreasing.

Finally, it turned to the size of a common house. Gradually… this house sized lump continued to grow smaller. At the same time, it also started to turn into a liquid and started to drip in all directions…. after finally refining it completely, the liquid was merely the size of half a house.

"Your Majesty, those liquid are materials that could be refined into Top Quality Immortal Swords. The most we they can be refined to was liquid, it was impossible to completely refine them." Said Mu Yan.

In order to refine a Top Quality Immortal Sword, the flame that was needed was precisely the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames.

"Where is Qin Yu's Divine Artifact? That Qingyu Immortal Mansion was certainly unable to resist the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames; Qin Yu ought to be dead. However, his Divine Artifacts would not be melted by the flames, where are his Divine Artifacts?" Emperor Yu carefully used his Immortal Awareness to inspect the large chunk of liquid that was being burned by the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames. "The Divine Artifacts did not appear, it signals that Qin Yu still didn't die."

"Could it be that the Qingyu Immortal Mansion was not burned?" A cold smile appeared on Emperor Yu's face. "Even if it didn't manage to get burned, it was still definitely in that lump of liquid."

Chapter 66

Emperor Yu's Immortal Awareness was carefully inspecting every liquid droplet. However, he didn't know that the Jiang Lan's Realm had already been turned into a liquid droplet by Qin Yu. Emperor Yu was carefully inspecting everything, his expression had gradually turned pale.

……

"The characteristic of a droplet are very hard to imitate. As it moved, its form was constantly changing." Qin Yu was trying his hardest to control the change in the appearance of the Jiang Lan's Realm. As the water droplet touched other droplets, deformation would occur. Qin Yu needed to change the Jiang Lan's Realm whenever that happen.

All in all, to change into a liquid is a lot harder than changing into a solid.

Qin Yu was able to clearly sense Emperor Yu's Immortal Awareness carefully examining everything. In order to not be discovered, this was the only thing that Qin Yu could do.

……

"Withdraw the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames!" Emperor Yu suddenly commanded.

At once, the sixteen Immortal Emperors obeyed the order and stopped. One by one, the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames withdrew from that lump of liquid. After losing the burning of the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames, those liquid immediately started to condense into a solid.

"Haha… Qin Yu, what a Qin Yu ah. Let me see how you're going to escape?" Emperor Yu displayed an excited smile.

He immediately rushed toward the light net of the Sealing Element Refining Flame Array. The sixteen Immortal Emperors immediately allowed Emperor Yu to pass through. In a moment, Emperor Yu had flew next to that lump of liquid. "Qin Yu, you can stop hiding, I know that you can hear me." Emperor Yu had an extremely confident expression.

"You turned the Qingyu Immortal Mansion into a droplet and were even changing the property of it according to the characteristic of water droplets, that's certainly astonishing. I also didn't manage to discover

you all this time… Unfortunately, I suddenly removed the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames and the other droplets immediately solidified. Amongst all these water droplets, there was only one that solidified a bit slower. Although the time was very short, but it was easily detected by my Immortal Awareness."

Within the Jiang Lan's Realm.

Qin Yu felt helpless.

No matter how fast a person's reaction was, it is unable to compare to that of the natural reaction of a liquid. When the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames were removed, those liquid droplets instinctively solidified. By the time Qin Yu reacted, his reaction speed was already a bit slower.

Although it were merely a moment slower, but with Emperor Yu's Immortal Awareness, it was easily distinguished.

"Emperor Yu, you are certainly amazing. That's right, I have been discovered by you. However, so what if I am? You think that you can catch me?" Qin Yu did not care at all. Jiang Lan's Realm was a Divine Artifact, Qin Yu was confident in its defense.

To destroy a Divine Artifact was an extremely difficult matter.

Divine Artifact, as its name implies, are weapons refined in the Divine Realm. People of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm wanted to break it? That's extremely difficult.

"Haha… Qin Yu, could it be that you think that the Qingyu Immortal Mansion could protect you?" Emperor Yu's tone was filled with disdain.

Qin Yu was slightly startled. Qinyu Immortal Mansion?

Immediately after, Qin Yu realized that even till now Emperor Yu was still thinking that he was hiding in the Qingyu Immortal Mansion. Emperor Yu didn't know about the existence of the Jiang Lan's Realm at all.

"Immortal Emperor Ni Yang, I didn't even consider him to be extremely powerful back in the days. However, never did I expect that, before his death, he would increase the defense of the Qingyu Immortal Mansion to a level that even the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames were unable to burn through it. Worthy of admiration, truly worthy of admiration."

Emperor Yu said indifferently. "However, Qin Yu you shouldn't be happy too quick. Even that Divine Armor of yours, the Black Frozen Snow, I was still able to break through it. Let alone this Qingyu Immortal Mansion of yours."

Qin Yu was startled.

Break through a Divine Armor?

"Back then granny Yin Hua had said that there are no less than ten people in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm that could break through my Divine Armor. It would appear that this Emperor Yu was one of them." Qin Yu grew a bit worried.

The Divine Armor is a Divine Artifact. Jiang Lan's Realm is also a Divine Artifact. Would Emperor Yu be able to break through that?

Qin Yu was confused. In order to break a Divine Artifact, the people of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm could only use another Divine Artifact. At the same time, the user of the Divine Artifact must have enough power to display the attack power of the Divine Artifact.

Back in the Blue Snow Star, in order to hide his identity, Emperor Yu had only used the Thunder God's Hammer. The power of the Thunder God's Hammer was not considered to be large. Thus, it was naturally unable to break through Qin Yu's Divine Armor.

However, Emperor Yu's true weapon — Great Emperor's Sword, was a weapon of the same rank as the Divine Sword Sky Piercer.

Great Emperor's Sword was a mid quality Divine Weapon. With Emperor Yu's strength that surpassed Qin Yu's, he was absolutely able to break through Qin Yu's Divine Armor with the Great Emperor's

Sword. After all, the Divine Armor was unable to fully exert its defense when being worn by Qin Yu.

“Could Emperor Yu be able to break through the Jiang Lan’s Realm? Uncle Lan had also not told me exactly what level Divine Artifact this Jiang Lan’s Realm was.” Qin Yu grew puzzled.

However, he had forgotten.

That with his current power, he was merely able to open the first layer of Jiang Lan’s Realm. Would the Jiang Lan’s Realm be an ordinary Divine Artifact?

“Break!”

With a loud shout, Emperor Yu held the Great Emperor’s Sword in his hand as he pierce through the air. That thrust was so strong that it was able to break apart top quality Immortal Weapons easily. The tip of the Great Emperor’s Sword just happened to thrusted at the speck of solid that the Jiang Lan’s Realm had turned into.

That speck of solid was green colored.

As the Great Emperor’s Sword was thrusted at it, the Jiang Lan’s Realm unexpectedly did not shudder in the slightest.

Emperor Yu’s face that was previously filled with confidence had instead turned to one of shock.

“How could this be?” Emperor Yu was extremely shocked. That thrust of his was at least eighty percent of his strength. Even if it was the Divine Armor, Black Frozen Snow, would also likely be close to breaking. However, this Qingyu Immortal Mansion, why did it not have any reaction?

Qin Yu who was in the Jiang Lan’s Realm took a deep sigh of relief.

“Impossible, Qin Yu, what exactly did Immortal Emperor Ni Yang did to the Qingyu Immortal Mansion? How is it possible for it to withstand

against my Great Emperor's Sword?" Unable to understand, Emperor Yu instead asked Qin Yu.

Qin Yu's heart started to calm down.

He randomly fabricated a lie. He still didn't want others to know about the existence of the Jiang Lan's Realm yet. "Emperor Yu, Immortal Emperor had no choice but to face death because of you all. However, before he died, senior Immortal Emperor Ni Yang instead came to a comprehension and created an extremely powerful defensive barrier. You want to break through that? In your dreams."

"A defensive barrier that he came to comprehension before his death?" Emperor Yu was filled with amazement. "This Ni Yang was truly amazing for him to actually create such an outstanding defensive barrier."

No matter who Emperor Yu asked, it was still impossible for this lie to be broken.

Afterall, even the White Haired Blood Devil Xiu Yileng, although he was only attacking Qin Yu's Qingyu Immortal Mansion, was unable to break through the defensive barrier. Thus, he naturally didn't know about the true defensive power of the Qingyu Immortal Mansion.

"A defensive barrier that Ni Yang came to a comprehension and created on his deathbed. No matter how strong that is, it can't be that strong." Reaching this point, how could Emperor Yu possibly give up?

He held up the Great Emperor's Sword.

Rows of Golden Light were being emitted from the Great Emperor's Sword.

At the same time, Emperor Yu was executing numerous hand seals with his left hand. A marvelous golden talisman seal was shot toward the Great Emperor's Sword from Emperor Yu's hand. The golden light of the Great Emperor's Sword grew even more dazzling. However,

Emperor Yu still haven't attacked. He was continuously storing up the attack power.

"Come at me if you have the skills." Qin Yu was filled with confidence. "That sword strike from you earlier did not even cause even the slightest effect to the Jiang Lan's Realm. Even if you were to increase your power by ten-fold, it was still impossible for you to break through the Jiang Lan's Realm. Uncle Lan's Jiang Lan's Realm's defense was truly amazing… I truly wonder what level Divine Artifact this Jiang Lan's Realm is."

Having received an attack, Qin Yu already had an understanding of the Jiang Lan's Realm's defense.

Emperor Yu wanted to break it? He's far from capable.

Emperor Yu's complexion started to turn red. The golden light of the Great Emperor's Sword that he held had already grew to an incomparable level of brightness. At the same time, the Great Emperor's Sword was trembling unceasingly. It was as if it wanted to fly out from Emperor Yu's hand.

Emperor Yu knew that this was the maximum attack power that he was able to display with the Great Emperor's Sword. All of the energies were completely bonded together. At the same time, talisman seals were used to create a regulated entity; causing the attack power to grow even more powerful.

If the energies within the Great Emperor's Sword were to spread out, it was enough to destroy a planet. However, these energies were currently condensed together.

"Break apart!!!"

Following a bellow!

The Great Emperor's Sword had turned into an extremely thin golden ray. Ferociously, it was shot at the green speck.

"Bang!"

The Jiang Lan's Realm was still not damaged in the slightest.

Qin Yu who was inside the Jiang Lan's Realm had a cold smile. "Could it be that this was your strongest attack? Unfortunately, Jiang Lan's Realm was not even damaged in the slightest. You want to break through the Jiang Lan's Realm? You're far from capable."

Emperor Yu's expression changed. A sweet sensation was felt in his throat as a trace of blood escaped from the corner of his mouth.

Emperor Yu was injured.

"What a strong defense, even that Divine Armor didn't have such a strong defense." Emperor Yu had a ashen complexion. Although he had trapped Qin Yu, but he was completely unable to do anything to Qin Yu.

×××

Within the Jiang Lan's Realm.

Qin Yu now no longer cared about Emperor Yu who was outside. He knew… that Emperor Yu cannot do anything to the Jiang Lan's Realm.

Qin Yu wave his sleeve back and the Qingyu Immortal Mansion appeared on the green grounds of the Jiang Lan's Realm. At the same time, Qin Yu took out four people from the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas — Kong Lan, Tu Gang, Tang Meng and Wan'er.

"Paying our respect to the master." The four bowed simultaneously.

Qin Yu nodded and said. "Kong Lan, I have a matter to request of you four."

"Master please speak." As the chief of the second layer of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas, Kong Lan was naturally the leader of the four.

Qin Yu pointed at the unconscious little Niu Wa and said. "That Emperor Yu, in order to catch me, had already burned down the entire

Reef Yellow Star. This little Niu Wa was the only survivor. I have here a method of cultivation, you four are to temporary help me teach him."

The current Qin Yu did not have time at all to teach little Niu Wa.

The education at the time when one's a child was very important. Qin Yu did not wish for little Niu Wa to still have the temperament of a child after he grew older.

"Usually Wan'er would take charge of little Niu Wa's everyday life. Tu Gang and Tang Meng were to be in charge of teaching cultivation attacks and so on. You guys are also to teach him some interaction between people and so on. Kong Lan… you are to supervise and plan everything." Said Qin Yu directly.

"Yes, master." The four immediately accepted the orders.

"You all can just live in the Qingyu Immortal Mansion, if there's a matter, you can just send me a transmission." With a movement of Qin Yu's intention, the inside of the entire Jiang Lan's Realm have changed. The green grounds that Qin Yu was currently at had already separated itself completely from the surroundings.

Without Qin Yu's permission, it was also impossible for Kong Lan and them to see him.

This green ground was the location where Qin Yu was about to train at.

"Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas, in order to open the third layer, one needed the strength of a level one Immortal Emperor." Qin Yu grasped the scroll in his hand. He felt very helpless in his heart. He had already attempted to open the third layer.

However, his strength was still insufficient. The mid level Black Hole Realm's strength was only close to that of a level nine Golden Immortal. There was still a large gap between it and a level one Immortal Emperor.

Qin Yu sat cross-legged on the green ground.

"At the very least, I would cultivate all the way till the late level Black Hole Realm and open the third layer of the Ten Thousand Beasts Scroll. I wonder what kind of Demon Emperors are in the third layer of the Ten Thousand Beasts Scroll and how strong their attack power are?"

Suddenly, Qin Yu's gaze grew cold. "Never did I expect that this Emperor Yu is still not giving up." That was because he had sensed that his Jiang Lan's Realm was being frantically attacked by numerous Immortal Emperors.

……

A speck of green.

Surrounding that speck was more than a dozen Immortal Emperors. These Immortal Emperors were all Emperor Yu's elite subordinates. Some of them have rushed over from the other two planets. After all, since Qin Yu had arrived at the Reef Yellow Star, the traps laid in the other two planets have became useless.

Emperor Yu had a slightly ugly expression.

"Whoever managed to break through this green speck, I will bestow upon him a Divine Artifact." Emperor Yu's orders resounded in their ears again. Although Divine Artifacts are precious, but these Immortal Emperors that possessed their own special techniques instead only looked at each other helplessly.

Earlier, more than a dozen Immortal Emperors tested it out themselves in succession. They frantically attacked this tiny speck of green!

They even attacked the speck of green together with Emperor Yu. However, they were still unable to do anything to it.

"Your Majesty, how could the Qingyu Immortal Mansion possess such a defense?" Immortal Emperor Mu Yan's face was filled with an astonished expression.

Emperor Yu's expression was also ashen. He said cold and matter-of-factly. "That's merely what that Qin Yu said. As to whether or not that's actually the Qingyu Immortal Mansion, that's still up for debate. However, if this green speck wasn't the Qingyu Immortal Mansion, then what could it be?"

In the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, no one have ever heard of a Divine Artifact with a spatial area within it.

Jiang Lan's Realm was completely different from all the storage pocket type Divine Artifacts. Although storage pocket type Divine Artifacts are very precious, they were only able to store objects. No matter what, they were unable to store people; unless it's a corpses!

Those who don't have the concept of spatial area type Divine Artifacts, how could they imagine a spatial area type Divine Artifact?

"If it's not the Qingyu Immortal Mansion, then what is it?" All of the Immortal Emperors felt helpless.

"Emperor Yu, even after death, Immortal Emperor Ni Yang is still stronger than you. That Qingyu Immortal Mansion that he created, it is impossible for you to break through it." Qin Yu's voice sounded from the green speck. This caused the whole bunch of Immortal Emperors to look toward the green speck.

Emperor Yu tried his hardest to suppress his anger. He said. "Qing Yu, you need not continue to stubbornly resist. I will give you a final opportunity, as long as you immediately come out of the Qingyu Immortal Mansion and hand over the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas and the Bewitching God Painting, I will spare your life. The Divine Armor and the Divine Sword Sky Piercer would be yours. I, Emperor Yu, will certainly accomplish what I said!"

Qin Yu heard those words and didn't know what to say.

"Emperor Yu, you're going to spare my life? Haha… I'll be in the Qingyu Immortal Mansion, if you have the ability, then come in and catch me. You can't even break through the Qingyu Immortal Mansion

yet you're here acting all high-sounding as if your heart was so broad and wide. Don't you forget about how the millions upon millions of cultivators of the Reef Yellow Star died!" Said Qin Yu. The later words of his also contained within them anger.

Emperor Yu was angry to the extreme, however, he smiled. "Millions upon millions of cultivators of the Reef Yellow Star? That's right, there are millions upon millions of cultivators and I killed them all. What about it? Could it be that you want revenge? With you who only knew about hiding and fleeing? Revenge? Haha…"

Even if Emperor Yu was angry, he still must incite Qin Yu to come out.

"Emperor Yu, remember that it's not that I won't take my revenge but instead that the time is not yet right." Said Qin Yu coldly. After saying those words, he stopped responding to any words that Emperor Yu said.

Inside the Jiang Lan's Realm.

Qin Yu sat cross-legged and started to calmly train.

Chapter 67

No matter what disaster falls upon the Jiang Lan's Realm from the outside world, Qin Yu would still not care about it. The current Qin Yu was wholeheartedly training.

Within the third layer space of Qin Yu's soul's Earthly Soul Realm.

Qin Yu's awareness took the shape of a person, it was continuously executing series after series of hand seals. The 'Three Souls Nine Refinements' have a total of a hundred and eight hand seals. There were thirty six hand seals for each the Mortal Soul Realm, Earthly Soul Realm and the Heavenly Soul Realm.

Currently, Qin Yu was practicing the thirty six hand seals of the Earthly Soul Realm. With his current soul's power, Qin Yu was only able to

execute twenty four hand seals at a stretch. When Qin Yu become able to execute all thirty six hand seals at a stretch, it would be the time when he successfully completed the entire Earthly Soul Realm.

Time passed by.

The amount of hand seals Qin Yu was able to execute at a single stretch turned from the original twenty four to twenty five and then to twenty six…

Within the Qingyu Immortal Mansion.

A robust youngster had turned his whole body into a mirage. He was frantically attacking Kong Lan. Kong Lan, merely using only a single hand, casually and easily stopped all of the robust youngster's attacks.

"Eldest Master, let's rest for a while." The robust youngster kneeled to the ground with a single knee.

"Big brother, let him rest for a bit. He is only at the Kongming stage." A beautiful white clothed woman walked over. It was Tan Meng. At this moment, Tan Meng was holding a plate on her hand. On the plate was a single fruit.

Qingyu Immortal Mansion was originally a place that with a lot of fruit trees; and now, the fruit trees were transported to the surroundings by Tan Meng.

"Second master." The robust youngster's eyes shined as he saw Tan Meng. Rapidly, he ran to her. He picked up that fruit and immediately gnaw down on it.

"Second master, when would master Qin Yu come out?" The robust youth suddenly asked.

"Niu Wa, do not be anxious, master is still cultivating." Said Tan Meng while smiling. This robust youngster was precisely the older Niu Wa. Because the amount of Elemental Spirit Energy within the Jiang Lan's Realm was ten times of the outside world and adding on the fact that

Niu Wa was originally a child of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, his aptitude was a lot better than the children of the Mortal Realm. In merely a dozen or so years, he have already reached the Kongming stage.

With Tan Meng, Wan'er, Tu Gang and Kong Lan accompanying and educating him, although Niu Wa still remembered the calamity from his childhood, but he was instead very optimistic. He only remembered that his main enemy was Emperor Yu.

"Boom!"

A cyan colored Heavenly Thunder stuck down from the sky. A robust man was holding a battle knife as he ruthlessly hack it toward the thunder. His slash hacked away more than half of the power of the thunder. The rest of the Heavenly Thunder hit his body. This robust man's complexion merely grew a little bit red.

"Nine-in-Nine Heavenly Tribulation is only that strong." The robust man laughed.

That Heavenly Thunder from earlier was already the final Heavenly Thunder of the Nine-in-Nine Heavenly Tribulation.

"Niu Wa, don't be complacent, this Nine-in-Nine Heavenly Tribulation of yours wasn't powerful. The Nine-in-Nine Heavenly Tribulations of Divine Beasts are a lot stronger than yours. Your Nine-in-Nine Heavenly Tribulation was merely only at the strength of a regular cultivator's." Kong Lan walked over.

In this year, Qin Yu had already cultivated for thirty years.

Fifty years, eighty years, a hundred years…

×××

Sealing Element Refining Flames Array have been maintained the whole time. Those sixteen Immortal Emperors who set up the array were also sitting around in the skies. Fortunately,not a lot of energy was needed in

order to maintain the large formation array. However, these sixteen Immortal Emperors were still very tired.

That's because ten years have already passed.

Inside the Sealing Element Refining Flame Arrays.

A group of Immortal Emperors under Emperor Yu were standing next to that speck of green. All these years, they were unable to do anything to that speck of green. As for Emperor Yu himself, he was instead not present. No one knew where he went go.

Suddenly, two people appeared from the Cosmic Space.

The first person was precisely Emperor Yu donned in a purple gown. As for the second person, it was a white clothed beautiful woman. Between the brows of this girl was a little bit of golden light. She was giving off a kind of repressive feeling.

"Xi'er, it's over there."

Emperor Yu was holding that white clothed woman's hand and flying toward the location of the Sealing Element Refining Flames Array.

"Feng Yu, you truly are ruthless, the entire Reef Yellow Star was burned into nothingness; did you know that… as this matter was spread out and with you all staying here for all these years, I reckon that the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm knew that it was you who who caused this massacre." Said the white clothed woman helplessly.

Emperor Yu smiled indifferently; he said. ""Xi'er, when did you also start to care about those opinions? Wasn't the purpose of our lives to attain power so that we can ascend to the Divine Realm?"

The white clothed woman also smiled indifferently. "Cruelness of the method doesn't matter; however, the way you did it causes too much influence. Back then, Lin Yin went mad and destroyed a planet after his son died. No one say much about it. You, on the other hand, destroyed a planet because you wanted to catch someone."

As the two were speaking, they had already passed through the Sealing Element Refining Flames Array.

Seeing Emperor Yu and the white clothed girl coming over, how would the sixteen Immortal Emperors setting up the formation array dared block their path? They had already created a path for them.

As for the Immortal Emperors that are within the Sealing Element Refining Flames Array, when they saw that Emperor Yu came with the white clothed woman hand in hand, they were unable to refrain their astonishment.

“The Mystic Emperor actually came together with His Majesty?” Zhi Bai sent a voice transmission to Immortal Emperor Mu Yan who was next to him.

Immortal Emperor Mu Yan also nodded, he replied via voice transmission. “His Majesty was certainly amazing. He had got into such a huge fight with the Mystic Emperor but now he managed to coax her back again. However, as they are husband and wife, no matter how big of a fight they get into, they would still not reach the stage of separation.”

“For the Bewitching God Painting, His Majesty apologized to the Mystic Emperor; what a rare occurrence.” Zhi Bai gasped in admiration.

That white clothed woman was precisely one of the three big shots of the Immortal Realm, Mystic Emperor. The Mystic Emperor and Emperor Yu were husband and wife; it’s just that the two of them both possessed very strong subordinates and are both very strong-minded. When the two of them started to fight, neither admitted defeat and thus they separated.

This time, in order to obtain the Bewitching God Painting, Emperor Yu actually went and apologized. As for the Mystic Emperor…. having received face and, at the same time, she was also very interested in the Bewitching God Painting, she naturally decided to come with Emperor Yu.

When comparing strength, Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor were on par.

Furthermore, the two of them were also companions. When they join hands, their strengths doubles.

“Feng Yu, is this green speck the ‘Qingyu Immortal Mansion’ that you spoke of?” The Mystic Emperor glanced at that green speck. She pointed at it and asked.

Emperor Yu nodded and said. “That’s right, I tried every possible method and was still unable to break through it. The only thing I can do is find your help.”

“You would only come find me when you reach such a point; normally, you even refused to look at me.” Mystic Emperor gave a cold humph and said. Emperor Yu immediately felt bitter in his heart, he really wanted to slap his own face.

The Immortal Emperors nearby were all snickering in their hearts. However, they didn’t dare to display even the slightest smile on their face.

“You all withdraw first.” Shouted Emperor Yu to the surrounding Immortal Emperors.

““Yes, Your Majesty.” These Immortal Emperors all flew away. Following their departure, Emperor Yu displayed a smile as he looked toward the Mystic Emperor. “Xi’er, is it not enough for me to apologize for my wrongdoings? Let’s break apart this Qingyu Immortal Mansion first.”

Mystic Emperor started smiling. She nodded and said. “Fine, you best not forget about what you promised me.”

Emperor Yu felt bitter in his heart.

In order to ask Xuan Xi to come here, he promised Xuan Xi a thing: This time, the Divine Artifacts on Qin Yu, the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas

would be Emperor Yu's. The Divine Armor and the Divine Sword, Sky Piercer, would be the Mystic Emperor's. As for the Bewitching God Painting, the two of them would share it. At the same time… Emperor Yu must also serve the Mystic Emperor for a thousand years.

A thousand years, and Emperor Yu must also serve her personally.

"Let's start then." Urged Emperor Yu.

"Mn." Mystic Emperor nodded. The Great Emperor's Sword appeared in Emperor Yu's hand. As for Xuan Xi, a jade green colored long sword appeared in her hand. This long sword appeared to have water flowing through it; it looked very special. This jade green colored long sword was Mystic Emperor's weapon — Divine Sword, Flowing Great Sword.

Great Emperor's Sword, Flowing Great Sword.

They were Divine Swords the two of them obtained together.

Xuan Xi and Emperor Yu glanced at each other and then they closed their eyes simultaneously.

At the same time, the Great Emperor's Sword and the Flowing Great Sword soared to the sky. The hand seals that Emperor Yu and Xuan Xi were executing with their hands were exactly the same. Finally, they even softly spoke special chants. The Great Emperor's Sword and the Flowing Great Sword started to shine brilliantly.

One was gold and the other was jade green.

Suddenly —

Emperor Yu and Xuan Xi who were standing there non-moving actually started to rotate. As if the space was shifting, the location of the two were constantly switching. At the same time, the Great Emperor's Sword and the Flowing Great Sword combined together. An extremely sharp Sword Aura was soaring in the skies.

The Great Emperor's Sword and the Flowing Great Sword combined into one. They became the High Quality Divine Weapon, 'Matchless Great Sword.'

"Is that the legendary Matchless Great Sword?" Green Blood Sword Immortal Zhi Bai who stood outside of the Sealing Soul Refining Flames Arrays watched the scene with a completely astonished expression.

The emission of the sword aura had distorted the entire space. Zhi Bai, Immortal Emperor Mu Yan and the rest were unable to clearly see Xuan Xi and Emperor Yu.

"Break!"

As if simultaneously, the shouts sounded. It was Emperor Yu and Xuan Xi's shouts.

"Space Crack!" Shocked, Immortal Emperor Mu Yan shouted.

A tiny black crack appeared. That misty and indistinct looking sword, the Matchless Great Sword, was thrust directly at that green speck. The entire space started to shake. "Klang!" The Matchless Great sword had once again separated into two long swords — the Great Emperor's Sword and the Flowing Great Sword.

Emperor Yu and Mystic Emperor both caught their respective swords. Their complexions were very pale.

"How could this be?" Emperor Yu looked at that still unchanged speck of green. His expression was very unsightly. "Xi'er, with the two of us acting together, our strength was most definitely that of a level nine Immortal Emperor. On top of that, we have the power of the High Quality Divine Weapon, Matchless Great Sword. How can we not break through that?"

Xuan Xi looked at that green speck and started to frown.

“Feng Yu, have you noticed that this speck of green did not even move from from its original position after receiving our attack?” Xuan Xi noticed an area of confusion.

Emperor Yu also noticed this.

Even if its defense was to be very strong, but to receive such a powerful attack, at the very least it should have knocked flying. However, this speck of green did not even move. Unfortunately… how could Emperor Yu and Xuan Xi possibly knew about the powerfulness of the Jiang Lan’s Realm?

Their attack?

Even if it was to be ten times stronger, Jiang Lan’s Realm could still easily strip away all of the attack power.

xxxxxxxxx

Inside the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

Qin Yu was still calmly training. Qin Yu had already trained for close to two hundred years now. Even little Niu Wa had cultivated and trained all the way up to the level four Heavenly Immortal level now. However, Qin Yu was still training.

Inside the third layer of the his soul’s Earthly Soul Realm.

Qin Yu was able to execute thirty five Hand Seals at a single stretch now. Every time he tried to execute all thirty six Hand Seals at a single stretch, he would always fail them. However, Qin Yu continued to persevere and train.

Finally, Qin Yu was able to execute all thirty six Hand Seals at a single stretch.

Qin Yu’s soul’s Earthly Soul Realm’s space started to tremble. Qin Yu’s awareness directly ascended from the Earthly Soul Realm into the first layer of the Heavenly Soul Realm.

Qin Yu's eyes were suddenly opened.

"I've succeeded." Qin Yu stood up from the green ground. He calculated in his heart and immediately knew the amount of time his training took. "It's been two hundred years, it's true that the further down the training, the longer it would be."

Qin Yu's Immortal Awareness was spread out from the Jiang Lan's Realm.

"Sure enough, Emperor Yu and them are still outside." Qin Yu had a cold smile and then stopped caring about those people.

"Your Majesty, it's Qin Yu's Immortal Awareness." All of the Immortal Emperors present sensed Qin Yu's Immortal Awareness. Immediately, they, including Emperor Yu, grew into a burst of restlessness. Afterwards, Qin Yu there was no longer any Qin Yu's Immortal Awareness spreading out.

As for the Mystic Emperor Xuan Xi, after the failure from last time, she had already left. She didn't have the time to waste here.

Within the Jiang Lan's Realm, the Elemental Spirit Energy once again started to fluctuate. A large amount of Elemental Spirit Energy was being absorbed by Qin Yu's body. It was as if Qin Yu was being surrounded by an invisible vortex.

Since his soul realm level had already reached Heavenly Soul Realm, Qin Yu naturally began to absorb a large amount of Elemental Spirit Energy and began to train. An amount of Elemental Spirit Energy so much that it was enough to cover the whole sky were rushing into Qin Yu's Black Hole. They were unceasingly being refined into pure essence.

A whole eighteen hours! After absorbing energies for eighteen hours, Qin Yu's Black Hole finally started to shudder. Qin Yu was also able to sense that… on the other side of the Black Hole Channel, that flour paste space, the energy within the two or three meters wide area that belonged to him started to fluctuate.

After a short period of time.

A Golden Ring of Light that was even bigger than the previous two Golden Rings of Light flew out from the other side of the Black Hole Channel. It flew past the one third distance, the two third distance and all the way to the end of the Black Hole Channel.

The Golden Ring of Light later assimilated with the Black Hole. Like a circular hoop, it binded the Black Hole.

Within the three Golden Rings of Light, golden Black Hole energy was being transmitted through unceasingly. In the process of the transmission, the energy was growing more and more pure. Even the Black Hole itself was absorbing those golden energies. The stability of the Black Hole was also increasing.

After a long period of time…

The three Golden Rings of Light all grew stable. However, they were very dazzling. On the surface of the Golden Rings of Light were even streams of energy moving about. The current power of the Black Hole was certainly ten times stronger than before.

Qin Yu opened his eyes; he had a smile on his face. “I have finally reached the late stage Black Hole Realm.”

Sensing the condensed Black Hole energy within his body, the two hundred years of transformation and his even more valiant body, Qin Yu knew that… his current strength was close to that of a level two or three Immortal Emperor.

He flipped his hand and took out the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas.

The extremely condensed Black Hole energy rushed into the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas. The hurdle that he was unable to open no matter what had been brazenly opened. After a short period of time…. the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas started to shine. It was indicating that Qin Yu had already successfully opened the third layer of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas.

At the moment when Qin Yu opened the third layer of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas, the Demon Emperors within the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas were all woken up.

“Paying our respect to the master.” The four great Demon Emperors within it immediately said respectfully.

However, Qin Yu’s Immortal Awareness did not pay attention to these four great Demon Emperors. Instead, his Immortal Awareness was completely gathered on the other three Demon Emperors.

Chapter 68

The third layer space of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas was nearly boundless. As the master of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas, Qin Yu naturally immediately knew about all of the information regarding the entire third layer space of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas. There are a total of seven Demon Emperors in the third layer space of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas.

“It’s actually these three people!” Qin Yu was immensely shocked.

At the moment when he opened the third layer of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas, the four Demon Emperors who addressed him as ‘master’ respectfully weren’t that powerful. The weakest one amongst them was a level one Demon Emperor. The strongest was also merely a level five Demon Emperor.

These four Demon Emperors would not bring about much assistance to Qin Yu. The true attraction were the other three great Demon Emperors.

These three Demon Emperors were very powerful.

They were so powerful that even Qin Yu’s heart trembled.

Two level seven Demon Emperors and a level eight Demon Emperor!

“Long time no see.” A heart connected voice transmission sounded in Qin Yu’s mind. Qin Yu’s attention was focused on that man who had greeted him — a black and thin man that appeared like an youngster.

However, his skin was covered in an indescribable radiance. His gaze was also very deep and profound.

“Mister Wu Lan.” Qin Yu was both pleasantly surprised and shocked.

Back in the Ni Yang’s Realm, the person who determines who enter the ninth floor of the Ninth Heaven, Wu Lan, was actually one of the great Demon Emperor in the third layer of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas. Toward this old acquaintance, Qin Yu also possessed a favorable impression.

With a movement of Qin Yu’s thought.

The seven Demon Emperors of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas all appeared on the grounds of the Jiang Lan’s Realm. Although these seven Demon Emperors were powerful, so much that there are some that’s a lot more powerful than Qin Yu, but Qin Yu was the master of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas.

[TL: I felt like IET skipped a line. There should be something like: thus, Qin Yu naturally was able to transport them out of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas.]

Seven people.

“This subordinate is called Ming Zheng, paying respect to the master.” A tall and robust man said respectfully. This tall and robust man was the weakest amongst the seven. He was only a level one Demon Emperor.

“This subordinate is called Dong Xue, paying respect to the master.” Said a beautiful white clothed woman respectfully. This woman was the only female amongst the seven. Her strength was at the level of level four Demon Emperor.

"This subordinate is called Ding Jiao, paying respect to the master." This was a level three Demon Emperor middle aged looking man.

"This subordinate is called Yun Ming, paying respect to the master." This was the strongest of the four, a level five Demon Emperor.

These four Demon Emperors were all Divine Beasts. Amongst them, only Yun Ming was a high level Divine Beast. The other three were all mid level and low level Divine Beasts… as for the other three great Demon Emperors, Qin Yu was instead unable to determine what they are.

"You four can go rest aside for now." Said Qin Yu indifferently.

"Yes, master." Said the four very respectfully.

It was evident that these four great Demon Emperors also knew of their own standings. Obediently, they stepped aside. It's just that these four Demon Emperors have never approached the other three Demon Emperors.

The other three Great Emperors, one of them was the black and thin Wu Lan. To the side of him was an extremely tall and sturdy burly man. There's also a tall and thin, cold and proud man on the side who didn't even bother to glance at Qin Yu.

"Haha, never had I expected this. Merely how many years has it been? That youngster who wore the Black Profound Ring and only had the strength at the Dacheng stage actually has already reached Emperor Realm level." Said the extremely tall and sturdy burly man while laughing loudly.

This burly man's two tiger eyes were like bursting lightnings, filled with aggressiveness.

"You are… that pass guard?" Qin Yu immediately recalled the memories of that time. Back in the Ni Yang's Realm, numerous people wanted to pass through the Blue Cloud Road; the burly man that guarded that road was precisely this burly man in front of Qin Yu.

"That's right, it is I." Said the tall and sturdy burly man proudly. "Let me introduce myself, I am called Ye Qu…. Mn, my original body should also be considered as a Demon Beast."

Qin Yu was stunned.

What does he mean by 'should also be considered' ?

Wu Lan who was at the side smiled and said. "Qin Yu, Ye Qu is full of brawns and crude, it's better for I to explain. Ye Qu's original body was a type of legendary Divine Beast, the Tyrannosaurus rex."

"Tyrannosaurus rex?" Qin Yu searched through all the information he have in his brain and was unable to find any Divine Beast called Tyrannosaurus rex.

"Mister Wu Lan, I do not believe there's any dragon within the dragon clan called the Tyrannosaurus rex. Could it be that… Tyrannosaurus rex is a kind of variation Divine Beast?" Puzzled, Qin Yu said. He was unable to think of another kind of explanation.

[TL: T-rex in chinese is called literally Overlord Dragon. Hence why Qin Yu thinks dude's a dragon clan.]

Wu Lan shook his head and laughed.

Ye Qu's tiger eyes opened wide; he said. "Youngster Qin Yu, my Tyrannosaurus rex clan is incomparably large and powerful. The amount of clansmen within my clan were never less than ten thousand. How could I be a variation Divine Beast?"

"Ten thousand?"

Qin Yu was shocked, with such a large number, this type of Divine Beast ought to be a famous one, how was it possible that he didn't know about it? "Ye Qu, why is it that I have never heard of it before?"

"That's because your knowledge and experience are lacking." Said Ye Qu complacently.

"Ye Qu, stop teasing Qin Yu." Wu Lan smiled indifferently and said. Hearing what Wu Lan said, Ye Je mumbled to himself and then stopped saying anymore.

Wu Lan looked toward Qin Yu and explained. "Qin Yu, you do not know about the Tyrannosaurus rex clan because… the Tyrannosaurus rex clan was not a life form of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm's space."

"Not a life form of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm?" Qin Yu was astonished.

"That's right." Wu Lan nodded. "Before we talk about this, I must let your understand a thing. This boundless universe actually has a lot of different spaces. Some spaces are ranked high, some spaces are ranked low and then there's spaces of the same rank; they are classified as parallel spaces. Do you understand this?"

Qin Yu naturally understand it.

Lei Wei's hometown was a cosmic space filled with science and technology. It was equal level and classified as a parallel space with the space that his own hometown, the Qianlong Continent, was is.

The cultivators in both of these spaces, after they reach a certain level, would both ascend toward a space that's ranked higher.

Wu Lan started smiling. "The space ranks are determined by their interior energy and stability. For example the Mortal Realm, there was more than merely the space that your hometown was in, there's also other spaces that are classified as Mortal Realm. Likewise, there are also many other spaces of the same rank as the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. The space that the Tyrannosaurus rex clan is located in is precisely one of them."

Qin Yu completely understood it.

Ye Qu's hometown was a space that's the same rank as the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

"A living creature from another Cosmic Space?" Qin Yu found it unbelievable that a living creature from another space would actually appear in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. It was the first time for him to hear such a thing.

Hearing till this part, Ye Qu grew a bit sad.

Evidently, for him to leave his clan and his hometown, Yu Ju felt a bit pained about it.

"Youngster Qin Yu, although my hometown's space was the same rank as the space here, but own overall strength should be many times stronger than yours." Ye Qu said confidently. "The Divine Beasts here were separated into Low Level Divine Beast, Mid Level Divine Beast, Top Level Divine Beast and Super Divine Beast. However, for us… there wasn't that much differences."

Wu Lan explained from the side. "In their space, they were mostly divided into two major clans. One was the Dinosaur Clan and the other was the Human Clan. The Dinosaur Clan was further subdivided into the Tyrannosaurus rex, Flying Dragon… and all kinds of other varieties. As for the humans, they were about the same as those from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm."

Qin Yu completely understand everything.

That space appeared to be a lot less complicated than his own space.

"Our dinosaur clan needed to only train our bodies. Once our dinosaur bodies were trained to the extreme, humph humph…. we would directly take on the Divine Tribulation with our bodies and ascend into the Divine Realm." Ye Qu appeared to be very proud of his clan's training method.

Wu Lan nodded and said. "The training technique of the Dragon Clan was truly outstanding."

"Idiots that only know how to fight close ranged." An ice cold voice sounded from not far away.

Qin Yu was unable to refrain himself from turning his head to look. The person who spoke was precisely that tall, skinny and cold looking man. That cold looking man still didn't bother to look at Qin Yu.

"Close combat is the way for the strongest attack power; how could magic and energy attacks possibly kill people in a single move like close combat?" Retorted Ye Qu to that cold looking man.

That cold looking man merely gave a cold humph and didn't speak anymore. However, he still didn't bother to even look toward the direction of Qin Yu.

Wu Lan smiled and said. "Wuxu, you need not deny the attack method of the dinosaur clan. The Tyrannosaurus rex's aptitude is equivalent to those of a Top Level Divine Beast; however, their dinosaur clan's training method is extremely suited for them. Although Ye Qu was at the level seven Demon Emperor Realm, but in battles… he is not much weaker than that Emperor Yu outside."

Qin Yu's eyes shined.

Ye Qu, a level seven Demon Emperor, have strength that approached Emperor Yu's? It would appear that the dinosaur body of the Tyrannosaurus rex was extremely valiant.

"Mister Wu Lan, what did you call him earlier?" Qin Yu was suddenly woken up.

He definitely heard that Wu Lan called that cold looking man 'Wuxu'!

Is he Ao Wuming's big brother, Ao Wuxu?

"Qin Yu, let me introduce him to you. He is Ao Wuxu, his original body was the unprecedented variation Super Divine Beast of the Dragon Clan, Blood Dragon. Not long ago, his power had reached the level of level eight Demon Emperor."

There were admiration in Wu Lan's eyes.

Qin Yu was shocked to the brim.

A level eight Demon Emperor Super Divine Beast?

Qin Yu still remembers that the level seven Demon Emperor, Ao Wuming, in his Battle Mode Human Form, was able to easily defeat both Zhi Bai and Xue Yileng. In his Battle Mode Human Form, he was able to fight against Emperor Yu.

As for the level eight Demon Emperor level Super Divine Beast, that would be truly frightening. His Battle Mode Human Form would definitely surpass Emperor Yu and not just by two or three times!

"Mister Wu Lan, I have a question." Qin Yu found a problem. Ye Qu and Wu Lan were both level seven Demon Emperors and Ao Wuxu was even a level eight Demon Emperor, how is it possible for them to be caught by Immortal Emperor Ni Yang and sent into the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas?

Wu Lan smiled indifferently. "I know, you wanted to ask about how we became spiritual beasts of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas right?"

"Yes, that's right." Qin Yu looked toward Wu Lan.

Amongst these three, Qin Yu have the best impression toward this Wu Lan.

Wu Lan smiled and said. "Then let me tell carefully tell you all about it… when Wuxu was still young, he had left the Dragon Clan and even refused to pay attention to the orders of the Dragon Emperor. Do you know about this?"

Qin Yu also heard about the grudges that Ao Wuxu have toward the Dragon Clan. It was likely that the source of this grudge was because Ao Wuxu was mistakenly deemed to be a 'Red Dragon' when he was a child.

Qin Yu nodded to show that he knew about it.

"Wuxu lived for battles." Wu Lan gasped in admiration and said. "When he was young, Wuxu left the Dragon Clan and started to wander around the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. He had challenged countless amounts of experts and his power grew stronger and stronger. However, he had never once returned back to the Dragon Clan."

"During that time, Wuxu reached the level of leven seven Demon Emperor and met Ni Yang who was at the time at the pinnacle of his life. The Ni Yang from that time was a level eight Immortal Emperor Sword Immortal." Wu Lan had a slight smile on his face. "Wuxu challenged Ni Yang and the two had established a bet."

At this moment, the cold and grim Ao Wuxu also walked over.

Ao Wuming gave voice and said. "Ni Yang and I had established a bet, if I were to lose, then I'll become his spiritual beast. If I were to win, then his Divine Armor was to be mine. As for the results… I lost."

Level seven Super Divine Beast against a level eight Immortal Emperor level Sword Immortal, their strengths were about the same and either one of them could possibly win.

"Wuxu is a very stubborn person." Wu Lan said while smiling. "Afterwards when the Dragon Emperor found out about this matter, he directly step in to ask Ni Yang to reme his son's soul binding."

"Qin Yu, the Dragon Emperor's strength was very powerful, extremely powerful. At that time, Immortal Emperor Ni Yang surrendered…" Wu Lan started to laugh. "Did you know what kind of response that Wuxu gave?"

Qin Yu was naturally able to guess it.

If Ao Wuxu were willing to leave back then, then he would not still be in the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas now.

"I have no relationship with the Dragon Clan, why must I accept his benevolence? Furthermore… I also have no expectation toward the

Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm; there was too few people that's worthy for me to challenge them." Said Ao Wuxu indifferently.

Qin Yu was able to clearly sense how large the estrangement Ao Wuxu has with the Dragon Clan.

"What's more, the most important thing… is that since I agreed to bet, I must accept my loss. Since I lost, I naturally cannot go back on the deal." Ao Wuxu added.

Qin Yu came to a judgement about Ao Wuxu in his heart.

He's very stubborn and was certainly the type of person that is amenable to coaxing but not coercion.

"Mister Wu Lan, I am very confused… that Ni Yang from that time, with the protection of you all, why did he still fought with Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor to such an extent so much that he even died?" Puzzled Qin Yu.

With these three with Immortal Emperor Ni Yang, how could they possibly fear Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor?

Hearing this question, Wu Lan laughed.

Ye Qu also laughed. Even Ao Wuxu have an expression of not knowing whether to laugh or cry.

"Youngster Qin Yu." Ao Wuxu stared at Qin Yu." I do not like to be threatened by others. I would only help others do a single task should I owe them a favor. Otherwise… even if you were to kill me, I would still not help you."

Qin Yu was dumbfounded.

Wu Lan explained. "Qin Yu, Ao Wuxu is extremely stubborn. At that time, the promise that he had with Immortal Emperor Ni Yang stated that only during the times of life and death crisis would he come out to protect Immortal Emperor Ni Yang's life. In other times… Ni Yang only

had a single opportunity to order Ao Wuxu. As an exchange, at the moment when Ni Yang ascend to the Divine Realm, he must remove Ao Wuxu's soul binding and return his freedom."

Hearing the promise between Immortal Emperor Ni Yang and Ao Wuxu, Qin Yu was unable to refrain from being startled.

Wu Lan smiled and said. "The Ni Yang from that time could only agree to the promise. If he were to agree to the promise, he would still have one opportunity to command Ao Wuxu, an opportunity to make Ao Wuxu do something for him. At the same time, when he's in mortal danger, he can also get help from Ao Wuxu. If he were not agree, the only thing he can do is to kill Ao Wuxu and that would not benefit him in the slightest."

Qin Yu completely understood.

Ao Wuxu would rather die than submit.

"Big brother Wu Lan, enough about Wuxu. At the very least Wuxu agreed to listen to one of Ni Yang's command. What about you? You refused to listen to even a single command and only agreed to save his life in times of crisis." Said Ye Qu while laughing on the side.

Ao Wuxu also looked toward Wu Lan. The meaning in his sight was clear to everyone present.

Chapter 69

Qin Yu completely understood.

"That pitiful Ni Yang." Qin Yu had a sigh in his heart. It was evident that these three great experts do not hear and obey Ni Yang at all. Experts have the arrogance of experts, these three would rather die than submit.

From the way it sounded, Ao Wuxu was still not bad.

He promised Ni Yang two demands; he'll protect Ni Yang during the moment of life and death and would also listen to a single command from him.

Wu Lan was even worse, he actually won't even listen to a single command and had only promised to protect Ni Yang when he's in danger.

"Youngster Qin Yu." Ao Wuxu suddenly looked toward Qin Yu. "Although you have became the master of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas, but your strength is much weaker than my own. I have originally intended to not listen to even a single one of your commands, however, giving face to big brother Wu Lan, I would listen to a single command from you."

This extremely arrogant sentence shocked Qin Yu.

"Had it not been Ni Yang, how could you possibly be able to command me?" Ao Wuxu looked down upon Qin Yu. "I would only protect you during the moment of life and death. In other times, you only have a single opportunity to command me. When you ascended to the Divine Realm, you are to return my freedom. If you were to refuse that, then you might as well kill me."

From start to finish, this Ao Wuxu's facial expression did not even change.

Qin Yu lightly smiled. "Ao Wuxu, Ao Wuming is my brother and I also respect you. Good, I accept your demands."

"Wuming is your brother?" Ao Wuxu's expression slightly changed as he looked toward Qin Yu.

Qin Yu nodded.

Ao Wuxu who was originally indifferent toward everything actually smiled lightly. "Wuming, how is he?"

"Big brother Wuming is doing well. He has been traveling the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm with sister-in-law Lian Zhu." Qin Yu replied. Ao Wuxu heard this and nodded. He took a deep breath and then walked far away and no longer bothered conversing with Qin Yu.

Qin Yu looked at Ao Wuxu's back.

"This Ao Wuxu has an estrangement with both the Dragon Emperor and the Dragon Clan but it seemed like his relationship with his own brother was actually pretty good." Qin Yu was able to sense the different kind of bearing Ao Wuxu had toward Ao Wuming.

Qin Yu didn't know at all that during the time when Ao Wuxu was a child, there was only Ao Wuming, his own brother, that didn't discriminate against him in the slightest.

Ye Qu and Wu Lan's manners toward Qin Yu was instead a lot better.

"Qin Yu, you possessed both talent and luck, with your cultivation speed, I reckon that it would not take a long time for you to ascend to the Divine Realm." Said Wu Lan while smiling. "Merely, you must certainly be very strict to yourself. If you were to rely on others, then your own progress would certainly become very slow. Do you understand that?"

Qin Yu nodded.

Cultivators, their path was filled with dangers. If one were to rely on others all the time, how could they possibly achieve great success?

Wu Lan nodded and then consoled Qin Yu. "It's good that you understand that. To be honest, I have never really took that Ni Yang into consideration. With his temperament, passing the Divine Tribulation? Humph, there's was a fifty percent chance that he'll fail." Wu Lan seemed to not care about Immortal Emperor Ni Yang at all.

Ye Qu who stood to the side said confused. "Big brother Wu Lan, I remember that back then, it seemed like you didn't even want to talk with Ni Yang and didn't listen to his orders at all. Only when Ni Yang

was dying and requested your help did you finally help him. Why is it that you're this good to this youngster Qin Yu?"

Ye Qu sized Qin Yu from head to toe with his two tiger eyes. "I also cannot sense what's so extraordinary about this youngster Qin Yu, his strength was even weaker than Ni Yang. Why is it that you're so good to him?"

At this moment, Ao Wuxu who was far away also looked toward their direction.

Clearly, he was also puzzled about this.

Wu Lan lightly laughed and looked toward Qin Yu. "That's because I am confident of Qin Yu. To be more exact… I am confident of that Uncle Lan."

"Uncle Lan?" Qin Yu was stunned. "Mister Wu Lan, you know Uncle Lan?"

Wu Lan smiled as he shook his head. "No, I don't know him at all. However, when we were in the Ni Yang's Realm, I have seen a puppet. I asked you who refined that and you told me it was Uncle Lan, isn't that right?"

"Yes, that's right."

Qin Yu still remembered the things in the Ni Yang's Realm.

At that time, Wu Lan was actually able to immediately determine that the Sword Immortal Puppet was not a real person and even asked who it was that refined it. It was as if after he knew about it, Wu Lan's manners toward Qin Yu had changed greatly.

"Big brother Wu Lan, who is that Uncle Lan?" Asked Ye Qu confused.

"You cannot ask, you cannot ask." Said Wu Lan mysteriously.

Qin Yu was able to determine that this Wu Lan ought to know a bit about Uncle Lan. Or perhaps… he determined some things about Uncle

Lan from the Sword Immortal Puppet. Suddenly, Qin Yu remembered a matter —

Where did Wu Lan come from?

Qin Yu was completely unable to determine Wu Lan's original body nor do he know about his history.

Wu Lan immediately continued. "Ye Qu, your dinosaur true body is extremely powerful, like this… you are the same as Wuxu, continue to stay in the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas, Qin Yu can command you once and during the time of life and death, you are to protect Qin Yu."

"Yes, big brother." Ye Qu appeared to obey Wu Lan's words. Wu Lan smiled and look toward Qin Yu. "Qin Yu, if Ye Qu were to always be by your side protecting you, then even if your power were to increase, you would not have the strength that's tempered from real combat and would not be able to completely display your powers."

Qin Yu immediately nodded in understanding.

He was able to absolutely understand this point, only through experiencing Emperor Yu and Xue Tianya trying to kill him in the Blue Snow Star did he manage to comprehend and create the 'Meteor Finger Technique' and the 'domain' technique that belonged to Emperor level experts.

"Qin Yu, Wuxu and Ye Qu's battle prowess was something that you're not clear about. It's better for I to tell you about it." Wu Lan's expression grew somewhat serious.

Qin Yu carefully listened.

A person's strength was most certainly not something that can be determined merely by his level.

Wu Lan said slowly. "Wuxu is currently a level eight Demon Emperor and his original body was also that of a Super Divine Beast, Blood

Dragon; in his battle mode, there are only a couple people who can surpass him in the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm…"

"Which?" Qin Yu immediately asked.

Wu Lan smiled. "I have already not been in the Immortal, Devil and Demon world for so many years, I would only talk about the people that I know of. The Dragon Emperor from the Demon Realm's Dragon Clan, the Peng Demon Emperor and Emperor Ni from the Bird Clan."

[TL: debating about whether to keep it as Peng or change it to Roc…]

Qin Yu naturally knew about the Peng Demon Emperor

The latest clan in the Bird Clan was the Peng Clan. The Peng Demon Emperor was the Emperor of the Peng Clan and at the same time was also the the Emperor of the Bird Clan.

Emperor Ni. Although her strength was very formidable, Phoenixes are both from the heaven and earth and there is only a single Phoenix in the entire Bird Clan. Thus, how many people are there that actually listened to the commands from Emperor Ni? After all, the Peng Demon Emperor has the powerful Peng Clan behind him.

"From the Devil Realm… as far as I know, there wasn't anyone. Of course, it was also possible for there to be powerful hidden experts that I don't know about." Said Wu Lan while smiling.

Qin Yu nodded. On the surface, there are three big shots in the Demon Realm. However, who knows if there are any hidden experts.

"As for the Immortal Realm, Hidden Emperor's strength ought to be at about the same level as Wuxu. As for those that are stronger than Wuxu, there was only one person that I know from the Immortal Realm — Cyan Emperor." Said Wu Lan with absolute certainty.

Qin Yu was already prepared for that.

Cyan Emperor was most certainly stronger than his displayed strength.

"As for the Dark Star Realm, the Three Great Sovereigns would not be weaker than Wuxu…" Said Wu Lan tranquilly.

Qin Yu was startled.

The Three Great Sovereigns of the Dark Star Realm were truly terrifying. Back when he was on the Crescent Moon Bay, Cyan Emperor and them even said that the head of the Dark Star Realm's Three Great Sovereigns, the previous Gold Punishment Lord, was even their old big brother.

"Other than some hidden experts, the rest of the people, for example Emperor Yu, Mystic Emperor, Blood Devil Emperor and them, were definitely not a match for Wuxu." Said Wu Lan indifferently.

From Wu Lan's speech, Qin Yu knew of one point —

Wu Lan didn't know about the existence of granny Yin Hua.

"You ought to know about Wuxu's power right? Other than those couple experts from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, there are not many other people that can match him." Said Wu Lan while smiling. "As for Ye Qu, his strength is close to that of Emperor Yu's."

Qin Yu was able to have a clear hierarchy of the strength of Ao Wuxu and Ye Qu.

Only after knowing how strong they actually are would he be able to better use the sole command that he has of them.

"That's right, you have to be careful of Emperor Yu and Mystic Emperor joining hands." Said Wu Lan all of a sudden. "They are both level eight Immortal Emperors; however, once they join hands, not only would they be able to match a level nine Immortal Emperor, what's most important is that… their Divine Weapons could combine into one and turn into a High Level Divine Weapon. I reckon that even Wuxu would not be able to take that on."

As if he was recalling the memories from back then, it was evidently that Wu Lan knew about Emperor Yu and Mystic Emperor's attack power.

“I understand.” Qin Yu nodded.

Although Emperor Yu and Mystic Emperor joining hands could not do anything to the Jiang Lan’s Realm, but one still cannot belittle these two’s attack power.

Ao Wuxu who stood afar suddenly gave voice.

“Youngster Qin Yu, where is this?” Only now did Ao Wuxu noticed that this place was different.

In the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, there was not a single planet with the vastness of land that Jiang Lan’s Realm possessed.

A boundless amount of land, anyone would feel strange.

“Youngster Qin Yu, in the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, there are no place with such a vast land. For even my Demon Awareness to be unable to determine the boundary.” Ao Wuxu said in astonishment.

A Level eight Demon Emperor’s Demon Awareness was certainly able to cover an entire planet.

“The amount of Elemental Spirit Energy here is also excessively dense.” Wu Lan was also surprised.

Qin Yu started to smile. “This is the inside of the Jiang Lan’s Realm.”

“Jiang Lan’s Realm?” Wu Lan, Ye Qu and Ao Wuxu looked to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu nodded, as these three were also bounded by the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas, Qin Yu decided to tell them. “Jiang Lan’s Realm is a Divine Artifact that Uncle Lan refined. There is an extremely large space inside of this Artifact.”

“Spatial Divine Artifact?’ Wu Lan was filled with astonishment.

“Spatial Divine Artifact, why is it that I’ve never heard of that before?” Both Ye Qu and Wuxu grew puzzled.

"And this was also refined by that Uncle Lan?" Wu Lan immediately asked.

Qin Yu nodded.

Wu Lan took a deep breath as if to calm himself down from the shock. He then looked at Qi Yu with a profound look. "Qin Yu, this Uncle Lan of yours truly cared for you."

"Uncle Lan is indeed very good to me." Said Qin Yu as he sighed. He recalled the memories of the days in the Mortal Realm when he was together with Uncle Lan and Li'er.

Only after a long while did Qin Yu awoke from the memories. "Mister Wu Lan, there's also another matter that I haven't spoke yet. I believe that you all would probably understand it in the future; the time flow speed in the Jiang Lan's Realm is different from that of the outside world. Ten years in here is only a single year outside."

"Ten years in here is one year outside?" Ye Qu was astonished. Ao Wuxu also walked over, his face was filled with shock.

"Isn't that a bit too fantastic?" Said Ye Qu, he found it unbelievable.

Time is an theoretical existence. For the flow of time to be different in the two spaces, it was truly very fantastic.

"Mister Wu Lan, what's wrong?" Qin Yu looked toward Wu Lan in confusion.

At this moment —

Wu Lan's eyes were filled with shocked, his complexion had also grew a bit pale. He had an appearance as if he had just saw a ghost.

"Mister Wu Lan." Said Qin Yu once again.

"Big brother Wu Lan, what's wrong?" Ye Qu and Ao Wuxu also looked toward Wu Lan.

Only after the three of them calling out to him a couple more times did Wu Lan come back. Wu Lan took a couple breaths and allowed his expression to be a slightly more calm. However, there was still some astonishment in his eyes. “Qin Yu, are you telling the truth that the flow of time in the Jiang Lan’s Realm is different from that of the outside?”

“That’s right.” Qin Yu nodded.

Wu Lan took a deep breath and then once again look at Qin Yu profoundly for a couple more times. He then gasped in admiration and said. “Qin Yu, I will also promise you that during the time of life and death, I would protect your life. Also, you would have a single chance to command me.”

“Oh.” Qin Yu smiled as he nodded.

Wu Lan didn’t even give Ni Yang a chance to order him. For him to give Qin Yu a chance, Qin Yu was already very satisfied.

“Big brother Wu Lan.”

“Big brother Wu Lan.”

Ye Qu and Ao Wuxu both looked at Wu Lan in surprise.

Wu Lan continued to smile as he looked at Qin Yu. “Qin Yu, when you reach the Divine Realm, I do not care if you’ll return my freedom, you can do as you please.”

Ye Qu and Ao Wuxu grew even more surprised. Wu Lan actually didn’t ask for the freedom when they reach the Divine Realm. From Ye Qu and Ao Wuxu’s point of view, they were completely unable to understand this.

Wu Lan did not bother to explain, he merely smiled.

Qin Yu nodded. For others to be so nice to him, he too cannot be excessive. Qin Yu had already decided in his heart that if he were to be

able to reach the Divine Realm, he would certainly return to Wu Lan his freedom.

"Qin Yu, when you leave the Jiang Lan's Realm, I hope that you'll allow us to continue training in the Jiang Lan's Realm. We are able to save ten times the time if we trained in here." Said Ao Wuxu suddenly.

Qin Yu smiled and instead asked. "Could this be considered as you seeking a favor from me?"

Ao Wuxu nodded cold and matter-of-factly. "Yes, I would most certainly not ask a favor for free, if you were to allow me to train in the Jiang Lan's Realm, I would give you another chance to command me."

Like this, Qin Yu would obtain two chances to order Ao Wuxu. Thus, he was naturally willing.

"Ao Wuxu, I would use the first chance right now." Said Qin Yu.

"Qin Yu, you'd best not waste the chance. Although you have two opportunities to command Ao Wuxu, but if you were to want Ao Wuxu seek a favor from you again in the future, it was a nearly impossible matter." Wu Lan reminded Qin Yu.

Qin Yu merely shook his head. "I know. Ao Wuxu, currently outside of here was Emperor Yu and his subordinates, about twenty Immortal Emperors. They also have a Sealing Element Refining Flames Array, I hope that you… teach him a profound lesson."

"The subordinates under Emperor Yu, twenty some Immortal Emperors, and a Sealing Element Refining Flames Array?" Ao Wuxu had a slight smile on his face. "It would be a bit hard to kill Emperor Yu. However, as for teaching him a lesson… I would make that lesson extremely profound, so profound that Emperor Yu would not be able to forget about it for his entire life."

Ao Wuxu looked toward Qin Yu. "Let me go out."

The master of the Jiang Lan's Realm was Qin Yu, thus no matter how strong Ao Wuxu was, he was still unable to leave it by himself.

Qin Yu nodded.

"Qin Yu, let me remind you." Ao Wuxu suddenly said in a low voice. "Big brother Wu Lan gave you a chance to command him, unless you're at the most important moment, it's best for you to not waste that chance." Ao Wuxu exclaimed softly. "I really don't understand… why is it that big brother Wu Lan is so nice to you?"

Qin Yu was unable to refrain himself from being startled.

"Enough about that, let me out. I'll teach Emperor Yu and his men a good lesson." Said Ao Wuxu indifferently.

Qin Yu stopped over thinking anymore. With an intention of his will, Ao Wuxu disappeared from the Jiang Lan's Realm.

Chapter 70

Seeing Ao Wuxu leaving the Jiang Lan's Realm, Qin Yu grew excited in anticipation.

What kind of situation would it be on the outside?

"Qin Yu, rest assured. With Wuxu's strength, it was very easy for him to take care of Emperor Yu and his subordinates." Said Wu Lan while smiling. He appeared to be certain of Ao Wuxu's victory. "Both the Blood Dragon and the Five Clawed Golden Dragon are Super Divine Beasts. For Five Clawed Golden Dragons, not only are their energy attacks very powerful, their body's defense was also extremely strong. As for the Blood Dragon, it's close range attacks have inherited the superiority that's specific to Divine Beasts. However, its energy attack is instead not good. Thus, it goes to a different extreme."

"Extreme?"

Qin Yu looked at Wu Lan, he really didn't know about the attack power of the Variant Divine Beast, Blood Dragon.

Wu Lan explained. "Five Clawed Golden Dragons are able to execute some attack techniques. As for the Blood Dragon, what it was best at was — Devouringattacks."

"Devouring attacks?" Qin Yu was startled.

Wu Lan nodded and said. "That's right. From the way I see it, this type of attack technique was even stronger than the attack techniques of Five Clawed Golden Dragon. The Blood Dragon was able to separate into multiple Blood Dragons. Once those Blood Dragons enter the body, it directly aims for and swallows the Nascent Soul."

Devour!

Just thinking about it was enough to astonish Qin Yu. The Blood Dragon was indeed worthy of the title, Variation Super Divine Beast.

"Mister Wu Lan, when he was competing with Immortal Emperor Ni Yang, why is it that he lost the battle?" Qin Yu started to become puzzled. If this type of attack was that powerful, then why did he get defeated?

Wu Lan smiled and said. "Although devouring attacks is powerful, but it is not an attack that can easily swallow anyone. For those that are a lot weaker than him, naturally he is able to swallow them easily. As for those experts who are the same level as him, it is a lot harder to swallow them."

Qin Yu came to an understanding.

"Against crowds, there's the swallow attack. Against a single person, there's close combat. The Blood Dragon could be considered as the most perfect Super Divine Beast that I have seen." Wu Lan gasped in admiration. "Of course, the other Super Divine Beasts were also pretty good as they possessed their respective traits."

“Ao Wuxu finally attacked.” Qin Yu who had been paying attention to the outside the whole time finally discovered that the battle had started.

“He only started to attack now?” Wu Lan was a little startled. He had already been conversing with Qin Yu for a while now but they had only started to fight on the outside.

In actuality, one of the reason was because of the fact that the Jiang Lan’s Realm’s time flow is ten to one compared to the outside world. And there was another reason, that is — Ao Wuxu was putting on airs.

“Youngster Qin Yu. Quickly, let our Demon Awareness spread out of this Jiang Lan’s Realm so that we can have a clear look at the battle outside.” Said Ye Qu hurriedly. It was impossible for his Demon Awareness to spread out of the Jiang Lan’s Realm when he’s in it.

With an intention of his will, Qin Yu allowed Ye Qu and Wu Lan’s Devil Awareness to escape from the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

×××

The location where the Reef Yellow Star used to be had already turned into a boundless empty outer space.

The gigantic Sealing Element Refining Flames Array had been maintained the whole time. Afterall, no one knew whether Qin Yu would suddenly come out and escape from the Sealing Element Refining Flames Array. If he were to escape, then all the efforts would be for naught.

Surrounding the green speck were twelve Immortal Emperors including Emperor Yu.

Emperor Yu and them were all sitting cross-legged around the surroundings of the green speck.

Twenty years!

Emperor Yu and them had guarded the surrounding for an entire twenty years. In this twenty years, Emperor Yu had tried everything. He had his subordinates join hands and attack and even got the Mystic Immortal to come and join hands with him and attack the green speck together. However, without exception, Emperor Yu failed in all his attempts.

Unable to break through!

Although Emperor Yu appeared to be undisturbed as he sat cross-legged in the space, he was actually thinking of ways to break open the green speck.

“What to do? I really don’t know how that Immortal Emperor Ni Yang managed to comprehend this before his death. He actually managed to comprehend and create such a dreadful defensive barrier that even I and Xi’er cannot break open after we joined hands.” At this moment, Emperor Yu still thought that the green speck was Qingyu Immortal Mansion.

One cannot blame Emperor Yu. Afterall, he had never heard about there being such a thing like a Spatial Divine Artifact.

Suddenly, Emperor Yu looked toward his left.

In the empty space several hundred meters to the left of all the Immortal Emperors, a grave and stern man suddenly and surprisingly appeared.

“Who are you?” Emperor Yu immediately stood up.

Ao Wuxu looked at Emperor Yu but did not utter a word.

Besides Emperor Yu were eleven Immortal Emperors. These eleven Immortal Emperors all stood up next to Emperor Yu. Including Emperor Yu, all these people had a very serious expression. They have all felt the pressure!

That was the oppressive feeling that comes naturally with a frightening strength!

"When did the Demon Realm have a new level eight Demon Emperor?" Emperor Yu was greatly shocked. He was a level eight Immortal Emperor, although he was unable to see through this new arrival, he was able to barely sense the Demon Aura that was specific to those from the Demon Realm.

"Friend from the Demon Realm, I am Emperor Yu, I am not aware of who you might be…" Right when Emperor Yu only said half of what he wanted to say, he was interrupted by Ao Wuxu.

"Emperor Yu, it's been a long time, you actually don't even recognize me anymore. Haha…" Ao Wuxu started to laugh loudly. However, it was as if the entire space had frozen, his laugh brought about only intense nervousness to those Immortal Emperors.

Emperor Yu shrink his eyes. At this moment, the eleven Immortal Emperors beside him were prepared to attack at any moment.

"Are you ready?"

Suddenly, two rays of red shined in Ao Wuxu's eyes!

"Roar~~" Suddenly, an extremely reverberating dragon roar resounded in the boundless space. Ao Wuxu's figure had completely disappeared and a gigantic crimson dragon that was over a thousand miles long had suddenly appeared covering the sky. Those crimson colored dragon scales were radiating a demonic brilliance.

The malevolent dragon head was staring at Emperor Yu and them.

Emperor Yu and the eleven Immortal Emperors were shocked stunned.

"It's the Blood Dragon, Ao Wuxu." Emperor Yu woke back up.

However, right at this moment, the thousand miles long Blood Dragon suddenly started to move. It immediately turned into a crimson colored phantom. Emperor Yu and his subordinates were only able to see an enormous dragon mouth coming toward them to swallow them.

[TL: I decided to keep it as miles because 'li' is a chinese mile. A Chinese mile is equal to ⅓ American mile or ½km. I just felt that it is more true to the story to use one thousand miles as opposed to 500km.]

Devour!

All of a sudden, Emperor Yu and the eleven Immortal Emperors felt that they have entered a crimson colored world.

"Break!" The Great Emperor's Sword in Emperor Yu's hand gave off a boundless amount of golden light.

In a flash, the Blood Dragon had flew back to where it was previously.

As for Emperor Yu and them, they were also still at their original location. It's just that at this moment… including Emperor Yu, there was only four Immortal Emperors who were still alive. Green Blooded Sword Emperor Zhi Bai, Yellow Gowned Immortal Emperor Mu Yan and a level six Immortal Emperor.

The Blood Dragon had swallowed eight great Immortal Emperors at once.

The thousand miles long dragon's enormous dragon head was suddenly raised and looked toward the Sealing Element Refining Flames Array's net of light. The enormous dragon body once again immediately turned into a crimson colored phantom. It ruthlessly knocked against the net of light.

The Sealing Element Refining Flames Array that the sixteen Immortal Emperors set up; even the strongest one amongst these sixteen, Immortal Emperor Yu Fan, was merely a level six Immortal Emperor. Although this Sealing Element Refining Flames Array's defense was very strong, but it was still able to be broken by the attack of a level seven Immortal Emperor.

"Bang!"

A level eight Demon Emperor Super Divine Beast. The fierce strike from its true body.

Emperor Yu was completely shocked.

That's right, he wanted to kill the sixteen Immortal Emperors! Emperor Yu woke up to reality.

"Stop him!" Emperor Yu suddenly shouted. At the same time, he sent voice transmissions to those sixteen Immortal Emperors. "Yu Fan, you all, quickly run away." Like lightning, Emperor Yu's voice transmission resounded in the sixteen Immortal Emperor's minds.

The sixteen Immortal Emperors were already shocked the moment when the thousand mile long Blood Dragon appeared. It's just that as Emperor Yu was still alive, how could they possibly dare to run away?

At this moment, they wanted to run after hearing Emperor Yu's command. However… it's too late. The breaking of the Sealing Element Refining Flames Array had caused the entire space to fluctuate. It was simply impossible for the sixteen Immortal Emperors to teleport.

With a dragon roar!

That thousand miles long Blood Dragon actually divided in a split second. The thousand miles long Blood Dragon had turned into sixteen Blood Dragons all of a sudden. In a flash, these sixteen dragons had already bound up the sixteen Immortal Emperors.

This was precisely what Wu Lan had mentioned to Qin Yu about. The characteristic specific to the Blood Dragon, dividing into multiple Blood Dragons to carry out group Devour attacks.

This was not a Body Clone Technique.

The sixteen Blood Dragons, each and every one of them has the strength of around a third of Ao Wuxu's. They were merely a bit weaker than a level eight Immortal Emperor. After a shout of screams, the sixteen Immortal Emperors disappeared.

“Roar~~~” Another dragon roar sounded.

The sixteen Blood Dragons suddenly started to rush toward Emperor Yu and the other three. At the same time, they merged together and returned to a thousand miles long Blood Dragon. While rushing over, that thousand miles long Blood Dragon unexpectedly disappeared into thin air.

A person appeared.

Covered in a layer of crimson colored dragon scales, his long hair had turned crimson colored, there were even two dragon horns growing on his head. That pair of ice-cold, crystal-like eyes were staring at Emperor Yu.

It’s the Ao Wuxu in his Battle Mode Human Form!

The Ao Wuxu with the strongest attack power!

Emperor Yu, Green Blooded Sword Immortal Zhi Bai, Yellow Gowned Immortal Emperor Mu Yan and that level six Immortal Emperor were all filled with anger and fear.

“You are Ao Wuxu.” Emperor Yu’s whole body was shivering.

“That’s right.” Said Ao Wuxu as he looked at Emperor Yu coldly. “Emperor Yu, the me from back then was unable to prevail over you and could only draw a tie. However, the currently i have already reached level eight Immortal Emperor, today’s conclusion would only be — me trampling on you.”

In merely a brief of a moment, twenty four Immortal Emperors had died.

“Qin Yu managed to open the third layer of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas?” Said Emperor Yu. His voice was cold.

At the moment when he saw Ao Wuxu, Emperor Yu already knew that Qin Yu must’ve opened the third layer of the Ten Thousand Beasts

Atlas. Afterall, Ao Wuxu was a Spiritual Beast of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas back then. This matter was something that high level people of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm knew of.

“That’s right.” Ao Wuxu looked at Emperor Yu coldly.

“Run away.” At almost the exact same moment, Emperor Yu sent voice transmissions to his subordinates.

A level eight Demon Emperor Super Divine Beast, even Emperor Yu was no match for him. Back then, the level seven Demon Emperor level Ao Wuxu was already at the level of Emperor Yu. The current Ao Wuxu was even more frightening than that.

The four great Immortal Emperors moved out at almost the same time.

“Die!”

An ice cold voice echoed. Ao Wuxu had turned into a crimson ray of light. All of a sudden, that crimson ray of light turned into four. The four crimson rays of light simultaneously charged toward Emperor Yu and the other three, causing the four of them to be unable to escape.

The level six Immortal Emperor died in battle.

Afterwards, the four crimson rays of light were once again turned into three crimson rays of light.

Battle!

Ao Wuxu’s main body was holding a battle knife. This battle knife was extremely long, it was as tall as Ao Wuxu himself. However, Ao Wuxu was extremely fast when using it to attack and its attack power was also very astonishing.

Ao Wuxu’s main body was attacking Emperor Yu. His two clones were attacking the Yellow Gowned Immortal Emperor and Green Blooded Sword Immortal.

……

The space was shaking. The frantic energies were spreading in all direction like storms. Emperor Yu, Green Blooded Sword Immortal and Yellow Gowned Immortal Emperor were all trying their hardest to escape.

In a mere ten breaths time.

Ao Wuxu's body appeared next to the green speck.

"What a pity. It's one thing to be unable to kill Emperor Yu because he possessed a Divine Armor. Never did I expect that the Yellow Gowned Immortal Emperor were also able to escape." Ao Wuxu sighed. "Sigh, to simultaneously control the attack of my two clones caused adversely affects on the main body's attacks. Otherwise, Emperor Yu would not have been able to escape so easily."

"Qin Yu, let me return."

Said Ao Wuxu via voice transmission. Soon after he disappeared into thin air.

At this moment, the boundless space energies were still shaking. However, other than some drifting blood in the cosmic space, there were nothing else that can show the trace of a battle.

×××

On a desolate planet.

Two figures in a sorry state appeared on this planet.

Yellow Gowned Immortal Emperor Mu Yan was half kneeling on the ground. His complexion was deathly pale. Yellow Gowned Immortal Emperor Mu Yan, although his attack power was not as strong as the Green Blooded Sword Immortal, his defense was a lot stronger. It was precisely due to his defense that, although he was seriously wounded this time, he managed to survive.

As for the extremely famous 'Green Blooded Sword Immortal,' Zhi Bai, he had lost his life in this battle. While the Green Blooded Sword Immortal's attack was very strong, but his defense was inferior to that of the Yellow Gowned Immortal Emperor. Because of that, he had lost his life.

'Green Blooded Sword Immortal' Zhi Bai who had moved unhindered through the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm had fallen.

Emperor Yu's luxurious purple gown was stained with blood. His completely was also very pale. "Mu Yan, what's the loss this time around?"

As the subordinate who managed all the troops underneath Emperor Yu, Emperor Yu would usually ask Mu Yan about the statistical results after every battle.

Mu Yan stood up. His expression was extremely ugly. "Your Majesty, in this battle, we had lost twenty six Immortal Emperors."

"Twenty six." Just by hearing this number, Emperor Yu felt a major pain in his heart.

Mu Yan continued. "Your Majesty, the Reef Yellow Star was the planet with the greatest possibility of Qin Yu appearing amongst the three major planets; those sixteen Immortal Emperors stationed there were also those that are stronger. As for the other ten Immortal Emperors that had been gathered there to attack the speck of green, those ten Immortal Emperors were also the ten that were amongst the strongest."

Emperor Yu started to shiver in his heart.

It was precisely because those ten were powerful that he gathered them over to attack the speck of green.

These twenty six Immortal Emperors, they accounted for less than half of the subordinates under Emperor Yu, but they were the true elites underneath Emperor Yu. This battle… more than half of the elites

underneath Emperor Yu were lost and his strength had dropped to less than half of its former strength!

“Even Zhi Bai died in battle, Your Majesty’s war generals were almost completely wiped out. Those who reached above the level six Immortal Emperor level were only this subordinate and Your Majesty left.” Said Mu Yan with an awfully downcast voice.

While it is true that Emperor Yu still have quite a bit of Immortal Emperors underneath him.

But none of those Immortal Emperors were above level six Immortal Emperor.

“Qin Yu, Ao Wuxu!” Emperor Yu’s whole body were shivering. He took a deep breath. “Let’s return.”

“Yes, Your Majesty.”

Soon after, the two disappeared from the desolate planet.

……

Inside the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

Seeing Ao Wuxu appearing before their eyes, Qin Yu, Ye Qu and Wu Lan all welcomed his return. Even the four other Demon Emperors were filled with excitement. They also knew about what had happened earlier.

Killing twenty six Immortal Emperors and all of them were Emperor Yu’s elites. Amongst which there’s even the Green Blooded Sword Immortal Zhi Bai.

“Wuxu, not bad.” Said Wu Lan while smiling.

There were admiration in Qin Yu’s eyes. “Wuxu, you killed twenty six in a single stretch, you even killed that Green Blooded Sword Immortal. There’s also a couple level six Immortal Emperors including Immortal Emperor Yu Fan. Truly amazing.”

Ao Wuxu still had a grave and stern expression. “It’s nothing. I had said that Emperor Yu might be a bit hard to kill and thought that I would’ve been able to kill twenty seven of them this time. Never did I expected that one of them escaped.” After saying those, Ao Wuxu even had a slight regretful expression on his face. It seemed as if he was very dissatisfied with his accomplishments.

Qin Yu, Ye Qu, Wu Lan and them were immediately dumbfounded.